

September 20th, 2006
Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , [.us](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.us) , [.ca](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.ca)

alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** postal money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL postal money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

Jackie Patru: Good Evening, ladies and gentlemen. Thank you for joining us tonight, on Sweet Liberty. Today is Wednesday and it is the 20th of September in the year 2006. I hope you've had a nice week since we talked last, folks. Well, actually, I was on with Darren last night. I don't know how many of you listen to Darren. I urge you to do so. Darren was going to be on, Darren Weeks, was going to be with us this evening. He's discovered, and I wanted to mention this, before we bring Alan up, Alan Watt is with us. Alan, thanks for being here by the way.

Alan Watt: Yeah, it's a pleasure.

Jackie: I don't want to leave you sitting there in the quiet. Darren discovered a theme in Michigan; it's in the Michigan legislature. In fact, after it was introduced, it had already been passed through Senate committee. This was on a fast track. It is a vaccine folks, and the reason I'm telling you about this, well, I'll tell you anyway, but when Darren began doing his research, he found that 45 states' legislatures are already messing with this stuff again. And this is a vaccine that is mandated for sixth grade girls in the government indoctrinational system we once called schools. It is a mandated vaccine for sixth grade girls, those are girls, what ten and eleven years, sixth girls, and it is to prevent cervical cancer. Darren has done a lot of research on it, and he speaks about it Monday. His broadcasts are archived on Sweet Liberty, of course, or originally they're archived at First Amendment Radio. And, then after a period of time, but if you are not subscribing to First Amendment Radio, you might want to do that, because you get the archives, then the same day, next day, if you don't hear the broadcast live. He will, he had the guest on Monday. He's interviewing a woman who's actually in the legislature. And the insidious thing, what's happening in Michigan is the legislator, she's a Senator, who introduced this thing, when Darren called her office about it, the assistant secretary that he spoke with said, oh, she has been spending a lot of time on this. She's working with a group that's helping her with it. Well, he found out that the group is called Women in Government. He went to their

website, guess who their sponsors are, Women in Government, Merck and GlaxoSmithKline. Those are two pharmaceutical companies, and it just so happens folks that Merck is the only pharmaceutical now that has this vaccine ready. It hasn't been tested for safety, of course. And when he went to the Merck site and pulled this up, I don't recall what it is. Darren will be speaking about it again Monday night, and interviewing the woman from the State Legislature. I don't think she's a rep or a Senator, but she works there in the Legislature. He found out that this thing has aluminum in it. I don't know what other ingredients. It is supposedly, again, a vaccine, that would prevent cervical cancer. It's interesting, I didn't know this, because I don't watch the news, and I don't get mainstream television, but my sis said, for the last two months, they've been talking about this on, evidently the news and different programs, that they have discovered that cervical cancer comes from a virus, so now they're planning on shoving more of these chemicals into young children. I want you to know about it, and I think you ought to check into your state and see. Darren has written an article about it, he's going to post it at Sweet Liberty, so all the information will be there, and I hope you will look into it, and at least make a call. Make a call to your legislator. Your state legislator doesn't know what's the ingredients in these stupid things. And call informed, and let them know, at least in Michigan, because maybe this Women in Government group is pushing it through all the states, folks. Maybe that's how, what Merck is using as the tool to get this into the states. Women in Government, you might want to write that down. Go to their website, because it may be, may be, as I was saying, it may be that they're pushing it in all the states, five of them now. Alan, here we go again, huh.

Alan: Yes. I'm not surprised.

Jackie: I'm not surprised either.

Alan: And of course, we know from long study that the inoculations that they gave in the past had nothing to do with what they claimed. They were for alternate purposed. And it's nothing new, it's been known for around sixty, seventy years that virus, that the human papilloma virus is what the wart, the venereal wart is what starts off as cervical cancer. That's always been known.

Jackie: No, you're kidding me.

Alan: No.

Jackie: Is a war a virus?

Alan: Yeah, it's called by a virus, you see. And it's not the same exactly as you get on your skin elsewhere. But it's just as contagious, maybe even more so.

Jackie: Is it a form of herpes, Alan?

Alan: No, no. It's a virus family, but it's different. It causes little warts inside, generally the vagina. Women can carry them for many years without knowing. For guys, it's obviously more obvious. And they're terribly, terribly hard to get rid of. But it would be quite the thing to claim they've got a particular antidote to this, a preventative, because, like all viruses, there's so many strains and varieties, you know.

Jackie: Right.

Alan: So, I very much doubt this has to do with what they're claiming. I don't trust them at all, in fact, when you go into the history of vaccinations.

Jackie: Of course not. And then when he looked into the ingredients, aluminum is present, Alan.

Alan: And that causes Alzheimer's.

Jackie: Exactly.

Alan: And there would be other. I'll tell you another thing too. When they tell you something like aluminum, it's often to sidetrack you for you to focus on that, while there's another thing that's much more ominous inside there.

Jackie: Even worse.

Alan: Yeah. It will attack the hormonal system I have no doubt, because they want to bring down the population drastically. Yeah. Yeah.

Jackie: And they're doing it in all their insidious and evil ways.

Alan: And it's highly Masonic. I mean Merck is Mercury, the messenger. That's why they called it Merck, you know. And the high Masons love Mercury the messenger.

Jackie: Maybe that's why they use thimerosal.

Alan: Yeah, mm, hmm. That's right, Mercury comes from it. Yeah. And Women in Government is just WIG by the way. Ha, ha, ha. Maybe the stuff makes your hair fall out. I don't know.

Jackie: Is Wig.

Alan: Yeah, W-I-G, yeah. But what I was going to say was...

Jackie: It's a cover up.

Alan: I know there was one woman, there's probably a few, but there's one woman in a video I watched to do with Monsanto's modified food, and this woman worked for the federal drug administration and so she was in politics, back into the FDA, and then she was into Monsanto, into them, back and forth, five times, from Monsanto back to working for the government. I wonder if it's the same one. So they have their own agents in the government, you see.

Jackie: This state legislator...

Alan: Yeah, he'd have to dig up her history, yeah.

Jackie: Yeah, well, she was, I don't think she's at present, I think she just recently finished as the chairman of the board of Women in Government. And their sponsor being Merck, you would think this is a tremendous.

Alan: Conflict. Yeah.

Jackie: Conflict of interest. I'll tell you what Darren did. He went to the newsroom, you know, he's an engineer at a TV station, he told them about it, and they did a thing on it, and they mentioned that it sounded like a conflict of interest, and once he's got the ingredients and understands what's in it, he's going to ask them to follow up. But then to find out that it is in 45 states. On thing I wanted to say to our listeners, this is a mandated thing, folks. Every single state has an opt-out form, that parents can opt their children out of the vaccines and they can't be kicked out of school. They will not tell you that. But that is so. And I know in Missouri as a matter of fact, when Nicole was, she actually called Health and Human Services to get a copy of an opt out form, when they were mandating Ashley's grade, the all had to have the tetanus vaccine, Alan. And when she got up to the school, I guess almost the entire class was being sent home, because they weren't vaccinated. And she told them that she was going to be signing an opt-out form. She had one coming from Health and Human Services. And the lady said, "Well, honey, we have them right there. And she handed on to Nicole, and that's all it was. It didn't have to be any religious, philosophical, just, there's an opt-out form. The problem is, when they mandate this, most of the parents don't know they can opt their children out of them.

Alan: I know. And even though you can opt out, they'll still try sort of covert threatening and children's aid, etc. But

you're up against the whole bureaucracy of NGOs. The Children's Aid Society by the way is non governmental. I hope people realize that.

Jackie: What?

Alan: It's a nongovernmental institution.

Jackie: What did you say again?

Alan: The Children's Aid Society.

Jackie: Children's Aid Society? I've never heard of that.

Alan: Well, Children's Aid is the same thing as the Child, what do you call it in the States?

Jackie: Children's Family Service?

Alan: Yeah. Because these actually started up as NGOs, non-governmental organizations and simply got funding eventually from government, but they're still classified as basically private institutions. So, they often threaten the parents with these different services if they refuse to go along with their particular.

Jackie: In the States here Alan, Family, they have different names for them, but it's the Department of Family. They have different names for them. But it's an agency. There are bureaucrats that work in them. It is an agency that has been created by the State Legislature. And they create these agencies. And it's of course such broad language, and there is so much leeway given, so much latitude given that there's almost no stopping. I mentioned this I believe last night, because Darren Weeks asked me to come on with him. Here in Pennsylvania I was talking to a Secretary of one of our state reps, and she said whenever somebody has called the office to ask for help, for Children's Family Services, I'm not sure what they call them here, are harassing them and threatening them, he'd call to try to help a constituent, here's what he was told: You created us. You gave us this power. And there's nothing you can do about it. So not even the state legislature who created the monster, not even they can interfere.

Alan: Well, we are living under tyranny. There's no doubt about it. And it's interesting that Carl Jung, back in the 1950s, who really was way superior to any Freud they put out there, his worst vision of the future that he was sure was coming by the science that he saw then wasn't just an iron curtain across a country, like Germany or whatever. He saw an iron wall around the whole planet of bureaucracy that would stifle all free thought and existence. And he was quite right. That's what we're coming into now.

Jackie: Karl Marx, now, I don't know if this true, just because I read it, but I read that Karl Marx didn't write all of his writings, he was just a front person.

Alan: He was a front. Engels supplied a lot of the writing too.

Jackie: Okay, and so, he saw this. No, he didn't see this. It was in the plan, yes?

Alan: Well, it was Lenin who wrote about it himself. Lenin said that the time would come in the West, towards the Millennium. He was talking about 2000, and he wrote this back in the early 1900s, he said, a time would come in the West, where Bureaucracies would be so all-pervasive and so numerous that they'd be overstepping each other's boundaries, causing confusion as they battled for power between themselves. And he said, this is a stage that the world must go through. He knew the whole agenda. So, we have to go through this stage of apparent confusion over regulation, until even the bureaucrats are stepping over each other, different departments, and then they come out with the new system, the new society, yeah. Yeah. Everything is planned, even the crisis, yeah.

Jackie: Yeah, well, of course. I read. I'll tell you what I did. I was looking for a particular article in my files, in my email files. I have a jillion folders. And so I did a search. I wasn't able to find it, but I remembered reading and this

was I believe a newspaper report, that the US Congress, I may have even mentioned it when I had it emailed to me. That the US Congress had shortened the time, the required time for the pharmaceuticals to test their new drugs. The time it was shortened to was eight weeks, Alan.

Alan: I know, and even then. Eight weeks. Yeah, yeah. I know, it's pathetic, but then again, it falls right into the agenda, because remember, Carroll Quigley himself, who was the historian, he was the official historian for the secretive CFR organization, which is the American branch of the Royal Institute of International Affairs, and he said, right in there, that the New World Order will consist of a new type of feudal system with corporations taking the parts of the warlords and nobility. So, we're finding more and more so that the legislation is getting passed on behalf of massive international corporations. That's happening. And look at all the politicians, all these lawyers, corporate lawyers. They've been either working for these corporations before they go into politics, or they go into them after they've left politics. So, it's one in the same thing, really. So, private corporations are getting their way. We saw it here in Canada quite a few years ago, when we found out, through Britain, through a protest that was happening in Britain when Tony Blair was pushing through the modified food, the genetically modified vegetables, it came out, it leaked out from the NGOs in Britain, who were protesting that Canadians had been using this stuff for ten years and they hadn't told the populace. So, the government had to come out within a statement, and they did admit in all the newspapers, they'd signed a secret agreement with Monsanto and others to test this stuff on the Canadians. A secret agreement from your own government.

Jackie: Your own government.

Alan: Uh, huh.

Jackie: They aren't our government.

Alan: I know. I know. I mean this Mickey Mouse show is getting pathetic. But that's what they give us.

Jackie: When you think about, I suppose, do you think Parliament, I would imagine so, in Canada, is it a corporation like the US government inc.

Alan: Yeah, yeah.

Jackie: They're all corporations.

Alan: They're all patterned after the.

Jackie: Paul Martin. Is Paul Martin still there?

Alan: No, well, he's not there now. He's working for the UN as far as I know.

Jackie: Oh, who's the new guy?

Alan: Oh, it's Harper, Steven Harper.

Jackie: Steven Harper. Okay.

Alan: Yeah.

Jackie: So, he's the CEO.

Alan: He is the CEO, yeah. He's, yeah.

Jackie: Like Bush.

Alan: But they're not the admirals, they're only the captains of the ship.

Jackie: They're more like the janitors. Let's face it.

Alan: Yeah. I know, I know, it's rather sad and pathetic to try and try and even pretend to yourself that these guys are in charge of you. Because they're not. They're going along with an old agenda. We can read their predecessors who wrote books on it. And it doesn't matter which party gets in, the agenda steamrolls ahead, because the bureaucracies are there forever, regardless of who appears to be the front man in Parliament. The bureaucracies are there for life, forever. Yeah.

Jackie: And they have schools for the bureaucrats.

Alan: They do.

Jackie: For the children of the bureaucrats.

Alan: They're all intergenerational at the federal level. I read that recently. I know you said that.

Jackie: I read that just recently. It was some particular individual I was reading and that he had gone to school as the child of a bureaucrat, he went to the school for bureaucrats, to grow up a bureaucrat.

Alan: And they marry each other too. It's a closed society. They always live in a specific area of each capitol city of every nation, and they intermarry and go to the same social clubs, and they don't really mingle with the general population. So, they're a class to themselves really, yeah. But they know when they go into a department that they're schooled into what their function will be there, their role will be for their whole life, what they have to push forward. And H.G. Wells talked about that when he did the write up on the League of Nations, the precursor of the United Nations.

Jackie: It will lead to peace?

Alan: Yeah. He said that basically now, he says, with the League of Nations, it is the Embryo of World Parliament. He says and every country has its bureaucrats who can now correspond directly with equivalent bureaucracies at the League of Nations. Now, that's the same today. They don't even have to go through the politicians. Yeah.

Jackie: But the politicians have assisted them in the first place. Every single agency started, I have a report, a UN report from 3 meetings that were back in the 1950s. One was in the Soviet Union and one was in Switzerland. I don't recall where the third one was. And that was when they were talking about, gosh, it has to do with the Housing Administration. Yes. I think that's what, HUD, over here. That was before HUD was even formed. And I got to looking up in the encyclopedia to see when HUD was created, and it was right after that meeting took hold. It was a regional governance, the oh, geez, there was a quote in there that that main purpose for this particular individual was the transfer of land from private to public use. That was back in 1950. And then all of these, they kept using these phrases. They all related to different agencies that are here in the US, and as you said, they're all brothers and sisters across the world, created under the auspices of the United Nations.

Alan: Yeah, that's a fact.

Jackie: And we have the United Nations report here, where they plan to become a true World Parliamentary Government.

Alan: Yeah. Yeah, they've said in many statements that their function is to eventually become the World's Government. They've said it quite openly.

Jackie: So, they need their own army. They need their own taxing agenda. And they need, the only thing that was lacking they said was the People's Parliament, the Voice of the People.

Alan: Oh, the Voice of the People.

Jackie: The Voice of the People would be the nongovernmental organizations.

Alan: Yeah. The Soviet.

Jackie: That's the Voice of the People.

Alan: That's the Soviet. That's what Soviet means, NGOs, yeah.

Jackie: Rule by Council?

Alan: Yeah, that's right. Unelected councils, and just like the Soviet Union, they claim to speak for the people. The people demand this, the people demand that, but each head of the organization was appointed by the Soviet Politburo itself. So, it won't be any different here. We know that.

Jackie: Of course not.

Alan: Yeah.

Jackie: But when you have all of these thousands, because there are thousands of them. As a matter of fact, any listener who might be interested, they're in our United Nations section, at Sweetliberty.org. There's a report that was done on, in fact, it was "Peace by Pieces" and it was all about the nongovernmental organizations, how they were going to bring the New World Order in by these Organizations. I think the thing was done, it came from the University of Pennsylvania, and it may have been '43. It could have been '34. I don't know. It was back, way back, and already they said there were 2700 hundred of them.

Alan: Yeah, and it started in the 1700s, and it started initially by the big, the foundations, philanthropists they called it at the time, the multi-millionaires of the day, very high Freemasons too. And they'd all got together and decided how to take the world over, and of course, money was the key, so they'd have to control the world's resources and get to the top, then they could finance and front these little NGO groups, and it's gone on steadily since then. These, the big NGOs are not grass roots at all, never were. They have big buildings, a lot of them, computerized equipment all over the place on different floors. They have pension plans. So they're not grass roots. These are authorized and funded by the Ford, Carnegie, Rockefeller Foundations, and many others, yeah.

Jackie: People would be, they'd be interested to know that the Boy and Girl Scouts of America, it's international, and it is considered an NGO. And YM and YWCAs are non-governmental organizations, recognized by the United Nations.

Alan: Yeah. That's right. So, it's the same old con. The pretense that there's someone there to speak for you. And as long as the pretense is there, most of the public goes along with it. Yeah. Yeah.

Jackie: I wanted our listeners to know about this so that they can look into it. I understand that Pennsylvania is one of the states, and I'm going to take a look into it and at least give the State Legislature a call, my state rep, and state senator. I don't know what the situation is here, but it behooves each of us to check it out, because you have no idea the difference you make. And that's true. I know that's true.

Alan: And you've got to hit something at the beginning, if possible before it begins. Once it's underway it becomes, it becomes normal so quickly, you know. You've got to hit things right away to stop things. You can't let them start and then hit them. It's very difficult then to stop something.

Jackie: And you know there are, I know that it's frustrating for people who are awake and who are waking up. Well, we're all waking up, but the process of waking up. Some of us have woken a little before others, but it's frustrating

when they try to talk to friends, neighbors, associates, family, and you know, they get the eyes rolling up and, but here's how I feel about this. If we know something that can affect their loved ones and them, then it's our responsibility to say it, because it is planting seeds. Like you said, not to go out there and start preaching, but just say it. And then if they care and say, whoa, tell me more about this, then you have a person with some active gray matter.

Alan: And you stay on the topic. You see, people generally know so many different areas where everything is happening; they overload the person, rather than stick on a topic. You know, and leave it with them at that, until maybe the next time. Yeah.

Jackie: Or lets say ask a question. A lot of times, they're talking to somebody, then it sparks a question in their mind.

Alan: Yeah. That's okay. Yeah.

Jackie: If they ask, then that's fine.

Alan: And keep, again, it's short, because you could probably give them enough knowledge for a book on each topic. You don't realize how much you've stored up in your head. So, you only give them enough on each topic for the time being. And that's how you can do it. Because you're talking to people who swallowed their conditioned reality and they truly believe that if there's anything really, really worth knowing the media will tell them.

Jackie: Yeah right.

Alan: They really believe that.

Jackie: And I have an example. I think we're about out of our first half hour. So, I don't think I have time. It isn't long, but I don't want to be interrupted. So that our listeners see that it can happen. Then, at least you said it, and that is our responsibility. I just don't see that any other way, Alan.

Alan: I know. I know.

Jackie: I just don't see it any other way. Folks, we're going to be back right after this, in about three minutes, so, you stay with us. I'm Jackie Patru, in case you're a new listener. And Alan Watt is our guest this evening, as usual. We'll be right back here.

(Commercial Break)

Jackie: Alright, we're back. Alan, before we get started, tell the listeners about what you have to offer, you're DVD and the books, etc.

Alan: Yeah. If they go to cuttingthroughthematrix.com, they can look at the videos. I've also got the first one which is free on the site, the first DVD on Reality Check. They can also purchase it, if they want to, for other people that don't have computers.

Jackie: That's nice. You've got that on DVD now.

Alan: Yeah, mm, hmm.

Jackie: Oh, that's nice.

Alan: Because a lot of people don't have computers, and it plays on the DVD player for your TV. And I've got more CDs coming out too.

Jackie: Now, you have Reality Check 2.

Alan: Yeah.

Jackie: But you have Reality Check 1 on DVD?

Alan: Yeah.

Jackie: Okay, both of them are available. Oh, that's cool. And the first one is for people to watch free, if they want to. But they can purchase it to show their friends and family, etc. And the other one is for purchase only, Reality Check 2. And your books.

Alan: And there's the three books there, the Cutting Through Series. It was a form of deprogramming, which it does work. I've had a lot of people who have; it's not what they expect. It's not with the usual boring, this happened in the year so and so. It's a method of showing you what's in front of you that you've missed, to show you that you're living in not just deception, but even the deception of the language we're given is so coded. And once they understand it, it becomes obvious to them. And the higher Freemasons use these codes all the time. And I've got another one coming out. It will be about a month's time hopefully, that goes further into this whole coding business, for those who have already caught up on the last three books. Yeah.

Jackie: A de-programming.

Alan: Yes. Yeah, because you have to de-program people. It's not just a matter of, see, here's the trick that's played on us, apart from the fact that we're brainwashed into a version of Reality.

Jackie: But we're born into it, Alan.

Alan: You're born into it. And if your parents don't know to tell you how it works, you would think it's normal. Which means anything can be normal to a child brought up in any system. And so, you have to show them, by history too, that this was a planned society, and it's to be a planned world. It's all coming together. All the laws are coming together. The legalities, so they can merge the whole planet quite smoothly as they did with the merger of Europe. They merged the country's laws together, quietly, over a period of fifty years. And eventually, they started to standardize the money, bring some down and value some up, so they could simply merge into the Euro. They're doing the same in North America here, with Latin America. So, everything that happens is planned. Nothing just happens at the time. And these front meetings that we see, where they put their signature on something as presidents, that's just a show for the public. In reality, the negotiations and all the footwork were done by bureaucrats and lawyers for the last fifty years, you know. So, I go through this kind of stuff to show the people, it's much, much deeper.

You can't play the game of politics, it's totally corrupt. Always was. Politicians are vetted long before the public even hear their names to vote for. They're vetted by the big boys. And the ones that are chosen go along with the agenda. That's their job. Politics is a front in itself for the agenda. And it stops the people from revolting every four or five years, and that's why they gave this so called democratic system, beginning with Britain. They found that the public was generally, they were so over-taxed over hundreds of years and all the wars that came along after the Rothschilds took over the bank, and they got a standing army, paid for by the tax payer, the people were so over taxed, they knew they'd have a Revolution every four or five years, so they gave them this thing called democracy, and carried on as usual with the some antics. But the people think, well, we've got a chance. We can get these guys out. And that's what you do in these countries. You vote the last lot of politicians out, hoping the next bunch will be better. And it never is.

Jackie: Well, today, at least here in the US, and I don't know how many countries are using the computer voting machines.

Alan: Oh, yeah.

Jackie: In the US today, voting is actually futile. I mean, because your vote could be changed.

Alan: It always was though.

Jackie: Not always, not this easy.

Alan: Well, I'll tell you, what I found strange, I only went to a voting office once, and that was because someone told me to meet them there. I'm proud to say, I've never voted for anything or anybody in my life. I was never fooled. But I went to this one, in Ontario here, to meet someone, and every woman that was counting the votes in that office had an Eastern Star Badge on. That's no coincidence. You know, and Stalin himself, said, I don't care.

Jackie: They weren't counted right in the public, at the voting precinct itself?

Alan: Yeah, yeah.

Jackie: They weren't?

Alan: Oh, they were counted in there, but all the staff there that were in charge of all the boxes and in the counting were all these women with Eastern Star Badges on.

Jackie: And the public wasn't allowed in, while the counting was going.

Alan: No, no. And Stalin himself said, I don't care who votes for whom, he says. He says, that's irrelevant. He says, I only care about the one that counts them. Yeah, so, yeah. So, it's a con game. It always was.

Jackie: What I wanted to say before we got on that subject and back off it again, when we were talking about it being our responsibility at least to inform people. My sis and I went grocery shopping the other day, and stopped and had lunch, and she accidentally put aspartame, or I think it was that, it might have been Splenda, in her coffee cup, and she took a sip and she said, whoa. So, she asked the waitress if she could please have another cup, and it was a new cup of coffee. And she says, oh, that's great. I use that. I'll drink it myself. And she started walking away. And I said, "Was it Splenda you put in your coffee?" "Yeah." And I said, "No Splenda, no Splenda." as she was walking away, and she turned around. And she said, "No Splenda?" And I said, "No." So she came back. And she asked me about it. And I said, "No. It's a real bad move, any of the artificial sweeteners. I said, just do a search on your search engine for Splenda; asked her if she had a computer. I said, just do a search for Splenda and you will find out about it. And she said, "Thank you." And that was the end of it. And I mean, she meant it, Alan. She wasn't just, oh, I'm a customer, so humor me. She was very appreciative to hear that. She had no idea. It took about three minutes. And anything like that.

Alan: Oh, yeah. You can't really stop yourself. I mean, I can't. Yeah.

Jackie: You can't?

Alan: Yeah. And there's so many opportunities.

Jackie: Every time somebody says something, it's an opening isn't it?

Alan: Yeah.

Jackie: It really is. And then, then there comes a time when you just have to gulp, because everything they say is an opening. Everything they say. But when it comes to, when it comes to things like that, it's so, it's killing. It's killing. It's our responsibility to say it. Whether they listen or not, it is of course to be their own responsibility. And you know, I may have said this already. I may have said it on the air. But this thought has been in my mind. If I knew Alan, when I was a young woman. If I knew what this world was like, I don't think I would have ever brought children

into the world. Alan, I mean that.

Alan: Well, I decided that before I had a woman. (Chuckle) Yeah. I knew it then. Yeah.

Jackie: You knew it, but I didn't. And then I think to myself, well you know what, who are we to say who's to be here? Because there are people who come up. And I read some, in fact, I wanted to use it tonight as our spiritual message. It was spiritual I guess in a sense. But, basically what it said was that something about today there are so few that are doing so much for so many. But it had to do with the people who are awake and who are waking up.

Alan: Mm, hmm. Yeah, because we are at a crucial time. In the past, it wasn't so urgent. It was always there, boiling away, simmering away, but now it's urgent, because we know, they've published so much on their scientific data. They've had so many world meetings of scientists of what to do with the public, the type of public they wish to have in the very, very near future. And we know it's a robotic type society. So, that's why it's so urgent now, you see. Yeah. Because those who are growing up now are the ones who are going to go through the biggest changes that's ever been seen here for probably thousands of years. Yeah.

Jackie: Do you think this is the end of an age?

Alan: Oh, it is the end of an age. There's no doubt, yeah.

Jackie: Well, I mean, it's the end of the Age of Pisces and...

Alan: Yeah. And with that.

Jackie: Do they? No, but, I want to ask you a question. They refer to that as an Age?

Alan: Yes. To them, it's the period of time, in every age, in every age they have their agenda scheduled out.

Jackie: So, is that every twenty some hundred years?

Alan: Yeah, it's over twenty-five and a half thousand, really in a sense. Now, they knew, if you notice, history went along with the usual conquering stuff, the building up of empires in the traditional fashion, with the backing of the money lenders and the taxations of the conquered people. It went on quite the same, and so did agriculture and so on, until about the 1500s. And it was in the 1500s, as though an alarm bell went off. Suddenly there was this explosion of Rosicrucianism throughout Europe. And it was always Rosicrucians in amongst around the Royal Families, the advisors and so on. And they were into the sciences. Suddenly science was very important to them, because they knew though, it had only about five hundred years left to complete the mission that through science they would conquer all or finish off the period for the age. And that's why they've had this tremendous rush since the 1500s.

Jackie: So, you're saying, according to them, an Age is a full cycle of the zodiacal ages.

Alan: It's called the Great Zodiac, yeah.

Jackie: The Great Zodiac, because according to, you know, what I've read, and I think we've talked about it, during the time when Jesus was here, that's why they, the sign of the fish, Aquarius. And that was about 2000 years ago. So, isn't each of those inner ages about twenty some hundred years?

Alan: Yeah. So, that's really what it is. It's broken down. Now, within the Great Cycle, one particular sign predominates, just as you do in the annular cycle. And so, they have all the mini ones in-between them. So, at the end of the age, technically, we're going into, this is Aquarius. And they've been arguing about the exact moment of reaching Aquarius, for the last 60 years. Yeah. And the Theosophy Society came out with different debates on this. Yeah.

Jackie: So, in this Age, this Great Age, there's one particular sign predominant?

Alan: That's Aquarius, the Water Bearer.

Jackie: I mean, the Great Age, the whole 25,000 years.

Alan: They do, they do have a sort of symbol for it, occultic symbol. Some of them have different occultic symbols to confuse it all, because, they claim that every, and I really, I truly believe this, because, if you were to study, supposing the so-called civilization as they call it. Let's take the standard nonsense we're fed here. Life begins at Sumer, or civilization begins at Sumer. That's nonsense. Sumer came on the scene fully fledged as a system, with its money form, with its even, receipts. You could get a baked clay receipt at the market within 15 minutes. They've found millions of them. And they have all these priesthoods that acted as bureaucrats in governmental departments, you might say, governing all trade, domestic and foreign.

Jackie: How could a humungous, was Sumer a city?

Alan: It was both city and cities. Some of them include Maree to the Northwest, as part of the whole Sumer area. It was really Akadia they called it, the whole area. Akadia.

Jackie: Could you spell that?

Alan: Some of them use K, A-K-A-D-I-A.

Jackie: Akadia, A-K, okay.

Alan: Other ones use the C, but it's up to the person.

Jackie: But how in the world, out of almost nowhere, how did they gather, this many people.

Alan: Well, we know they came down from the Highland areas to the Northeast of them, and they brought the seed with them, which meant there was a previous agricultural civilization existing to have the seed. You see, nomadic peoples don't keep seed and plan. They're always on the move. So, these people came from the mountainous areas, and brought this system with them. So they had to have gotten it not only from a previous age. Now, to knock out the nonsense that we just sort of evolved from there, piecemeal by good luck or whatever, here's the clue. They knew astronomy inside out, even at the beginning of Sumer. Now, if you were to follow all of the stars.

Jackie: Even fifteen hundred years ago.

Alan: Yeah, even if you followed all the stars, and all the planets, and the risings and settings, and the different comets that come and go, etc, to get one great year, you'd have to have studied it for twenty five and a half thousand years already to be sure it would happen exactly the same way again. You see what I'm saying? If you just watched it one time around, you couldn't be certain it was going to come in the same sequence again. So, man is far, far older, with knowledge, intellect, methods of obviously translating this, or putting this information down and teaching it to others. To have had that extreme knowledge at the beginning of Sumer. So, that's the key to that. We're not supposed to know. So, getting back to what we're saying here. They plan the ages. Now, the mini-ages are with each two thousand, it's over two thousand years, again another sign will predominate. So, you'll have within the Great Zodiac, you had Pisces for the time of Jesus. The fish was the symbol, long before the cross, and even after the cross it was used for two hundred years before the cross was officially made the Christian symbol. And they had the two thousand years mapped out. In other words, their goal was mapped out at the beginning.

Jackie: What do you know about the giants that were here?

Alan: I don't go along with all of that.

Jackie: I've been reading some stuff.

Alan: Yeah.

Jackie: One of the things came from Ohio, and they actually, they actually showed the reports. You know how the little town halls or the county seats that we have now, where their records were kept. This was maybe 1800 and some time. They dug up; they found all kinds of bones. And this was reported and it was recorded in the public records. And these people were eight, nine, ten feet tall, large, and they had double rows of teeth. They showed jaws in them, Alan. And then, evidently there are some of the American Indians that were here before us. I don't know, why do we call them Indians, because.

Alan: Oh, it's a Masonic con game, yeah.

Jackie: Right. Because, they said they thought he landed on India.

Alan: I know, I know. It's a Masonic con game, yeah.

Jackie: What kind of words to say for those people. But anyway, but in their lore, a lot of them said that there were giants here before they were here. And the one story, of course, it's oral history, so we know where there's smoke there's fire, and I suppose it changes down through the years, but there were red bearded ones and black bearded ones. And then it reminded me of when we had talked about those red-haired people, you know, like in Egypt, the Pharaohs, and then over there in China.

Alan: And even the heads of kings and queens for Sumer. We knew they wore black wigs, because they found them in their graves.

Jackie: They were redheaded too. Well, that reminded me of that, but I'm not so sure, Alan, that there weren't a very large race of people here at one time.

Alan: It's possible that you'll have aberrations, even within groups. We still have different aberrations in some African tribes, where they all had six toes, for instance, the whole tribe, every member. And fingers as well. So, you'll get these things happening within peoples who interbreed intensively, if there's already a dominant gene there. It will get passed on. And they'll start losing it, if they start breeding out, you see.

Jackie: Well, I'm going to, I'd like to look into this further, I've found it very fascinating.

Alan: And the problem with the 1800s, I mean, I know, in the 1800s, there was so many, there was so much going on, there was an awful lot of con games going on in the 1800s too, in the US, and that's when P.T. Barnum took over, because someone came out and claimed they had found a giant, and they put it on display or something, and then it was stolen. So, he, or some of his friends came up with one, they made it themselves and claimed it was the real thing, and they toured the whole of the US with it for a few years. And then admitted it was a fake. So, there was so much nonsense going on at the time, it's hard to tell, because we weren't there, really you know.

Jackie: I know, well, we weren't there for any of this.

Alan: Yeah, yeah. So, really we just don't know.

Jackie: I just wondered.

Alan: And I don't know if they've even, if they've, if they still had, and even then, after the Piltdown Man that was taught that it was taught as fact, and people had thesis for their universities, and they passed it on this whole Piltdown Man nonsense.

Jackie: What was the Piltdown Man?

Alan: Well, they had it on display to try and prove it was a missing link for evolution, to try and prove. And then it came out, after years and years on display and taught in every school across the world as a fact, when they eventually did test it, the jaw was that of a pig stuck onto a gorilla's skull. So, they do these cons in history in a big way. And it's always the bigger the con the more gullible the people are. It's a sad truth, you know. It's a sad, sad truth.

Jackie: Were the, the American Indians weren't real small people, were they?

Alan: Oh, some of them were pretty tall, especially up here in Canada.

Jackie: So, see, we're looking at a different race once again. What brought that to my mind is we're talking today about Valley Forge, and I said it was so fascinating to go there, and look in those little cabins, the bunks that they slept in. It was something that I would have been comfortable in, Alan.

Alan: Well, if you look at a lot of the old buildings across Europe, the people lived in, not only that, go into the castles, that's what hit me when I was really young. I went off to explore the castles. And the regular guards, the armies had breastplates that wouldn't have fit me at thirteen or twelve.

Jackie: Okay, there you go.

Alan: Because, and the normal people you see were starved. They weren't getting proper diets. That was the reason for it. See, you can make people stunted in growth by malnourishment. And that's why the nobility grew to their full height.

Jackie: Well, I'm talking though about these people that were here in the US, America, back in the 1700s, and they were meat eaters, Alan. They were small; they were short. I remember at the island in Michigan, Mackinaw Island, there's a fort there. And we went there to see the fort. And they said that one of the reasons that they wore those really tall hats was to make them look more frightening.

Alan: Oh, yeah.

Jackie: Because they were shorter. The average was about 5'3", 5'4" maybe. Well, so, men today are larger. But the point that I was thinking about was that at that same time, it seemed to be the European whites that were smaller, shorter. The American Indians were here, and they were of an average or taller height at the time. So, it seems that from those four hundred years that the males are taller today.

Alan: Everyone is. You see, when you come from Europe, I was astonished to look at the size of people male and female. The young people.

Jackie: Is it small or big?

Alan: Big. Around the 6 feet mark and so on. And then I caught on to what was the cause. There's a cause for it, because the US allowed the growth hormone in food long before they did in Europe. And that hormone is not destroyed by cooking. It's in all the meat products. And that's, it makes you grow, it's meant to make the cattle grow. Yeah. That's the cause of it, yeah. But in World War I.

Jackie: I'm not so sure about that.

Alan: It's a fact. Check it up. You don't destroy hormones by boiling them.

Jackie: That growth hormone, from what I read about, they gave it to people a few weeks before market, to fatten them up.

Alan: That's what they claim.

Jackie: Yeah. You now have to look that up too.

Alan: But here's the thing, with Britain for instance. They found in World War I, the average soldier that came in, and they were all malnourished, they had the worst terrible diet. They averaged around the age of eighteen they were around 5'2" tall. And within four months of having army food, the best meals they'd ever had in their life, the average person sprouted six inches in four month.

Jackie: We're out of our hour.

Alan: Yeah.

Jackie: Okay, thanks folks. Turn into Darren Monday night for sure, and find out more about the vaccine we were talking about earlier. Alan, thanks.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

Jackie: Thanks for listening folks. Good Night. God Bless you.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

- | | | | |
|---------------------|--|---|---|
| <u>BOOKS</u> | "Cutting Through"
Volumes 1, 2, 3 | & | "Waiting for the Miracle....."
Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....."
(Español) & "Esperando um Milagre....." (Português) |
| <u>CDs</u> | Ancient Religions and
History MP3 CDs:
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2
(1998-2000) | & | Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
Hours per Disc) |
| <u>DVDs</u> | "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME" | | |

September 28th, 2006
Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , [.us](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.us) , [.ca](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.ca)

alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &

for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** *postal* money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL *postal* money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram

(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –

Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

Jackie Patru: Well, good evening, ladies and gentlemen. Thank you for joining us tonight, here on Sweet Liberty. It is Thursday, and it is the 28th of September in the year 2006. We're on, not usually Thursday Nights, as you know. Last night, Alan was our guest. And we were in a conversation. And I hoped that we would be able to pick it up this evening. I don't know where it's going to go. I don't know. We never know anyway, do we Alan?

Alan Watt: It's a long and winding road.

Jackie: It's a long and winding road and a wheel within a wheel. And when we were closing, last night, Alan, my parting comments, I believe, you know, we do, we have, since 1998, have been on the air together a lot, and of course, the history that you have given us, and the people who's eyes have been opened because of the information that has been imparted, and the one thing for me, that has been missing, as I said last night, it feels that each program, at least part of each program, some place in it, would touch on the spiritual issues. Because, we have touched on so much. I mean, there has been a lot of conversation about religion, and you have said without any qualms, without any ifs ands or buts, all religions are manmade, and they were made by man to control the mind, the beliefs, and therefore the behavior of people. And the people who have listened, many of our listeners have begun to realize that the religion that they have selected for were born into, has been a lie. And as I said, it's left a lot of people, and I don't have a count, my phone calls that I've received, letters I've received, but mostly phone calls, now that I'm not doing short wave anymore, people feeling lost, floundering, literally, because they're, they realize the religion, the lies that religions have been teaching. And yet, what is there for somebody to hold on to. What is there for somebody, and not another myth, you see. And that's why I asked if we could pick this up tonight. I don't know where we're going to go with it, or what you would be willing to talk about.

Alan: It's a quandary really for people, because they generally jump out of one religion into another. And that's the standard path that they take. And yet, I keep saying, over and over, if this is the place where matter and spirit meet, and since this is a very important place for it to happen, since it's the only place for it to happen, therefore what you do in this life is of utmost importance. Therefore, you find your way towards one by living in the other. You work your way towards something, which comes, which comes with time, if you're doing all the right things. Which generally are not just for yourself. You help yourself as a side effect of doing the right thing. And it's a complete reevaluation of everything which you held dear, previously. The old story about dying the death to be reborn, was an ancient saying. And it's ancient, and it's modern at the same time, because it's the same path, everyone must take, at least to start off with, where you truly look around all the things that you've chased all your life, the younger ones are being chased to going after the same things at the moment, and you for the first time truly evaluate them. And you make a distinguishing line between one and the other, what truly is important in this life. And quite a few years ago, you remember, a guy phoned me in, and, I think, yeah, he phoned I think. And he said, you've got to get a computer Alan, he says. This has become my best friend, my therapist, it's become everything to me. And I said to him, you'll lose yourself in the process, I says, because you can die, and you can have that glass screen next to you as you're dying, but personally, I'd rather have a human hand holding mine.

So, we're caught up in the time, where science has become the sub-god, you might say, of this system. We've all been trained that if an expert says something, in a white coat, then it's the gospel truth. And yet, science is taking us into a form of oblivion, for ourselves, albeit almost a painless one, eventually, as people go through the changes. They're already adapting to them. But we're losing every single thing, the uniqueness of being human in the process.

Jackie: And what is the uniqueness?

Alan: And that's the question that people have to ask themselves. Do they want to go on this path, that's already been chosen, by the elite for us, or are they going to start now, and standing up and saying no. That's their personal choice.

Jackie: Saying no to what's happening? Is that what you're saying.

Alan: To where we're being directed, yeah. We have lost so many things, just in the last fifty years, that we used to call our humanity. We have lost the sacredness of life, number one. That's why it was always held up, even in the courts they had to hold it up, because of the religious traditions, which at least had that correct, that life itself was a sacred thing. We've watched ourselves being allowed. We've actually helped, enabled it to happen.

Jackie: How?

Alan: All the way to abortion.

Jackie: How have we helped an enabled it, Alan?

Alan: Pardon?

Jackie: How have we helped and enabled it?

Alan: Because, because our own drives. We were told, unshackle your drives, let them go. You don't have to hold them back any more. You don't have to be morally or personally responsible for your drives. That was the first part.

Jackie: Well, yeah, but.

Alan: Then it was encouraged from the top. It was called the Sexual Revolution was, do your own thing. There's something there to take care of any fall out. Don't worry just do it. Then the next part, of course, we've already seen the business that's been flourishing quietly, and now it's in the open, to do with body parts and stem cells. It's a

flourishing business.

Jackie: I know it is, but what does this have to do with.

Alan: And we think, we think, and we graze all through this, accepting it, until it's now normal.

Jackie: Alan, your talking though, with like a great big huge wide brush. And like, everybody has accepted it.

Alan: Well, do you want me to be specific and name names? We're talking to everybody, because everybody knows what I mean. Most people have drifted through this as though it didn't affect them. It didn't affect them. And of course, it has affected us, because a lot of the listeners out there have already had inoculations, and they use fetal tissue to make them. And their children have as well. So, our silence, as we drifted through this '60s, '70s, and '80s period, has enabled them to go so far, and with every bit of our humanity we give away, it makes it easier to give the next part away.

Jackie: Yes. And once again, I'm not asking you to name names, but people who got vaccines, I had my two daughter vaccinated, Alan, not because I didn't care or love my daughters, because I didn't know any better. And maybe when an individual finds out the dangers of these, and continues to do it, then they would fit in that group that is going along with it. But not everybody goes along with this. Not everybody does.

Alan: You'd be surprised with how much people go along with so many things which are wrong, because it's over there that it's happening, or it's in another part of the country or whatever. Everything comes round to each eventually; everything that happens anywhere on the planet, eventually comes round to us. And this was something that was at one time understood. That's why there was such indignation when something terrible was happening somewhere else, and we demand that it be stopped or whatever. But today, it's almost as though everything is remote from us, because we have been depersonalized, scientifically, gradually, until even, say the family is pretty well non-existent today. That too. Everything has been attacked with gradualism, and now the state has become the god. Now many people saw this coming, and wrote about it. Like I say, Carl Jung, who warned us all about the future we were allowing to happen. But because it was supposedly the good times, the music, the sex, the drugs, the do your own thing, the shackles are off, it was so much fun to do it all.

Jackie: Are you, let me ask you this, you know, maybe, since I've been doing the broadcast, Sweet Liberty, I've had a sense of our listeners. In the beginning, when I was on short wave, the majority of our listeners were fundamentalists, Christian, that you know, the Old Testament, the New Testament, dichotomy, every word was true, regardless, and it's come such a long way, that I, my sense of the people who are listening to this broadcast today, they're not listening out of a desire for entertainment, because the conversations are just too intense for people to be entertained by them. I wonder would you...

Alan: I know that, but it's also people too, who want to hear what they want to hear.

Jackie: Well, do you think?

Alan: They also call me.

Jackie: They call you, yes, but the people that are listening to this broadcast, do you think they're listening, because they're...

Alan: They're from a broad spectrum out there. However, we've all gone through the same things, really, I mean, pretty well.

Jackie: Well, yes, we have. I was wondering if, tonight, maybe you would speak to an audience that you know, that a lot of them have come out of the lies are in a process of coming out of the lies, and I wonder if you would speak to that understanding that so many of our listeners are coming to, rather than throwing this out there, like you know, we all are the mass, and we've all done this, and I've done things. As I said, the vaccinations. I had no idea. And there

was evidently within me, some, thank heaven, knowing that when the mumps and the measles and these vaccines came out, and I got the calls from the doctors office, I said, no. I wasn't going to do it. It wasn't because, oh, I realized that it is creating autism, or that there is Mercury in it, or aluminum. People, many people, who vaccinated their children, did it because they love their children, and truly believed that it was the right thing to do.

Alan: Yeah, because they worship the white coats.

Jackie: I didn't worship white coats, Alan.

Alan: They were already trained. I mean, I was a toddler when we got all the US reruns of Ben Casey and Dr. Kildare and all this kind of stuff. Through drama the people were propagandized into seeing these people differently than they actually were. And there's more of it today than there ever was before, actually, with CSI and all the rest of them. They give a fictional account.

Jackie: You think a great majority of our listeners are in that mode, in that frame of mind.

Alan: There's hardly a person that escaped the subtle indoctrination, it's very direct, that came through the TV era. It's given them so many opinions and all that. It really has directed them in different ways. That's what it was given out to the public to do. Just as the computer followed it. I always say that the tools we are given are really, the secondary effect is that we can use them, but never the primary reason that they're given out. They're given out for more control purposes. Information has always been controlled, because you come to conclusions according to how much or what type of information you're given. But mostly behavior is done through fiction. We emulate what we see. And that's always been understood. So, see the people who are looking for answers, have to be responsible for the knowledge that they already have. You don't sit with it. You don't sit with. There's no point in teaching someone to sit at home and purr like a cat. You must use it.

Jackie: What does that mean?

Alan: Many people want comfort. They want to be told, there, there, everything will be okay for you. That, that's, I'll leave that to the New Age Movement, that tells them all nothing is real anyway, so don't worry about it, and life will just go on and on forever, for them. That is what I mean. People have to realize that here, as they walk the planet, they have a job to use the information they have. And that means risking losing friends. They're not your friends anyway, if they walk away. It means, you take the data, you photocopy it, you do whatever you can with it, and you pass it out. I know people who do that.

Jackie: I know you do. And I do also. So.

Alan: And they are concerned, not just about themselves. They're concerned about others. And that's what we have to hold onto. Because the system has been trying for years to break that connection between people. The "I'm all right Jack" type society. We must hang on to that, that need to share with other people our concerns for their sake, as well. But you can teach people forever, who will never ever use it. And that's a waste of time. People have to use it. They've got to stick their heads up above the trenches and get the information out. Even if you only eventually change five people in your lifetime, you've done more than most.

Jackie; Yes. And I don't know how many people you've talked to, I would think that you have, that have listened to this broadcast, that have called you that have called you, that have called me, that have lost their friends, and their families, many people, lose their families because of it. That's, what I'm saying is, that the mind that the heart of people that I talk to, they're not what you're talking about right now. And that's why, and we've talked about this, since 1998, and that's why I was hoping maybe this evening that we don't do the general all over, you know, that's what everybody does. I don't, there's many of our listeners that they've sacrificed, well, their friends and their family.

Alan: They've not sacrificed it. They were never yours anyway.

Jackie: No, no, it feels like, yes, but, you know what. It feels like a sacrifice when it happens.

Alan: The change is within the person, and it's nothing to be ashamed of. And it's definitely nothing to regret. Truth has a price. In everything in this world, there's a cause and an effect. And when you get truth.

Jackie: Yeah, I used the wrong word. I did use the wrong word. Sacrifice. And I said, it feels like a sacrifice when it happened. It is within them that they have an impelling urging to share what they know. And because of that, they've lost friends, they've lost family. Many of them, Alan. I've talked, over these past ten in the half years, I couldn't even guess the number of people that I've spoken with. They feel like loners. They feel alone. In fact, that's a lot of times why they call, because they have sometimes to talk to somebody that they can relate with. And that's, there's a lot of people in our listening audience, that fit that.

Alan: Yes. But you know, I don't see it the same way, you see.

Jackie: You don't.

Alan: I don't view that the same way. When you have broken away, and it will call it the mass, the stereotype.

Jackie: The what?

Alan: The mass, you might say. The stereotype. When you've broken out of it, even though, you'll still see, even though you'll still see, or have a feeling for the old once and a while, you should really go on and be thankful, in a sense, to rejoice even, because there's nothing more wonderful than breaking through. There's nothing to compare with it. You can have sadness at those you've left behind, and the knowledge that they'll probably always be there. Not necessarily so, but probably, there's a good chance. But you rejoice in the fact that you've broken through. When you can break through this system, with all of the sciences behind it and the wisdom of the ages, that's meant to keep you in a mental strait jacket from birth till death, when you've overcome that, you've overcome the world, and you can go on from there. And yes, you won't be part of the crowd, but that's part of what you sought after. When you look, don't ask for it on your conditions.

Jackie: Yes. I found that out. I found that out.

Alan: Yeah. You want truth with no attachments. You don't want any guarantees. And I say to people all the time, do you really want truth, are you sure? And I'll warn them. You'll never be the same again. And I'll say, what's dear to you. And they'll tell me what's dear to them, and generally by that I will go further with them or not.

Jackie: In other words, what if they said, my family is dear to me.

Alan: Then I'd ask them, just how dear. Would you be willing to sacrifice losing them? And if they wouldn't.

Jackie: So, it is a sacrifice in your mind.

Alan: To them it is, not to me. See, there's a new belonging, you see. You only belong with that which is on the same walk as yourself. You can't go back when you've opened Pandora's Box.

Jackie: You can never go back, no.

Alan: No.

Jackie: No, I know that.

Alan: And so, you certainly, see, you've left, as I say, the mass man, behind. You've walked out of that room forever, and if you still have nostalgia, then that can play on you, and that can bring you down again.

Jackie: Nostalgia.

Alan: But you still can't go back, because you can't. So you have a choice to work your way through it and realize that whether you like it or not, you're not one of them anymore.

Jackie: And when that does happen, I've experienced it. Of course, I'm not, you know, at that point where I'm walking on water. When the tension comes between you and your loved ones and family, your children, or anybody in family, because of what you know, and because you are so compelled to share it. And then they'll say, oh, please don't start preaching again. Well, Alan, that hurts. And it seems to me...

Alan: And that's why I always tell them, don't preach to your family, yeah.

Jackie: Well, is it preaching?

Alan: Yeah.

Jackie: Is it preaching when you find, oh, well wait a minute, how do you know it's preaching unless I say.

Alan: Preaching is when you are speaking on something, which they cannot possibly at the moment relate to, and they let you know it.

Jackie: In other words, if you're talking about some new information you found out on a particular product they might be using, that is damaging livers, now.

Alan: To them, if they have no interest in it themselves, then you're just being a control freak.

Jackie: Alan, isn't it a possibility. I mean, this is a little bit of a double standard here we've got, because we have to, as you just said, we have got to stand up. We have got to do, share information that we have. Maybe our responsibility is to say that, and then let it go, knowing that they're going to make the choice.

Alan: Yeah, but how many people do you know who can let it go?

Jackie: I'm talking about this particular situation, any particular situation where we finally realize that there are certain people who will and certain people who won't. And interestingly, when it's your family, and they're in your heart, it hurts even though, even though, you're compelled to, it hurts. And I'm not sure, because maybe I misunderstood, but it seems like what you said is, you've got to get through that, and, you know, if you even have nostalgia, it's going to hold you back. Does that mean, does that mean that we have to quit feeling, Alan?

Alan: You have to be able to handle feelings.

Jackie: Pardon?

Alan: You have to be able to handle feelings in a different way. And every, every.

Jackie: You mean it can hurt, and you can accept the hurt. Do you mean that?

Alan: Yeah.

Jackie: Well, okay, fine. But at least.

Alan: In every religion, in every single religion, you have the same allegories over and over and over that when the person changes, you never look back. There are reasons for not looking back. And in every, every, every single religion out there, all of them, when you change yourself, you belong to a different family. Every one.

Jackie: Do you see, or I don't know, in your comprehension, I know it's difficult for you to relate, from, it seems, you

know, you're very beginnings, there wasn't much you didn't know. But do you see, that people are in certain steps. Everybody isn't at the same level of awakening or understanding. And so, to take it to the very nth degree, and say if you can't do this, you may as well not even try.

Alan: I wouldn't try to wake someone up who hasn't taken the first step themselves. Asking questions outside the box.

Jackie: Okay. We have to take a break here. And folks, stay with us. We're going to be back.

(Commercial Break)

Jackie: Okay, we're back. And Alan, are you there?

Alan: Yep.

Jackie: Okay, well, we were talking. You had mentioned that sharing with people, and people who's journey, if you would, to spiritual consciousness is, you know, on a different path. Each, I don't mean different. Maybe a different, a different level if you would on the journey. And you said that you wouldn't even, not talk to somebody, but, I don't know what you said, but you said, unless they would ask questions outside the box.

Alan: You wouldn't teach them something outside of their knowledge, their present knowledge, unless they were asking questions.

Jackie: Why would you have to teach them if it was already their knowledge though?

Alan: I just said, if they didn't have it in them. That they were not expressing questions, the right kind of questions, then there's no point. If you try to teach someone who hasn't asked the questions, you're actually nagging them. It's no different than a born-againer coming along, and preaching the gospel to you over and over. It's outside of their present reality. They can't relate to it. So you can only teach people, and I hear it so often, because the first thing they want to do, it's like conversion, you want to convert the person next store to you, or next to you. And it ends up in chaos for them. It makes a hell on earth for themselves and their wife or husband or whoever. If you truly love a person, and you know where they are in their mindset, if you truly love them, and you know if they've been asking questions or not about, as I say, outside the box, if you truly love them, and they haven't been asking the questions, leave them in peace. You're not loving someone when you start to nag them. And that's how they see it. And that causes so much conflict. Tremendous conflict. And you have to be able to accept that that person might never have any inclination to ask the right questions, because they are making decisions.

Jackie: I've had, I've had experiences, well, actually, conversations with people, who have told me that I said something and they didn't get it. And I said the same thing again, another way, and they finally got it. But maybe it took several, several times. Those were things I didn't know about, until I was told about. But I don't see the difference in that, and in saying something, and leave it go after you've said it. Leave it go, because how do you know, at what point they're going to "get it", Alan.

Alan: Yeah, but you're differentiating between just planting the occasional seed and leaving it, and then, wanting to save those around you. These are two different things altogether. We're talking about generalities with the occasional person, when they've listened to the radio or whatever, or they've already been asking questions, that's why they listen to these kinds of shows. So, they're asking questions. Just by seeking they're asking the questions.

Jackie: Exactly. Thank you.

Alan: But other people, as I say, those right next to you, who like the idea of the world as it's been presented and reinforced to them. You can't just walk in and say, "Hey. You've got it all wrong." "You have to understand this." That's a typical expression they'll use.

Jackie: Well, maybe it is. I'm not talking about being that blunt. I'm not talking about being that blunt, and saying you've got to get this or else, or whatever.

Alan: And as I say, in every religion, you have little keys to truths which are buried from the masses, because they're never really explained to the masses by the priests or preachers who are set up there. And even in the West, for the Christian side, they have the same thing. They tell you a little story, a little allegory, with a truth contained within. And in the West, it was Jesus, and his family comes to visit, and wants to get to the head of the crowd, and right up to Jesus. And he's told they're there in the audience, and he says, "Well, who is my mother? Who is my father? Who are my brothers and sisters?" Meaning, those of the same mindset were really his family.

Jackie: I think people will understand that. Don't you? That we have.

Alan: They might understand it, but they don't understand the truth of it, you see.

Jackie: You mean, the truth of the fact that those of us who are really family are of the same mind. You think they don't understand.

Alan: Definitely, or they're walking on the same path. Or there's someone behind you somewhere.

Jackie: There you go.

Alan: But regardless.

Jackie: Yeah.

Alan: You've broken out of the traditions.

Jackie: There you go, yes.

Alan: You've broken away from, you've already broken away from what was supposed to be the set of norms, and you have to accept that you are giving up that. And that was the whole point of truth. There are no guarantees with it. It doesn't say you're going to have perpetual bliss. That's for the New Agers that think themselves in fantasy, and purr, as I say, like a cat forever. Truth will take you through mountains and valleys.

Jackie: And so will love, won't it, Alan.

Alan: Oh, that too, because with everything, there are two sides of everything.

Jackie: Yes.

Alan: You can't truly have a picture of anything, unless you truly experience both sides; the pain, the ecstasy, everything. These are all growing experiences. And it's out of all of these things that the spiritual side will develop. You can't do it without it.

Jackie: The spiritual side will develop.

Alan: Yeah.

Jackie: Yes.

Alan: You cannot bypass it. You can't take shortcuts. You can't just throw down money and say, teach me this. And I've had offers. One guy offered \$140,000 if I'd just give him the bottom line.

Jackie: The bottom line of what?

Alan: Truth and reality.

Jackie: Like you know it.

Alan: Yeah, here's the money, give me my copy.

Jackie: And then, anything you say to him, he'll say, that's it, because Alan Watt said it. That's the guru.

Alan: Yeah.

Jackie: That's what I told you last night, Alan. This isn't funny really. It isn't funny.

Alan: But that's how people are.

Jackie: No, that isn't how people are. That's how people are with you.

Alan: There's a lot of people, a lot of people are like that. And if you think I'm wrong, just look at the professional gurus in California.

Jackie: Alan. I know that, I understand that, but what I'm saying is, I said this last night that you have become like a guru to a lot of people.

Alan: Yeah, that's why I keep telling them.

Jackie: And they think you know everything.

Alan: Yeah. That's why I tell them, you know, don't become me.

Jackie: Or believe everything I say.

Alan: You have to think for yourself. That too, check everything. And you must find yourself. You must find who you are.

Jackie: That's good. Last night, when we were talking, and I mentioned to you, some, and I'm switching us grossly here, but it's kind of in the same vein. You had mentioned, back in May, in fact, I checked on the date, because I wanted to make sure. It was the 17th of May this year, and that was when you said you talk to people one on one, and you're deprogramming them, and then you're reprogramming them. And last night I asked you, who has the right to program anybody. And you said, well, you know, the best you can do is to give them a place to go or a start. And I said, is that what you mean by reprogramming. And you said, no. And so, I wonder, when you talk about programming somebody's mind, Alan, do you, or does anybody have a right to do it?

Alan: You do if they're completely, utterly at their wit's end.

Jackie: Programming their mind.

Alan: Many, many of them are at their wit's end. Dangerously so.

Jackie: What does programming somebody's mind mean then. Because maybe I'm looking at it.

Alan: When you deprogram someone, you can't leave a blank sheet, or you've got a zombie.

Jackie: So you reprogram.

Alan: You give a basic there, a basis for them to begin with. What they do with it is up to them.

Jackie: Okay. So, you're not really programming somebody's mind.

Alan: No, I'm not. I'm not indoctrinating anybody.

Jackie: Well, that's what you're said, you're reprogramming them.

Alan: No, I'm not indoctrinating anybody, Jackie. I know you want to believe that, because you keep saying it over and over, and I've told you I'm not doing that.

Jackie: No, excuse me, Alan. No you said reprogramming, and I heard reprogramming, that's why I asked you to explain it the way you meant it.

Alan: If someone asks you for reality, what would you call what you give them?

Jackie: If somebody asks.

Alan: A suggestion?

Jackie: Excuse me.

Alan: Is it a suggestion or a truth?

Jackie: If somebody asks for reality, I wouldn't know what to give them, because I don't know what is reality. I don't. I'm not there, Alan, you know, that I have every answer.

Alan: Well, what you give them, if they can handle it, is a basic platform to begin with.

Jackie: Like.

Alan: And if they want to go on with it, they can carry on themselves, or they can get back to you.

Jackie: Okay.

Alan: But at least they've got more to stand on than they had before.

Jackie: Okay. Well, that isn't programming somebody's mind. Not in the way I took it. And thank you, Alan.

Alan: It's not mind control. It's not mind control.

Jackie: Now, well, you used the word reprogramming, and you know, that has been such a topic of our conversations, how peoples minds have been programmed that when you said, I reprogram them, as I said, it slipped me by, when you first said it, and then I thought about it, and I said, wait a minute reprogramming.

Alan: Listen, let me put it straight to you and then you can get off the topic. If someone asks me for a truth, and they're in a bad way, I'll ask them how bad they are. I'll ask them what they've already looked at. I'll see where the core of their problem lies, and if they're really serious, and I think they're in trouble, I will give them a basic, grounding to stand on. But as I say, I'd leave it to them where they go with it.

Jackie: That's good. That isn't programming somebody's mind.

Alan: It's all semantics.

Jackie: It's a word that we've used a lot, and you have to forgive me, Alan. You gave me what I was asking for.

Alan: Jackie, you won't let it go, will you? We should move over this, and go on to the next thing, because it's explained. Unless you don't think it is explained.

Jackie: No, it isn't that I don't think it's explained. No. But it. I know, but I'm going to say something else about it again, and then you're going to say, you won't let it go, will you.

Alan: But you won't you see. If something is your bondage, you won't let it go. If it wasn't bugging you, you'd let it go. So, there's another reason why it's bugging you.

Jackie: And maybe it's bugging you. Maybe I'm bugging you, Alan.

Alan: If you keep on about it, there's an intent somewhere, which is different from what I'm hearing.

Jackie: Okay, so in other words, I won't have the last word. And then everything.

Alan: If that's important. If that's important. That's silly. Yeah.

Jackie: You really have a way with words, don't you, Alan.

Alan: Not words.

Jackie: Yes.

Alan: It's not words.

Jackie: Okay. Alright. Well, so, we have ten, about ten minutes left here. Where do we go with this?

Alan: Well, the topic really is about a spiritual side of someone who's breaking out of this conditioned reality, where everyone has had the same conditioning. Minor variations, minor degrees of different things, maybe even abuse, because it's an abusive system. And however, we've all gone through the same spectrum road, you might say. To be trained in the same things, the same ways of looking at things, the same understandings and conclusions, and that's mass indoctrination. It's a lifelong indoctrination, where we don't have to think for ourselves. The answers are debated on television by experts, and we pick the one we like best. That's why they always give you two opposing sides, to politics or what a president just said, or whatever. Everything is given to us on a plate. And we don't really participate in anything, see.

Jackie: And we've talked about this, many, many times, haven't we.

Alan: Yeah, and so therefore, if you truly want to break out of the system, you have to take the responsibility of having a purpose now. You have a purpose. Most people who don't really know what's wrong, will be told by the system, that it's themselves that's wrong. Therefore they go to psychiatrists or councilors or therapy meetings or group meetings and so on, and yet, still inside there's an emptiness there, and it's because they have no purpose. No real reason for being. And that gnaws away at them. So, when you break out of the box, and you realize, wait a minute, you can be quite correct with what you're saying, as a minority of one. You don't need the majority vote here, or the majority conclusions, and so it's alright to be different from the rest. And you've broken free. And you are breaking free. And you take the consequence, yeah. You might be lonely at times, but there's an added benefit, because now your mind is totally free. And it becomes more free all the time. The more you want to hang on to things, the more it will hold you back. The more depressed you'll become on and off, and you'll go through a roller coaster, until you understand that you don't belong to the same people any more. You've moved on.

Jackie: And the spiritual side of that individual, that is the beginning of the development.

Alan: It's a road, yep. It's a road. And sometimes it doesn't seem clear. But, if the tragedies happen, the hope happens as well, and the reality of the fulfillment of the hope happens. As I say, you have mountains and valleys, and each time, your mind really expands with understanding, and you think you've reached the top of a mountain, you're down in a valley again to digest it for a while, before you go up the next mountain. There's so much to know.

Jackie: That's like being the little, the big frog in the little pond, and then when you come to a new understanding, you're like the little tiny frog in a great big huge pond.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: Yes.

Alan: And so, you've got to, it's a matter of leaving behind and taking the risks. Leaving behind all that was to become something that will be. And the choice is yours, but you have to let go of many things too.

Jackie: Yes. And I'm going to repeat what you said, is that, there are people, right now, who are breaking out of that. And it is the beginning of their journey. And that was, I'm not sure that I express myself in the way that. Well, I grope for words, Alan. But when we were talking about people being on different paths or different levels. I don't know the words that would be appropriate there, but you just said it, and I appreciate that. That everybody is on, just awakening, opening their eyes, it's just an ongoing and ongoing process, and there are many different stages of that.

Alan: Yeah. And that's what I'm saying. Sometimes you get a glimpse of a higher truth, that can be almost overwhelming, and that's the reward that you've really sought. And it comes in different periods and each one is worth all that you think you may have lost. But by that time, anyway, you know that you've really lost nothing at all. You've gained far more than most people. And as I say, you've overcome the world, a tremendous breakthrough. Tremendous breakthrough. Tremendous. Against all odds.

Jackie: Are you saying that that very beginning is overcoming the world, because that first step is taken, Alan?

Alan: When, you've cast off everything and reevaluated everything, because you have, you've changed. Once you've changed completely, you will see everything differently, everything.

Jackie: Yes.

Alan: You would have a deeper insight into yourself. Into why you used to think this way, even about acquaintances or loved ones and so on, but, at the same time, you've now broken through and left them. It made be sad to say, but you've left them. And you must go on from there, and go higher.

Jackie: And maybe we've let them, or maybe the separation just happened.

Alan: Yeah, you know, it's a separation.

Jackie: And there's just one more, and once again, I'll ask your forgiveness when I ask this question, it isn't to be argumentative, but to get in my mind the cognitiveness, of this message. Because, you said, a couple or three times, when people begin to suddenly awaken, the spiritual side then will begin to develop, and then, in the past, and at other times, everybody doesn't have spirit. We have to call it to us.

Alan: It's something that comes to you. And it's not channeling or even asking for something to come to you.

Jackie: It's just something that is within.

Alan: You know, that there's a knowledge coming closer and closer as you seek the same thing, you're seeking it,

it's coming closer and closer. And as I say, when you die to the old world system, and it's old values, and indoctrinations, then it happens much quicker. Not everybody can pass everything on.

Jackie: The differentiation that I hope to make here, is because you had said on one program, not Sweet Liberty, that there is a spirit that's made for everybody, but we have to call it.

Alan: That's what they always called your, your true soul mate is what they used to call it.

Jackie: And then you said, spirit doesn't always come to everybody.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: Well, do you. What does that mean? Does that mean that there's something.

Alan: It doesn't come, because you see, not everybody is honest about the thing in the first place, honest with themselves.

Jackie: No, we're talking about people who are calling spirit to them, and spirit doesn't always come.

Alan: Yeah, and you don't have to call it that either, you can call it anything you want. It's wisdom. It's something much bigger than all of this. Much, much bigger. It's not traditional channeling or spirit guides, or stuff like that.

Jackie: No, I'm not talking about that Alan.

Alan: It's way beyond all of that, and it's always been the same in every age.

Jackie: And it is within each and every one of us.

Alan: It's, the innate capacity would be there.

Jackie: Yes, that would be it, wouldn't it?

Alan: Would be there, however there's also choice of the physical, and the physical person as well has a personality. And most choose never to go in that direction.

Jackie: In what direction?

Alan: To seek something bigger. The other part.

Jackie: Oh, no, but I was talking about those who were seeking.

Alan: Yeah, they truly are seeking, and they've been honest with themselves, because you can't get it, it won't happen, it won't happen unless you can stand back and look at yourself, and your whole life, and everything you've ever done in your life. It won't happen otherwise.

Jackie: And that's like calling something into us that isn't there. That's going to make a choice.

Alan: That would be another way, yeah.

Jackie: That's going to make a choice whether we're going to get it or not. See, that's kind of a hopelessness, isn't it Alan.

Alan: It's hopeless for people like that.

Jackie: Is it?

Alan: You can't take who you are with you, with the guarantees that you will be you.

Jackie: But somebody who dotes on you, and everything you say, and they're truly wanting truth, and they're seeking and they're calling, and they hear, well, spirit doesn't always come. And you know what, I've talked to people who have gotten very upset with wondering, is spirit going to come when they call. We're out of time.

Alan: You can't whistle for it, no.

Jackie: I know.

Alan: No. It will come when you are honest with yourself.

Jackie: It will come.

Alan: When you are honest with yourself and about yourself.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

- | | | | |
|---------------------|--|---|--|
| <u>BOOKS</u> | "Cutting Through"
Volumes 1, 2, 3 | & | "Waiting for the Miracle....."
Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....." (Español) & "Esperando um Milagre....." (Português) |
| <u>CDs</u> | Ancient Religions and
History MP3 CDs:
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2
(1998-2000) | & | Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
Hours per Disc) |
| <u>DVDs</u> | "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME" | | |

April 4th, 2006
Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca

alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** *postal* money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL *postal* money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

Jackie Patru: Alright. Well, say hello to our listeners this evening, and let them know what your website is. I've got water boiling, and I want to go get my tea, okay?

Alan Watt: Yeah, you can catch me, Alan Watt, at cuttingthroughthematrix.com. And there are different programs and shows which you can download for free, audio shows, and one video. And you can do it both on landline and on highspeed. It takes longer on the landline. Some people have downloaded it on the landlines without any problems at all. And the webmaster has made it pretty simple, which people like me really need, actually, in order to find out how to download the stuff. But it's up there. There will be more added to it shortly, including some CDs which are coming out, a whole series of them. I also have three books for sale, which are called Cutting Through. And these books, I, II, and III, go into the occult hidden societies behind rulerships and kingdoms and governments and so on, down through the ages, up until the present time. And I give you a lot of Masonic and High Masonic coding contained within them. And in the third one, I go into the monetary connection between the system we live in, which is called civilization; we've always had money at the beginning of what we call civilization, or the system, which basically dictates the way we live, how we live, who will live better than whom, and how wars are created and made and so on from thousands of years BC up until the present. It really hasn't changed in its structure, its intentions, or its methodology. So, you can order those books, and you'll see again, the address on the website to order them from. I don't know if Jackie is back yet or not. I guess not.

Jackie: I'm back.

Alan: You're back, eh?

Jackie: I'm back.

Alan: This is live. This is live radio. (Laughter)

Jackie: Alan, you know, I think we've got a delay going on here or something.

Alan: Really? Oh.

Jackie: Yeah, because you're not responding as quickly. And then I keep wondering if I've lost you.

Alan: No, unless maybe the secret service is trying out a different computer that I'm going through first, yeah, so they can. Yeah, you never know.

Jackie: Right. Did you tell them, because I was in the kitchen, and couldn't hear what you were saying, did you tell them about being on George Noory?

Alan: No. I was asked to go on the George Noory Show by the producer. And I've accepted. We'll see if it still goes ahead. If it does, it will be on the overnight of the 10th and the 11th of this month. And I don't know how long it's on for either. I don't know if it's an hour or more. And this happened after I was on the Rollye James show, for three hours, so I guess the word got round, and we'll see how the next one goes. I'm kind of looking forward to it. Hello? I guess Jackie has gone for her tea again.

(Electronic Pulse Sound Interference)

Alan: Wow, what was that? What was that sound there?

Jackie: What was what? Was it bad?

Alan: It was a clashing, electronic sound.

Jackie: I thought that was at your place.

Alan: No. It was a dee-dee-dee-dee-dee. To me it sounded like some sort of electronic pulsation or something.

Jackie: Well, on the George Noory thing, you've sent your books, right? They wanted the books. You've mailed the books to them?

Alan: Yeah. That will give them an idea, I guess of questions and things to ask.

Jackie: Well, we'll see once they read your books if they're going to bring you on.

Alan: That's right. They might cancel, and say, oh, no, this guy is too far out there.

Jackie: Well our listeners need to know that it's been scheduled, you did say, overnight the 10th and 11th of April. And you're scheduled to be on at 2am Eastern time, right, Alan?

Alan: I think it is.

Jackie: Well, you said 11 Pacific, so that would be 2am. And you're not sure. So, folks, this is really amazing. The fact that he was on the Rollye James Show and 6 FM stations, and the information is getting out, and I just think it's a miracle, Alan.

Alan: Yes. And also, I was also on last week there, I got a sudden call to go back on The Edge Show for half an hour, because the guest hadn't turned up. So it's nice to see that these things are starting to happen now.

Jackie: Yes, it is. And it is a possibility that you might wind up saying more than their handlers want you to say, but the beauty of this is that you're having the opportunity to get in front of so many people.

Alan: Yes, that's it.

Jackie: I think it's a miracle. To me, it's like a miracle.

Alan: Well, it's been a long time coming. I mean, we started in '98, and just worked quietly and plodded on, you know. And for some reason.

Jackie: You'd be surprised how many of our listeners have contacted me over the years, Lily mentioned this, she said in the American Free Press, we would get on or I would get on a topic on Sweet Liberty, and she said, right after that the American Free Press would be on it. She said it happened way too many times to be coincidence. And Eleanor called me from Canada, and you had said this too, that you noticed a lot of times Art Bell, a radio talk show host, repeating you, almost quoting you, but yet, of course, never acknowledging the source. And Eleanor called one night, and this was, I don't know, at least a couple of years broadcast or whatever, and she said, Jackie, tune into Art Bell, what he's doing right now is just an extension of what you and Alan just got done doing. So, they've probably been listening, Alan.

Alan: And also the other thing was, well, there's a shortwave broadcaster too, who would often mention topics the next day, which we discussed the night before. But sure, I have no doubt. The giveaway is that there must be... See, I know there are people out there who monitor all the airwaves. And I know this for a fact, because there was a show on a Toronto station one day, a bit of news, and I really wanted to get a hold of the original copy, and I contacted the station, and they said they couldn't, they didn't have a copy to give me, but they put me in touch with an organization which does international monitoring of all the airwaves. And I wrote to them, and sure enough, it cost me 60 dollars for a cassette tape, mind you, but this organization does monitor all radio shows and television shows in the entire country. And I thought, this has to be run by some government agency. So, they do scan all the information that's being put out there, and I guess that way they can head off that information by putting out people with their own spin on it, you know. That's how they keep control of the information. So, when someone is coming out with some truth, they put out a superhero that then repeats it, and because god has said it, and with a spin on it, the people will listen to it, where the original person is forgotten in the wash, you know. That's how it works.

Jackie: You know, I'll tell you a good example of that. When there was a lot, actually, it was early on, when we first started talking about chemtrails, and that would have been the summer of '98, Alan. But we were really hitting it heavy at the time, and that was before you started, because you actually began coming on in the winter, December of '98, but it was within a year, or maybe that year, it was ABC, one of the networks, part of the news network, I've got it on video. They had a three or four minute thing on chemtrails. Of course they were calling them contrails. And they were even showing them what they looked like from the satellites. And they showed Xs in the sky. And they said that these were from commercial jet airplanes, and that they were very concerned that this might be part of the cause of global warming.

Alan: Yeah, they said it was contrail clutter.

Jackie: They said it was contrails.

Alan: And they called it clutter.

Jackie: Contrail clutter, yeah. Contrails that didn't dissipate, right. And I wonder how many people who weren't aware of what a "chemtrail" is looked at that, and said, wait a minute. That's not a contrail. Contrails don't last. Contrails dissipate almost as fast as the airplane leaves it.

Alan: But everything is new in the New World Order. We have a New World Order, and we have a new freedom, and we have new contrails, you see. Everything is new.

Jackie: And new hurricane weather patterns.

Alan: That's right. And tornadoes. And yet every one of these things, this is the beauty of very high tech manipulation. The beauty of it is that as long as they don't admit they're using very high sciences, even though they admit that they have these abilities and installations to do so. As long as they don't admit they're actually using them, we can never, ever get the absolute proof, except what we see by our own reason. You know. That's how it works. So everything in other words that we see.

Jackie: I have written it down, but it's on another page here, that when you had a visitor, one of our friends here from Pennsylvania, and you mentioned in the wintertime there, it happened last winter, and evidently this winter too, that after the snow melted there was this white haze all over the ground. And he took a sample of it and had it analyzed. And what were the metals that they found in that thing, Alan?

Alan: Barium. There was barium, there was aluminum oxide, copper, titanium, and some other metallic substances. But this laboratory didn't have the facilities to do a biological check on it. But at least we got all the metals there. But yeah, the whole field, once the last snow melts for a few days, you have maybe four or five inches of, it's like tiny interwoven cobwebs, that's what it looks like. It's like a candy floss all over the field. And once the sun works on it for four or five days, then it crumbles into a powder which lasts for quite a while. But that was the time of year where my dog died. Other people I know, their cats and dogs were getting sick as well, vomiting and so on, and I think it was from basically eating the snow. See, that's the last of the concentrated spraying for the whole winter. That's maybe four months, five months of snow, of spraying all in that snow, you see.

Jackie: Alan, remember the [inaudible] just prior to Meggie? She had a sudden heart attack. She had no signs of any illness whatsoever. But when you mentioned snow. She'd go out there and she'd look just like a machine. She'd put her mouth in the snow and just eat her way through it. And it never ever occurred to me until you just said that that might have. Because Mariah would go out, Mariah didn't eat the snow, she rolls in it. She rolls in it.

Alan: But then they lick their fur, they lick their paws, you know.

Jackie: And it was in February, right around the first of February. And Megan died, about a month later or before that.

Alan: That was March. Yeah, March, the end of March.

Jackie: Okay, there you go.

Alan: You literally have four months of spraying all condensed into that thin little layer you see. That's a lot of chemicals. And that's what's left at the end, is this polymer type of sponge almost. And then it crumbles into a white powder, and even the leaves that it rests upon turn pure white with it, you know. That's a lot of chemicals. That's what we're being doused with. And this falls right along with the HAARP technology, because in HAARP, they mentioned many, many years ago, that they could use HAARP on a more sophisticated level, if they could douse the atmosphere with metallic particles, because it would be a good electrical conduit. But we're also taking this stuff in. We're breathing it in. We're eating it from the food. It's in the water. So, we also are becoming walking antennas. And surely none of this can be a byproduct, a coincidence of it all. Perhaps that's their intention.

Jackie: Some time ago, remember, I told you about [inaudible] and the flyer I got on it. It's some type of amino acid, I think. And the flyer, the FDA has acknowledged, that you cleanse the body of heavy metals, toxins, heavy metals, but not how well it does with cleaning out the arteries. That's the point they were making. But at that point, I remember saying this, and I thought about it again, when you were giving me that list of metals. We need to check out and see if it really will help to flush that from the body, Alan. Don't you think it's worth looking into?

Alan: Oh, sure, absolutely. I'm sure the elite themselves must have some very sophisticated methods of ridding it from themselves. They must be doing it.

Jackie: Yeah, because they're out and about, aren't they?

Alan: I'm sure that they do. Whatever the public have access to on a medical level is always antique, really, and they're always so far ahead, near the top, they must have very sophisticated methods of ridding this from their body. We know that they do get inoculations, the real inoculations, against many of the hybrid designed bacteriums and viruses from germ warfare labs. They do get inoculations against all of these high diseases. So, they would also get some sort of high chelation type therapy.

Jackie: And that's what [inaudible] is, is chelation therapy.

Alan: But it's a dangerous world we're living in. It's always been rather dangerous in this system, but it's getting more overt now. We can see the effects, we can look at the skies and actually see this stuff coming down. One, I think it was last winter, when it's cold, the polymer, the stuff that causes the rainbow effects around the sun when they're spraying heavily, you'll find the polymer, when it's really cold weather, sometimes comes down, it comes down in clumps. And I saw one about six feet long, tumbling through the sky, slowly, and then it hit a tree and then gradually started to dissolve. And so, that's what they used to call angel hair, back in the 60s when they were experimenting with this stuff on the public. And of course, the diversion that the CIA put out was, oh there's always UFOs in the vicinity when this stuff is coming down, this angel hair, but really, they were testing it themselves on the public, and then, no doubt, they knew what the results would be by following the medical records of local areas, you know.

Jackie: What it sounds like to me is that ethyl dibromide. And remember I told you, that was in '98 when I received that email, and it said it's confirmed that it's been in the chemtrails.

Alan: But there's many substances, and again, I'd love to get biological tests done on this stuff to see if there's viruses. Because I know, back in the 1950s, when it was Teller that created the H-Bomb, he first suggested using this type of spray for electromagnetic pulse purposes, the HAARP purpose. And he also said that the polymer that they could mix it with could also be used to carry bacterium or viruses across vast areas in wartime. So, I'd love to get a sample done on a biological level.

Jackie: When I got the manufacturer's safety data sheet on the ethyl dibromide, it did say that it freezes at about 50 degrees. And it dissipates in the sun. And when I called that lab, the gentlemen, they put me in touch with the guy that actually did the analysis. And he said, I can't give you the results, because somebody, a private individual had the sampling done, the analysis. But he said, I will tell you this one thing, there's no more than 10% EDB in this sample. And the FDA, around the 80s, I think, had put out an emergency stoppage on the use of EDB, ethyl dibromide, as they were using it, they had used it for about a decade as pesticide. And I got a lot of information about pesticides, as part of environmental protection, because they were the ones that really began to want to know what was the safety of this stuff. And they were spraying it on dried corns and grains and things like that. They were using it as a pesticide and all the tests that had been done on it were by the company that manufactured the EDB, and they kept saying it was safe. So, after a decade, then the EPA puts out an emergency stop usage. There is no safe level of ethyl dibromide. And according to this guy at the lab in Ohio that I spoke with, he said there was no more than 10% in that sample that he analyzed. And one of our listeners in, I believe it was Arkansas, called me just before I went on the air the one day, that's when I was on at 6pm. And he said, they've been spraying, and he said Jackie, this stuff is hanging off the trees. And he grabbed a film canister and went out and got a sample of it. And he was holding it, and I told him, put a mask on and gloves. And he went out to get a sample, and he got back on the phone, and he was describing it to me, like you said. It looked like it was lacy, like angel hair.

Alan: It's like that candy cane, you know that stuff.

Jackie: You're talking about cotton candy.

Alan: Cotton candy. In Britain you call it candy floss, you know. But that's the stuff.

Jackie: As he was watching it, it was dissipating. So, I suggested that he get it in the freezer right away, and he did,

and it stopped, you know, it stopped melting, dissipating. And do you know, I don't really know what came of that. And we were in touch off and on, and I don't know if he was able to find a lab that would do an analysis on it. That's very bad stuff. That stuff you're describing is what he described, Alan.

Alan: Yeah, I know. Well, this is happening all over the country. This is all kept quiet by the regular media, and anyone who can trust the regular media, when this is happening above your heads every day, I mean, why would you expect any truth from them. And to be honest, I think this is the number one crisis that we have to face at the moment. This secrecy around what's happening above our heads is terribly ominous. They know it's detrimental to our health. They know they can't tell the public what it is or why they're doing it. And yet there's a priority obviously for doing so. I think this is the number one thing that we have to really get out into the open, because until this stops, I don't think people are going to survive too long, with all the infections they're getting. It's probably affecting their mind as well. We know that Alzheimer's patients have large quantities of aluminum oxide in their brain tissue. And this stuff that they're spraying...

Jackie: Is it aluminum oxide or aluminum?

Alan: It's aluminum. All types and traces of aluminum are detrimental in the brain. And unfortunately, that's where it seems to be taken up to and it gets deposited. So, it could certainly affect memory, for instance. I think it's also possible that there's drugs in this stuff, since Rumsfeld came on after 9/11 and said that they had vast quantities of aerosolized Prozac and Valium to spray over entire cities, if there's another crisis, in order to calm the people. It makes perfect sense as we go through these big changes we have to go through, and they are of a global change, basically, the changes we have to go through. It makes perfect sense they'd want to drug the populace as we go through them and bring us out into a completely new way of living. So, I wouldn't put anything past them.

Jackie: That stuff I was talking about isn't EDT, it's EDTA. And I was thinking that maybe one of our wonderful internet listeners might have time to do some real research on that. To find out about it. We're going to be taking a break here in about 15 seconds. And then we'll be back after this. Folks, don't go away. We'll be back, with Alan Watt.

(Commercial Break)

Jackie: I did this before, but it's just one paragraph. And I want to read this for our listeners. Maybe somebody will check into this and get back with me. They're talking about this chelation therapy of course, for the arteries, because it removes the calcium plaque. But it says, "In the days after World War II, men, who worked in battery factories, or painted ships with lead based paint, began coming down with lead poisoning from their high exposure in these jobs. A safe, harmless chemical called EDTA, was found to be extremely effective for removing the lead from the men's bodies. An effective cure for lead poisoning. But something else happened. Many of the men who were treated with EDTA enjoyed an apparent reduction in the symptoms of heart disease." And they explain, this is Ethylenediaminetetraacetic acid. It's an amino acid. It says it was synthesized in Germany in 1935, and first patented in the US in 1941. And so, I don't know why I haven't taken the time to do this, and I haven't. I guess I was hoping one of our listeners would do it. Anyway, that's what it is. Either oral, or they do it by injection too. But I guess the injection is very, very expensive, and the oral chelation therapy, taking it orally is a lot less expensive. And Darren asked me, remember we were talking earlier today about that Dr. Doom? Dr. Eric Pianca is his name, and he was doing a talk. This was in March. Darren said he talked about this on the air yesterday, last night, and this was the fifth of March that he did this speech, when he said that 90% of the population had to be eliminated and he said that airborne Ebola would be the best way to do it. But Darren wanted me to clean up something, because on this guy's website there was a very extensive, what do you call it when somebody dies?

Alan: Obituary. Is it obituary?

Jackie: Yeah, the obituary. Well, he had evidently written it himself, but at the top of it, it says not dead yet. So, this was a long background on this man and all that he's done and accomplished. He's got a herd of bulls, of cows, and his main bull's name is Lucifer, Alan. Darren wanted me to clean that up, and let the listeners know. Because he thought because he was looking at that obituary the guy was dead, he's not. He said that on the 5th of March, and

he's recommended airborne Ebola.

Alan: Was he speaking at some meeting or something public?

Jackie: Yeah, it was in Texas, Beaumont, Texas at Lamar University. And it was the Texas Academy of Science. And the guy who exposed him was a member, according to, his name is Nim, Forest Nim. And he said that he was associated or a member of the Texas Academy of Science, in their ecology department or something. And he said the thing that really perked him up was just before Pianca came up to the mike, somebody went over to the guy that was videotaping all the speakers, and the guy that had the video camera, I guess he pointed it up in the air and walked away in a huff, because they didn't videotape this speech. But the guy anyway that reported on it, no, we don't know if this whole thing is a hoax, but there is a website on this guy. You know for these accusations to be made and not be true, the guy that made them could probably get himself in a real jam. Because he wrote it. Airborne Ebola.

Alan: Yeah, well, they don't even need this guy, because the big boys have published enough on it themselves. You know, they've published this over and over and over, about vastly reducing the population of the world to a more suitable size for their new humanity. So, it doesn't really matter about what this guy said. Jacques Cousteau said the same thing himself, you know.

Jackie: I guess because it's so recent.

Alan: It would be worthwhile if someone could check out and verify this did happen at this place in Texas.

Jackie: And allegedly the guy got a standing ovation when he was done.

Alan: Well, actually the signs and symptoms of the Spanish Flu, that happened in World War I, are very similar to Ebola in some respects, because towards the end, they did hemorrhage from the eyes and so on. So, which makes you think that probably the Spanish flu was a hybrid itself, a specially made one. And I wouldn't be surprised.

Jackie: Now, I've read different accounts of this. But I've read accounts that they've said at least 50 million people died of the Spanish Flu.

Alan: They do say that it killed more than all the participants who died in that first World War.

Jackie: But 50 million isn't enough for them, is it, Alan?

Alan: No, they have their ideal society all figured out by statistics and so on. And they don't need all the people they have today in a post-industrial and post-technological society. They don't need all the useless eaters, basically. And that's how the elite see the people. They see the people down below as being there to serve their needs, but when they no longer need those people, they have no qualms in getting rid of them. And this has been in the works for an awful long time. I don't know if you ever saw the movie, Metropolis, the old movie. It was an old silent movie, in fact, about the creation of new types of robots or cyborgs to take over the labor. And right in there, the scientist who creates them says that we no longer need the workers. They're now redundant, they're obsolete. And that's basically how they see society today. We're obsolete. They no longer need us. They have China to supply all the needs for the elite for centuries to come.

Jackie: I remember reading about a very plush getaway that they've created in China for the elite. I guess Kissinger, Henry Kissinger spends a lot of time there. It's a whole complex for them with all the comforts, you know, that the elite expect and want with their entertainment and their fine dining, and places to stay and stuff like that, in China.

Alan: These guys are internationalists, you see, even though they rule countries, or have helped rule or create the destinies of countries, they themselves have always been international. And so, they don't care which country they make their base for any particular generation. So, they have no problems in moving to China, or wherever else it's needed. They have no affinity to the people, you see.

Jackie: Well, as you pointed out a long time ago, some of the rulers, of any of the countries, well, maybe England, I don't know, but they weren't the same nationality as the people they were ruling.

Alan: That's right. I mean, the Normans came into England in the 11th Century, and they've interbred amongst themselves ever since. And with their relatives in other European countries, but they've never interbred with the ordinary people. So, they've never seen themselves really as belonging to those people to whom they rule over. And that's no different from the Kissinger types who came in from Germany. He was already an internationalist in the elite category, in his ideology, and they're all the same at the top, really. And the hope of all the workers beneath them, who help them, the lower members of the CFR, etc, is to one day, to get accepted to be up amongst this international elite. Most of them have got a fat chance of getting there, mind you, but they'll grovel and do what they're told in the hope that they may also get up there. But the guys towards the top, in fact, they have hardly any empathy or affinity to humankind in general. Let's be honest about it. Mr. Kissinger, when he was in office with Nixon, put through that bill that declared that the greatest enemy to the state was overpopulation. And then they put that massive funding towards ways of vastly reducing the populations by all means possible. So that's the kind of characters we're dealing with here, you know. And now these guys are in power, they belong to the top associations in the world. They have the power to implement what they want. They tell us what they want. And we better take them seriously when they say these things. They mean it. They're not guessing or putting out a wish list, you know.

Jackie: Ten years ago, reading about it, I didn't disbelieve it. But it's beyond the realm of your comprehension to really get it. And then when you see what is happening today, we realize we're living it.

Alan: That's right. The average person, you see, we'll make excuses for them. We actually make excuses, because we cannot believe that they mean what they say. Because, I wouldn't do that, and you wouldn't do that, so therefore they couldn't do it, they wouldn't do that. That's how we think, you see. But we're dealing with different creatures here. They're psychopathic in nature. They're interbred with long lineages of psychopaths. And they have no empathy for the public. They believe in audacity. That's the whole terminology of knighthood, which they all belong to these knightly Masonic associations. A knight is bold and audacious. He does things which are outside the norms of normal morality or rules. They break all the rules. And that's also the definition of a psychopath as well. They break all the social norms and don't fret about it, you know. Hello?

Jackie: I'm here. I'm listening, and I'm thinking. I wondered. I had received that email. And this wasn't an email saying you're so full of it, or you're going to go to hell, or like that. But this is from a guy who's been at the website. I don't know if he's listening. I don't know if he's listened to any of the broadcasts yet, but I did email him today, and encouraged him, you know, to tune in and listen. And one of his questions, and I know that you've said this before, but it doesn't hurt to repeat some of these things. He was asking about Revelation. And he says if Revelation has already come to pass, well, what does Jesus got in store for us. And I wonder if you would share with our listeners once again what you mentioned about Revelation and comment on that question.

Alan: Well, Revelations is a... I mean I generally never get sidetracked by the ones who do this deliberately to sidetrack it. And they are out there, you know.

Jackie: But I don't think he was though.

Alan: But I think he may have been, because I think the website, our website got the same message. But Revelations has many meanings on different levels, and it takes too long to explain them all. It's a mystic, gnostic interpretation. It's a brotherhood interpretation. That's why it's written in mystical language. But Armageddon happened about AD 70 or 72, when the Romans took the last castle on the mountain. And of course, that was over the plains of Megiddo. The mountain in Hebrew is called Har, so it's Har-Megiddo, Harmegiddon. That's what that meant. That's what it was all written about at that time. The rest of it, yeah, and so they can always resuscitate it and bring it back to life, because you can use revelations over and over for any generation, if you make the sequences happen and the right events happen. And of course, on a higher level, it's all the zodiacal time cycle. And people who want to understand the Zodiac should get the third book of Cutting Through, because I go through into the Esoteric Interpretations of Revelations, which has nothing to do with what people think it has. The Exoteric

is simply taught to obedient Christians, so that they'll think that everything is inevitable and that it's God's will. This is one of the oldest tricks in the book, is to make you think, well, it's pre-ordained, there's nothing you can do about it. And, in fact, if you try and stop it, you're fighting God himself. You know. That's the greatest form of psychological warfare ever devised, and that technique is ancient. That's why they used to use the Oracles, the priesthoods ran the Oracles at Delphi and other places. And when the Oracle spoke, then you better do what you were told, because if not, you were going against the god's will. So, it's all pre-ordained. And they love to teach you everything is pre-ordained, you can't change anything. What a beautiful weapon against the public, you know, not to try to change things; accept your destiny.

Jackie: In your book one, did you talk about the international priesthood?

Alan: Yeah, I talked how ancient it was, and how it had always been here. And I know that they didn't just dream up this system beginning with Sumer about 5,000 or 6,000 BC. These techniques came from much earlier times. There's been many, many civilizations prior to that.

Jackie: And if they have been in control, as it appears they have. You know, after you told us about that. The international priesthood. Things that I've read. So many things that I've read, of ancient history, they've mentioned the priesthood, but they just mention it in passing. And these are things that I had read before, that once I re-read them, that's what jumps out at me. The priesthood is always mentioned, Alan. And the priesthood was all-powerful.

Alan: Always.

Jackie: They were the ones ruling the kings, ruling the pharaohs. And they have had that control as it certainly appears now that they have all down through the ages. They're the ones that were in control of the writings. You know, the Bible.

Alan: The legal system, yeah. We know in Sumer they had so many different specialized priesthoods. Today we'd call them basically categories of bureaucrats, really. Because they had lawyer priesthoods that dealt with real estate and land. Other ones dealt with the trading that went in and out of Sumer. They had a priesthood for everything you can imagine, specializing in different areas. And they also were responsible for mating up kings and queens, so they were into eugenics back then, too. So, yeah, the priesthoods were always in charge. They also decided who the pharaohs would see, as ambassadors and who wouldn't get in to see the pharaoh. So they had tremendous power. There was one pharaoh in Egypt who realized that he was almost a bird in a gilded cage. And he caught on to the fact that certain envoys were being turned away by the priests and he never got to see them. And he found out by yelling to some of them out of his window. And one day he jumped out of the window trying to get away, and he was caught, and brought back by the priests.

Jackie: Who was that?

Alan: Oh, I've got his name somewhere tucked away in my computer brain somewhere.

Jackie: You told us about the one pharaoh, Akhenaten, that he actually got rid of the priesthood, and was teaching the one god or creator, and then after he died, they just, like he never existed.

Alan: Not really. Akhenaten, there was much, much more to the Akhenaten story then. But Aton is part of the sun god worship, or the symbology of what's behind the sun or light and all that in Masonry. And that's why you find places like Manhattan, you know, it's named after him, in a nice esoteric way. It's all through High Masonry, Aton. And that's where the word atone comes from. Atonement, etc. But it was really an elitist religion, this 'god is one' idea. And also, it's a truth behind all their religions, even in Brahma, that all the faces of god is just a face of the one deity. That's what it really means, and it's the same with the Egyptian pantheon. They're all aspects of the same deity. Now, that had always been taught esoterically to the priests, whereas in Akhenaten's day they came out openly. However it was only for the nobility who could get the life of Aton. It wasn't for the ordinary people. It was still an elitist group. So, each one is a long story, but interesting.

Jackie: I can remember us talking, you talking about this. I think it's on that first series, when you were on for five weeks at a time, all at one time. And you mention Akhenaten, in a favorable way. You said that even when he had his statues or whatever, that he didn't have himself all puffed up, he was kind of pot-bellied.

Alan: He had big hips. He probably had bigger hips than his wife. But the one thing about Akhenaten was, when the invasion of Egypt was under way, he ignored all of the warnings that were coming from the outlying areas, which Egypt looked after, or was part of their empire, and he allowed the invasion to occur in Egypt. And no one has ever explained why he allowed this. He didn't go out to fight them, or send the armies out to fight them.

Jackie: Who were the invaders?

Alan: You had these Hyksos people, and the Habirus, coming in, and they'd already taken some of the outlying areas. And they were sending urgent messages to his new capital. And those Armarna tablets have all been unearthed with these messages contained there, urgent pleas. But he didn't lift a finger to stop it, which makes no sense, unless you realize that he probably and some of the other elite were moving on after this. Because it made no sense that he didn't try to defend Egypt. I think in other words, it was a set-up. It was time for the elite to move on.

Jackie: This priesthood, was it the Isle of Crete you said, that there was evidence that they sat there, the probability or possibility, and wrote all the religions?

Alan: They've unearthed these huge monastic libraries there. Where they had the religions of all the peoples of the mainlands, and it seemed to be a central hub where these missionaries went out and were basically updating each different variety's religion for them, you might say. Like a central command, in charge of all the various peoples and the various religions. And that does make sense to me.

Jackie: Yeah. One of the important things, if we could get it, is that religions were made by man. All religions, including Christianity. There's nowhere in the book, and of course we know there's fifty-some versions of the Bible, but even in the one, King James, that so many people believe is the word of God. There's no place in there where Jesus said he was coming here to start a religion. He said he was coming to bear witness unto the truth.

Alan: Truth, yeah.

Jackie: I mean, you know, that's what they attribute to him, as his words.

Alan: And that's the best you could do in this world, because you won't get much further than trying to get the truth out.

Jackie: Right, exactly.

Alan: Those that control religions will take over.

Jackie: Right, so many people seem to miss that. As he said, I came here for one reason into this world, and that is to bear witness unto the truth. And it's almost like you could see back then the same thing that's going on today. And here's an individual who is trying to help the people to break their prison chains from their minds, of what was going on at that time.

Alan: And then the establishment takes it over and uses the truth to imprison the people. That's always been the way. It's no different today. You say the truth. Many small people say the truth, and once enough are saying it, then they give you a superstar to take all those truths you are saying, get to the top, get well known, and then start spinning the truth off in a different direction and renders it harmless.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

- BOOKS** "Cutting Through" & "Waiting for the Miracle....."
Volumes 1, 2, 3 Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....." ([Español](#)) & "Esperando um Milagre....." ([Português](#))
- Ancient Religions and
CDs History MP3 CDs: & Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2 Hours per Disc)
(1998-2000)
- DVDs** "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"

April 5th, 2006
Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca

alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** *postal* money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL *postal* money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

Jackie Patru: Good evening, ladies and gentlemen. Thank you for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. Alan had mentioned last night, when we didn't have an intro to the broadcast, because I was filling in for Darren, that we really do, because it's grandfather chiming. And I suppose when the weather turns warmer, I'll be back in the studio, and we won't have the interruptions. You will, I trust, bear with us through this. It's just too cold to sit in there for an hour, at the broadcasting equipment there, and do this broadcast. So, I'm here in the family room, and that's right where grandfather is. Today is Wednesday, it is the 5th of April, in the year 2006. And I'm glad you've joined us tonight. ...And Alan Watt, thank you for being here with us again this evening.

Alan Watt: Yeah, it's a pleasure.

Jackie: I guess I should just say, it's Jackie and Alan.

Alan: That's it.

Jackie: You know, when I was reading this I was thinking about, Alan, that state of being I guess that we call peace. It is difficult to remember and to knowing what we know that's going on today and the heartache that's in this world, and the wars and the killing and the dying and it's difficult to have that place in your mind or in your heart that's at peace.

Alan: I think that's the reason for it. I don't think there's a generation that's been allowed to live in any kind of peace or tranquility since the beginning of this whole system. Because the control of government depends on war or having threats of war from others. And that's really the primary reason for being for government. That was its first reason, supposedly. And they've got to keep wars going, you know.

Jackie: It makes all the sense in the world, Alan. You know, when you said that, because you've said it before, it takes a while for that to really register. Even as, like you said, the borders, they created national borders.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: And the only reason that we have borders is that we'll have something to fight to "defend and protect".

Alan: That's right. And then the biggest scam is, especially when you look at Europe, they have the same families in charge of every country having wars with each other. The families never get killed off in the wars.

Jackie: Of course they don't.

Alan: And yet, that's the prime reason for pretending that they're the rightful rulers of those countries, that we're here to defend you. And so, war has been essential for maintaining control over the public up until now. When they have substitutes for war, there's many substitutes too. There's economic depressions, and plagues, and all the usual stuff they can conjure up, to keep us off balance and subservient and fearful, so that we'll always obey and do what we're told. So, fear is essential, again, for government, to keep and maintain control. In fact, government is force, like Washington said.

Jackie: Government is force?

Alan: We always tend to forget that. You see, most law is accepted by the public, when it's relatively peaceful, or at least if they can survive with an extra tax or a fee or whatever it's called, they'll dish out the extra fee or license or whatever, and accept that, rather than rebel against it, because the threat of force is always there. So, most people will acquiesce and go along with it. But they all know that force is there to back it up, if they don't go along, you know.

Jackie: You know, I'm going to use an example that came to my mind. In Pennsylvania State law, and I think what got me looking into it was a friend in Missouri, who told me what the law was there. It's the same law in Pennsylvania, and maybe it's the same law in every state, that commercial drivers have to have licenses. And it says it very explicitly. And so, if a person is stopped, and they don't have a driver's license, and they say, well I don't have to have one, because, even if you quote the law and show them the law, and here it is, I am not a commercial driver, they take you to jail, if you resist taking a ticket. It's happened over and over and over to people. And so, even the stupid laws they have, it just doesn't matter, Alan.

Alan: I know.

Jackie: It doesn't matter. They say, no, you have to have a license to drive.

Alan: That's right. And what they do, most things are done first of all, it's voluntary. That's how they brought driving licensing in, in most countries, initially. And then, even road insurance initially was voluntary as well. And then, once enough people have got it, then they bring in the democracy part. Well, it's a democratic system. The majority have accepted it, what's wrong with you? That's how they use democracy.

Jackie: Remember reading about when the income tax was brought in, and I think, wasn't it after the Second World War, and they were asking people to give a certain percentage of their income to help cover the cost of the war. And it was totally voluntarily. Voluntary. And then they didn't stop it. They kept raising the taxes. Pretty soon, income tax.

Alan: It's tradition. It becomes tradition.

Jackie: Yeah. And of course, people have gone to jail, that have tried to go into the courts, and say, well, but this is a voluntary system and I am not volunteering. It doesn't matter.

Alan: It doesn't matter, no. Once they've got it on their books, they don't let it go. It's a tremendous income for them. And even though the reason for not taxing income prior to that was that a tax on income is therefore a form of slavery. That was in the law books. But they conveniently forgot that, once they accepted it on the books. And Britain was the same. It was called the temporary war tax, and that was how it was introduced.

Jackie: Temporary war tax. And people gave. And you know what? I read about, oh, what the heck was, it was some act, the Douglas Act or something. They passed it in the Congress here, and I think they allocated, I forget how many millions of dollars it was to help rebuild Europe. And after Europe was all rebuilt, the money just kept pouring over there, Alan, out of the "taxes" that they were collecting from the people in the US of A.

Alan: It's a giant scam. I mean, finance has always been international. We must never forget that. And war is essential for the ongoing of their financing and their interest is essential for the continuation of their system. If the interest was paid up, the banks would lose all power, so you must have ongoing interest all the time. Debt is essential for their system. And war, again, is partly a demolition job. And the reconstruction job for their plans for the future. That's really what it's all about, you know, and you see that in the Second World War, where they had plans. I mean, Hopkins that was working with Roosevelt, had plans drawn up for the Reconstruction of Europe. They even had huge plans for even city centers, and what kind of stores would be in there, knowing the big chain stores would get in first of all. And they had Japan all set up to be the producer for electronics for the future, which it did become. And they set up the Japanese banking system, where the government really acts on behalf as the banker, and gives out the loans to the businesses, and decides who will get business and who will not. So that was all set and planned at least during World War II, and probably prior to it, I'd imagine. I don't think Hopkins did it all himself. So, they had the whole future of Europe designed for a United Europe. That was all part of the demolition job. Destroy the old, and build up the new, for a new era, you know.

Jackie: And I don't know if it was in Creatures of Jekyll Island, or where, because, you know, after you read so much and hear so much, but I recall that when they decided they were going to have a war, and they, well, that was Norman Dodd, of course, who testified, you know, to that legislative committee, in Illinois, back in I think it was '78, that got into the Carnegie records. Wasn't it Carnegie, Alan?

Alan: It was the Reece Commission, I think.

Jackie: Yeah it was B. Carroll Reece. Yeah, Congressman Reece. And Norman Dodd was, he had a position on the committee. But he said when he went to the Carnegie foundation, they said, well, to see their minutes in that, because the Reece Commission was to study the foundations to investigate the tax-exempt foundations. And he said, they told him, well, we'd like to help you, but our job was done after the UN, you know, after the US entered the UN, and they're all in some warehouse someplace, but if you want to go looking, you can do it. And that's what he found, that they were sitting there. It was, I think 1906, decided that there was going to be a war, and they decided it would be in the Balkans, it would start in the Balkans someplace. And then, when they decided to do it, they said in 1914, well, we'll wait, until the Federal Reserve Act is passed in the US, and then the American people can pay for the war. And so, in 1916, the Federal Reserve Act was passed, and in 1917, World War, wasn't it? Or that's when they brought the US into the War? When did World War I start?

Alan: In 1917 they brought the US in.

Jackie: Yeah, it was in '17 that they brought the US in.

Alan: But what they did too was they brought over from Germany one of the Warburg brothers to be the head of the Federal Reserve in the US. And his brother was the Federal Reserve guy for the Germans.

Jackie: Oh, boy, Alan.

Alan: And then at the Treaty of Versailles, the two guys that presided for both countries for the debt were the two brothers. What a joke, you know. What a joke.

Jackie: Yeah. When you were talking about Japan being set up, you know to be the electronics producer. Sony.

Alan: Standard Oil of New York.

Jackie: Standard Oil of New York. Thank you. I couldn't remember what the S was for. Standard Oil of New York was the Japanese Sony. God, Alan.

Alan: Everything is planned way in advance in the real world. Not at level one reality that we're kept in here. In level one reality we see the effects of things, and the media gives us the effects of things, but they never tell us of all the planning that went into it. It was the Council on Foreign Relations that introduced the income tax bill in the United States for Americans. That's who you have to thank for that. And in Britain, it was the Royal Institute of International Affairs that introduced it at the same time in Britain. The same club. It's the same group. And this was the same bunch who came out on television here, last March, a year ago, and announced the necessity, officially, in their first time in an official capacity, speaking from the board of the Council on Foreign Relations. They appeared on our television, not as individual advisors or whatever, but an actual panel, saying we had to unite the Americas. And one week later, Mr. Bush and Paul Martin and Fox signed the agreement for the United Americas. So, they're telling us that they were behind it. This unelected government. And they're a non-governmental body. That's what they say in all their books. They're a private organization.

Jackie: Well, you know what the United Nations is called. It isn't, it's not a non-governmental organization, it's an intergovernmental organization.

Alan: They're actually a non-governmental organization.

Jackie: They are. I know they are. But they call themselves.

Alan: Because they're unelected. They're a private organization that was started up by the Rothschilds and Cecil Rhodes and Lord Milner, back in the 1800s, and they've decided our policy from then until today, and they have their international meetings. Politicians can become members of it, if asked to be. There's a private club. And they say that in all their books, they're a non-political, non-governmental organization.

Jackie: The UN says that?

Alan: No, the actual Council on Foreign Relations.

Jackie: Oh, CFR. Okay. I was referring to the United Nations.

Alan: Well, they're the same thing.

Jackie: I know it is. It's non-governmental.

Alan: The UN is always talking about democracy, and how every country must be democratic, and yet, I don't know anyone who's had a vote in saying who gets into the UN. We don't get any votes on it. The public have no votes whatsoever.

Jackie: Oh, yes, we do. Alan, yes we do.

Alan: In what sense?

Jackie: Well, we're, I'm being facetious. The voice of the people are the NGOs.

Alan: Well, yeah, but really, the public really have no say in it.

Jackie: Yeah. I know they don't. But they say that is the Parliament of the People.

Alan: Yeah, supposedly.

Jackie: The Parliament of the People, because almost everybody, for example, Boy and Girl Scouts are NGOs, and they have, I mean, it's international. It isn't just in the US of A, and they're part of it all. So, every child that's in Girl Scouts, Boy Scouts. Anybody, any business that joins, what the heck is it called, oh, you know what it is. I was in it.

Alan: The Rotary Club?

Jackie: No, it's not Rotary. It's, oh, damn. Businesses join it, to be, you know, part of the club. I was part of it. I'm just having a brain fade. They have it in every tiny little town and city, and then they have state, then they have national, then they have international. And you get to looking at it, the hundreds of thousands of people who are members. It's not coming up, Alan. But anyway, it will, but that is considered to them the voice of the people.

Alan: And also, the Police Chiefs Associations across the world, they have their own organization attached to the United Nations. The building codes of America, Britain, everywhere come from the United Nations, from plumbing to electrical to building.

Jackie: They have International Mayors Associations. And I was thinking about the Chambers of Commerce. That's the biggie. And you know what? For our listeners, in our section at Sweet Liberty on the United Nations, we have a thing there on NGOs. Alan, it just makes you squirm when you read it.

Alan: Well, you see, that's the Soviet. What it is, it's the Soviet system. That's what Soviet means, government by councils. And in the Soviet system, it's the same as this one; the heads of the NGOs are paid for by the big boys like Rockefeller, and financed by them, to pretend that they speak on behalf of the people. And it's the same with the Soviet system. The Politburo picked the leaders and gave them the politically correct format. And of course, they would demand on behalf of the public what the politicians wanted. So, that's exactly the same thing. Because the bankers set up the Soviet Union and financed them through their whole existence. The West financed it, funded them. HG Wells and all the biggies went over there. Royalty went over to the Soviet Union and got grand tours of their system. And of course, it was a big experiment on socialism, which is a form of elite control over the masses. That's what socialism really is.

Jackie: I've got a thing here from the United Nations. It's one of their publications. And on the front cover of it, it says that the United Nations, their whole goal is to become a True World Parliament. And the three things they needed: they needed their own standing army. Well, they need the legislative. They need, just like the parliaments or the governments have, the legal, you know, the International Criminal Court, the International Courts, but they need their own standing army. And they need their own taxation system. And they have to have a Parliament of the People. And that Parliament of the People is what we're talking about, the NGOs.

Alan: Yeah, POP.

Jackie: Pop.

Alan: That's right, big daddy.

Jackie: I wonder if he's related to Uncle Sam?

Alan: Very possibly, because if you read Franklin's writings, Benjamin Franklin said, and so did Jefferson, about the US, he said, this is the beginning of a Federation of States, which will eventually become a World Federation of States. That was the function of the United States in the first place.

Jackie: And you said that many years ago, Alan.

Alan: But they made it quite clear in their writings, that was to be the beginning of a world federation. And Franklin said it would be a world run by a Council of Twelve Wise Men.

Jackie: Do you know we've been doing radio together for eight years? That's a long time, Alan.

Alan: I know, yeah.

Jackie: That's a long. What I mean is, God, I just think it's so wonderful that we've had an opportunity to present this information to so many people, and here we are, still doing it.

Alan: I know. And until recently, we haven't had a single offer, or made a guest appearance on any of the other shortwave broadcasts that were on the go.

Jackie: Well, you're not getting them, well, maybe you are, on shortwave broadcasts, but you're getting them on mainstream.

Alan: Isn't that amazing.

Jackie: I think it's just fantastic.

Alan: Yeah, that's the other thing, is unfortunately, I always tell people, we're under so much surveillance, and information is power, of course, therefore, information has always been under lock and key. And why would the all-seeing eye miss the shortwave radio, that claims to be so patriotic? You know. People should be really cautious about what they get from it, really, you know. It doesn't mean that everyone on it is deceiving them, but I'm sure many of them are as well knowingly.

Jackie: I know. Early on, I had been invited on different, you know, broadcasts to be a guest. It's been years since I have ever been invited to be a guest on any shortwave or alternative radio. Literally, it has. And I can remember when they used to do those symposiums, those expos, you know, survival expos and stuff, all over the country, and they were all there, except me. I've never been invited. One time, I even asked, because they said they were going to set up a round table. This is the gang, you know, a whole bunch of the broadcasters, and they were going to have a round table, of the broadcasters, and see if they couldn't come up with some type of grassroots plan. I said, God, I would love to be part of that. I have some thoughts. I mean, we were grassroots, and we did some work, Alan. Truly did some work. '93, '94, '95, right in their faces. And I said, do you think I could be on that. I think I was talking to Jeff, and he said, well, I don't see why not, I'll get back with you. I never heard back from them. They didn't want me. I felt so outside. I'm being facetious. I am.

Alan: The problem is too, I think shortwave, I mean, I know, it's been printed here in some of the newspapers a few years ago that the Christian broadcasting was set up in the 1950s to combat Communist propaganda. And they used Christian fronts to do it, and the CIA set them up. And I thought, well, the CIA has maybe never let them go, because I hear so much. I mean, the Patriot business is a business. It's a huge business. And it's all fear-based selling, stuff for every calamity under the sun and even outside of the universe, even.

Jackie: A few years ago, it was before Chuck passed away, so it's been at least three and a half, four years. They were having an Expo in Texas. And I started getting calls from listeners, and they said, you might be at the Expo in Texas. I said, what? And sure enough, I heard from enough people, that I realized that that's what he was saying. And you know, what they were, our listeners were saying, is, Jackie, they're using that to get people to come there. You know, people who want to meet you. So I called up on John's program one day, and they were talking about the Expo and everything, and I called up, and I said, I understand that you have told your listeners that I may be coming to the Expo in Texas. He said, well, I didn't say you were, I just said you might be. I said, well, where in the world did you ever get that idea? I said, I've never been invited to one of the Expos. And then John said to Clay, well, did you invite her, Clay? And Clay said, I actually hadn't thought about inviting her. And I said, well, I just want to make it real clear to your listeners, I'm not going to be in Texas for the Expo. So, there's a few who just are set apart, and I suppose we're set apart, Alan, because we don't pull punches.

Alan: No. You see, you can't get truth if you shy away from certain holy areas, you might say. To get truth, you have to be willing to go across all, or through all barriers to seek it. And of course, they know themselves that it's a business. It's a patriot business. It's a huge market, fear-based selling is huge. And yet, they can only do it on fear-based shows, where the sky is always falling every day, you know. And that's the sad truth about people who manipulate reality in order to profit by themselves by very large amounts, I might add, you know. See, this is one of the conditions of humanity that has to be shown to the public. If this type of behavior doesn't change, nothing will change. The psychopathic drive within people to exploit others has to stop, because if we don't stop it at the bottom, then what right do we demand that the ones at the top stop their exploitation of us. We have nothing to stand on. And that's at the basis of all of this. The psychopath in society in this civilization as they call it, their civilization, gets to the top because they have no conscience.

Jackie: Because they have no conscience. We're going to take a break here.

(Commercial Break)

Jackie: Okay. We're back with Alan Watt. ...Alan's website, I want to give that to you to make sure that in case you don't have it. Alan's website is cuttingthroughthematrix.com. There's a video there. And I know that you'll want to see it. There's a lot of information there. And the books, the three books that Alan has written, there are excerpts of the books, Cutting Through the BS, the way it seems to me. That's not the name of them. But it's Cutting Through 1, 2, and 3. And when you go to his website, you can check out and literally read some of the excerpts from the books. And you definitely want to do that. And I want to remind you also, that Alan is going to be a guest, on George Noory. Alan, today is Wednesday the 5th, and you're going to be on the 10th. Well, actually in the morning of the 11th, but that would be Monday? Okay, Monday folks. And I mean, this has got to be, Alan this is about the most exciting information that I've heard in such a long time. George Noory, of course, this is the old Art Bell show, folks. They're syndicated on about 400 or more radio stations. And Alan is going to be able to get out probably to millions of people. It's a wonderful opportunity. And it's on Monday the 10th, although by the time we're listening, Eastern time, it's going to be 2am, on the 11th. So, whatever your time zone is, in Pacific time, it would be 11 o'clock. In Mountain, it would be 12, Central it would be 1, Eastern it's 2am, on the morning of Tuesday. I'm staying up. I'm not going to take a chance on missing it. Alan, are you kind of excited about this?

Alan: I was thinking about staying up myself.

Jackie: You mean you're not going to go to sleep and set an alarm clock?

Alan: No, I don't think so.

Jackie: I don't know, this is like a miracle to me.

Alan: Well, as I say, it's a long time a-coming. We just plodded on sort of year after year, teaching individuals, really, and now it's come to a stage where maybe we can reach a lot more, at a very critical time in our history.

Jackie: It is. Yes. And you know, I'm always saying, with God, Creator, all things are possible. And I do know that that is so. Nothing is impossible. And you and I have talked about this. You've said it yourself. They've never been successful in fully completing their plan. If they were...

Alan: They have built-in flaws that go with their personalities. They have built-in flaws that go with their personality type. And you can only get so much satisfaction lording over other people. And then you have to start to get something, a better opponent, you might say. And as they get closer to their ambitions, these people will have to start fighting each other. It's an Achilles Heel. They can't stop themselves. Because they all seek ultimate power. And now they're seeing this World Government come into view openly. They want to declare it openly to the public. But there's only one throne at the top, you see. And these guys would love to have their name chiseled in stone for eternity. They're always making statues of themselves. And that's when the struggles will begin.

Jackie: And you said you think they're already beginning.

Alan: Oh, I'm sure of it, actually. That's why I always say that human beings cannot handle godhood. Human beings can't handle it. They're too petty. And it's never changed from the days...

Jackie: Well, now, it depends. If we're talking Jehovah.

Alan: Oh, all of them. I mean, look at the Greek mythologies, where the gods are always bickering and they're jealous, and they play games behind each other's backs and stuff, and that's human nature, you see.

Jackie: And look at all the stuff Jehovah did to prove that he was god almighty.

Alan: Oh, yeah. And only a tyrant really uses force to prove the point. That's a very human thing. It's not a godly thing. And people who want to be gods. And these guys at the top truly believe they are, you know.

Jackie: They're raised to believe that way, aren't they, Alan?

Alan: They're raised, and they also have an inner religion. We see it going all the way back to ancient Rome. That's why Washington has a monument there. That's apotheosis. High Freemasonry, where you're raised into the status of a god.

Jackie: What's apotheosis?

Alan: That's raising to godhood. And you'll see the same things with the tyrants of Rome. They had their own ones chiseled and so on. And that's what apotheosis means. And because Washington started the kickoff for this final round of the New World Order, the Novus Ordo Seclorum, he's given the honor of being raised to godhood. It was the first openly Freemasonic national creation.

Jackie: We're talking about the Washington Monument?

Alan: Yeah, and the creation of the US. That was its function.

Jackie: Well, you know, I don't know if this is true, but I had read that when they were trying to get the Constitutional Convention together, there weren't, states just weren't coming into it. And George Washington, you know, had retired. And then, when they started proclaiming that George Washington was going to be there, that's when the states at that time got their delegates together to go to the Constitutional Convention. And so, that certainly would make, you know, give them a reason to raising to godhood, wouldn't it?

Alan: It was an open, well, I say open; it was a closed-door meeting when they supposedly—they didn't draft it up in that hall.

Jackie: No, they didn't.

Alan: Because, I mean, we know that Franklin, during the Revolution, was the ambassador to France. And he was showing copies all over France, long before that. So, it was already pre-drafted. And they just had their little Masonic meeting in that hall, and closed the doors, and guarded them from the public.

Jackie: And nailed the windows shut.

Alan: Well, it's the temple with closed windows, with darkened windows, that's the Masonic temple.

Jackie: Say again.

Alan: That's the temple with no windows. They have to always cover the windows in a lodge meeting. That's a

Masonic lodge meeting. And that's why you had 55 of them in there and only 33 had to sign it, for the 33 degrees.

Jackie: Oh, my. I didn't know that, Alan.

Alan: So, it was an open Masonic creation.

Jackie: And George Washington signed the charter for the first bank. Gave them a twenty-year charter. So, certainly. He deserved to be raised to godhood, didn't he?

Alan: He certainly played his part well. And he profited well, because he gathered so much land during the Revolution, that he had, I think, ten times more afterwards. So, his accountants were very busy. But that's the reality of the world we live in. It's run by very high secret societies, in collusion with very rich men in the world. And they plan the future. They always plan a future, which they will always be in charge of. As I say, Franklin wrote in his own memoirs, that nobody reads anymore, and so did Jefferson, that that was the beginning of a Federation of the World, you know. And they'd eventually have a World Council run by Twelve Wise Men. That's in their own documentation. And who leads the charge for the... Who brought out the League of Nations?

Jackie: How could somebody read something like that when they don't even know it exists, Alan? See, that's the point. I'm putting myself back in the place where I was. I believed, you know, as a little, as a child, when we were taught in history that he cut down a cherry tree, and told his father, father I cannot tell a lie. I believed it, Alan. And I believed he was a wonderful, our first president. Abraham Lincoln was my hero when I was in the fourth grade. Because he stopped slavery. And I memorized the Gettysburg Address. Not because it was like a required thing, but it meant that much to me. So, it isn't that people won't read that stuff. They don't even know it exists.

Alan: Well, Hollywood has taken over the teaching of dramatic revised history. And of course, the visual with the emotion in it and so on, has far more of an impact than reading a book by the actual author himself. You know, a Franklin or an Adams or any of them.

Jackie: I know, but something, something has to be a catalyst. A seed has to be planted, Alan, for anybody, even a child, to say, wait a minute, that isn't true. Because, I mean, you've known this stuff, evidently, since you were born. So, I can relate to what it was like to be truly caught in that system. I mean, I believed that December 25th was the birthday of Jesus. It was the most precious time of the whole year for me, every year, ever. And it wasn't just gift giving. You see what I'm saying, Alan. So, we lived in those lies. And until somebody says something to you. Alan, you blew us out of the, you blew us away, so far away. Well, you know, you and I talked on the telephone. You and I talked on the telephone for six months before I invited you to come on. And I remember the first day you called me. And it was in '98, it was the summer of '98. And I answered the phone. It was after I got off the air, you know, after 6pm. And you said, hello, and just started talking, and I found myself listening to you. I had the phone, pressed up against my head. And it was like I was listening to you with every cell of my body. And you know, when I said, well wait a minute. Why are we having this conversation? Why did you call me? And then after, you know, we kept talking. You kept calling. We kept talking. And I was like, well, who is this guy. You knew so much that it was unreal to me. And finally, it was in December of 1998, and I don't know what the heck we were talking about, but I thought, oh, my God, my listeners have got to hear him. And you came on. And then, of course, as you remember, they kept saying, keep, bring him back. Bring him back. Bring him back. But, Alan, you have to keep remembering in your mind that those of us who are caught in that, it isn't because we don't care. It is because we don't know.

And then, when you say something to somebody, like a friend that was visiting. When I started talking about, you know the hurricanes and weather control. And he said, oh no, uh-uh, uh-uh. That's too vague. That can't happen. Duh, duh, duh, duh, duh. And I tried to explain. And he said, you're not going to convince me. I said, I don't want to convince you, but I would like to give you some information and hope that what you see will want you to look at it further, and then you will make up your own mind. But he wasn't even interested in seeing it, Alan. So those are the ones, we say, okay, goodbye. You know. But it's planting seeds. And you know, that's what you've been doing so beautifully, for all these eight years to Sweet Liberty listeners, and people that call you. And, but it's so far out of your realm, because you've always been "conscious" that it's hard for you to relate to those of us who have been

caught into it. And it's a tough damn pill to swallow, Alan.

Alan: It is tough. But you see, I know too, growing up in Britain, for instance. I kept wondering why they put on these silly dramatizations of upper crust families in the 18th or 17th centuries. It was always the upper crust families, you know. And I thought, they're painting this as a paradise of the past.

Jackie: The ones with the maids and butlers.

Alan: And the spotless clothes and carriages and horses. And yet, any library would tell you that that was for a very small tiny few. And the rest of them lived in awful misery during the Industrial Era, where you were lucky to hit thirty years of age. Very lucky, actually, if you hit that. And you would be crippled by the time you did reach that age.

Jackie: And that's not an exaggeration.

Alan: Not at all. Even Franklin mentions it in his own memoirs. He says, he saw the factories in England when he was over in England, and he saw the factory workers coming out with no shoes, and they'd come from a shoe factory. They couldn't afford to buy the shoes they made. And that was standard. He said, America could only keep independence on an individual basis, as long as it remained on an agricultural level.

Jackie: Yes. And they did away with that, didn't they?

Alan: That's right. So, they all knew that. Jefferson knew it too. He said the same thing. And at the same time as they knew that, guys like Jefferson were already investing in armament companies abroad on an industrial basis. In fact, Jefferson helped to design the first, they call it, stamp plate parts for the flintlock, whereas before they were all handmade and filed to fit. It was actually machine parts he was designing for factories in Europe, to make muskets. Whereas before each musket was handmade, every part.

Jackie: They were making the die for them.

Alan: He was making the sort of conveyor type system, to industrialize it. So, they were all involved in foreign investments.

Jackie: They were.

Alan: In industry, yeah.

Jackie: Yes, they were.

Alan: And they were telling their own people at home, you can remain free as long as you remain on an agricultural level.

Jackie: You know what I'm going to do? Remember those first five weeks you were on? I promised, John, from Australia, wanted to buy the tapes. And you know, there's so many people that should hear them, because we did 20 hours together, Alan.

Alan: Yeah. Well, I've just put up twelve of them on CD, just today.

Jackie: Twelve of what?

Alan: Of those tapes.

Jackie: How did you do that?

Alan: They're burned on MP3 CDs.

Jackie: I'm talking the first twenty that we did.

Alan: Well, this is the first of the twelve of the series.

Jackie: You have the tapes?

Alan: Yeah. It's been transferred to CD. I've got them for sale, because I've got to get... I'm not selling the books. Hardly anything is moving.

Jackie: You what?

Alan: I'm saying, I'm not selling the books because hardly anything is moving. So, I put this one up for sale, you see.

Jackie: Oh, you're putting it up for sale.

Alan: Yeah, it's up for sale, now.

Jackie: Oh, cool. The first twelve hours.

Alan: The first twelve on one CD, yeah.

Jackie: Oh, wow. Well, how does somebody...

Alan: And that will be followed with the next bunch.

Jackie: Do you have copies of all of them, Alan?

Alan: Yeah, I should do.

Jackie: You mean, you taped every one of our broadcasts.

Alan: Yeah.

Jackie: Well, then, do it.

Alan: Yeah, I'm doing it, because I've got to get some cash to pay for the site and so on.

Jackie: So, how do people get them?

Alan: They can see it on the website. It's got the price there for twelve in the first set. The format it comes in, which is MP3 CD, which plays on pretty well all computers.

Jackie: Okay, good. Yeah, but, Alan, will they play on somebody's CD player?

Alan: A lot of CD players will play it. And also, your DVD player for your television generally plays MP3 as well.

Jackie: The DVD?

Alan: Yeah.

Jackie: You never told me this.

Alan: Oh, it was a spontaneous thing. Because I was talking, how can we pay for this and so on. And I thought, well, why not sell these lectures?

Jackie: Oh, my God. Those are our first twelve hours.

Alan: That's the first twelve, yeah.

Jackie: Do you need it? I've got all the tapes if you need any more of them.

Alan: Yeah. Well, I might; I'll have to go through the box.

Jackie: Well, go through the box.

Alan: I've got about three or four boxes.

Jackie: It would be wonderful because, you know, that was our first. You know, Mike Campbell called me. I was going to make a trip to Saint Louis. And I guess it was a couple years later, or three or four or whatever. And he said, have you ever listened back to those first five weeks. I said, no. He said, well, you need to listen back again. Because now, when we know what we know, you get so much more out of it. And so, when I took my trip to Saint Louis, I took all ten of those tapes, you know, two hours on each. And I listened to them all the way to Saint Louis. And Alan, it was amazing. And I should probably listen to them again. But you tell me if you need any more of those tapes, and I'll send copies to you.

Alan: I'll have to go through the other box, and count up the rest.

Jackie: Well, that would be wonderful, if that's a way that you can, you know, finance the website.

Alan: Yeah, and it's also the cheapest way to buy them, because, I mean, even twelve one-hour cassettes, or it's actually 120-minute cassettes, costs a fair bit of money just to buy them, you know.

Jackie: It does.

Alan: So, it's cheaper to buy the CD.

Jackie: Well, that's the point. ...I'd much rather that you make them available on CDs, Alan.

Alan: Well, I have to, because I mean, there's no income coming in.

Jackie: Yeah, right. I understand that. When did you do this?

Alan: Oh, about a week it took basically, and it was just today it was ready to go.

Jackie: Well, cool.

Alan: Just put it up on the site today.

Jackie: Alright. So, folks, go to cuttingthroughthematrix.com. And what are they going to look for, Alan?

Alan: It says it on it, the original first twelve hours of talks on...

Jackie: Sweet Liberty. Oh, my God. I can remember getting testy with you so many times. Especially when we were talking about the Constitution, remember that?

Alan: And gold and silver.

Jackie: And gold and silver. "Well, it's better than nothing, Alan."

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: Does it make you laugh when you listen to them? Have you listened to them?

Alan: Little bits of them. Little bits.

Jackie: I remember them well. Because you ticked me off quite a bit sometimes.

Alan: It's a course in deprogramming.

Jackie: I know. Well, that's wonderful news. That's more wonderful news. So, we're almost out of time. We've got probably about two more minutes. So, what would you like to say before we end this evening and this week of broadcasting?

Alan: Well, maybe in another couple of weeks, I'll have all the rest done on CD. And, as I say, there's so many ways to play it from your computer to your DVD player. And other people too can buy it, because the twelve is only going to cost them [see cuttingthroughthematrix.com for ordering information]. And that's a steal. Because it's a long time for transposing each one, one hour for each time, you've got to continue the whole hour and keep changing, and then change from CD to MP3, to get it all on one disc. So, that's a whole bunch of transitions, but at least it's done. The first set is done.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

- | | | | |
|---------------------|--|---|---|
| <u>BOOKS</u> | "Cutting Through"
Volumes 1, 2, 3 | & | "Waiting for the Miracle....."
Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....."
(Español) & "Esperando um Milagre....." (Português) |
| <u>CDs</u> | Ancient Religions and
History MP3 CDs:
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2
(1998-2000) | & | Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
Hours per Disc) |
| <u>DVDs</u> | "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME" | | |

April 12th, 2006
Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca
alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:
alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** *postal* money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL *postal* money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#) [Canada](#) [Europe/Scandinavian](#) [All Other Countries](#)

Jackie Patru: Alan Watt is with us. And Alan, many of you, maybe all of you tuned in Monday night. Or I understand also that it was played again last night, early, earlier. Alan was on the George Noory Coast to Coast program for three hours on Monday night. And I stayed up, well it was 2 to 5, and even when it was over I was totally wide awake. To me, it was the most beautiful, wonderful, like I said, last Wednesday night, it seems like a miracle for him to have had the opportunity to reach so many people with the information that only Alan Watt can share in Alan Watt's way. And so, therefore, it was pretty cool, Alan.

Alan Watt: Yeah, it was, as they say, we all get our five minutes of fame, you know.

Jackie: Well, actually, to me it was magnificent. You know, there was nothing, really, I don't know if there was anything that you said that we haven't, you know, that our listeners haven't heard and that we haven't discussed. But, I was sitting there listening and I was trying to listen from the viewpoint, if you would, of a person who this stuff wasn't so familiar. And it was the way that it flowed, it was the way that you presented it. It's another classic, as I can see.

Alan: Well, the response has been awfully good. And I think there's still 19,000 on the website today, just looking into it, yeah.

Jackie: Oh, my. That is just. That's fabulous. Well, I've heard from some people also, you know, you had mentioned Sweet Liberty. And, of course, there's a link at your website, and I had a few emails from some of the listeners. And a friend called, because she was listening to George Noory, and heard you mention my name. And we haven't talked for about five years. And it was pretty cool. But, George Noory, well, of course we know that Coast to Coast is syndicated on, I guess almost 500 AM stations. And we know that the media is controlled. And

we know that everybody that is on Coast to Coast is not a credible person. But, I heard him, and I thought he asked you some really excellent questions. And these were questions that he asked in response to something you said, not like, oh, there's a question laid out, you know to ask. And I think that at least what I heard, it was getting through to him, because I heard him sigh, a couple of really long, deep sighs, Alan. Did you hear that?

Alan: Yeah. I think what's happening now, I think I said it on the show too, that everyone has this feeling of expectation that something is coming down. And everyone in the business of media or entertainment, it's all mixed together now. It's so interwoven, media and entertainment. Even your local six o'clock news is half Hollywood and movies and so on. So, entertainment, fiction and non-fiction have become so tightly interwoven that it's difficult for the average person, and even those involved in the media to actually tell the difference at times. They're living in half fantasy, and so they ignore the nasty realities that they see in the corner of their vision coming their way. And I think some of them are starting to see that they can't keep going on in this direction and deny, deny, deny, and just simply go off into the fantasy side of things. Because what's happening now is so real, so vitally important for everyone and everyone to come that people have to be aware of what's going on to change direction. Because there's only one direction we're heading in, and it's a nasty ending for most people.

Jackie: Alan, I had a couple or three emails that was saying, you know, if this is all true, what are we supposed to do? Is there anything we can do about it? And I did send back some of my own comments, but would you please respond to that, because we may even have new listeners tonight, from you know, the George Noory broadcast. Would you respond to that question that maybe lots and lots of people have?

Alan: They have to do, and it's very difficult at this stage of the game, but people have to do a crash course in reality check here, because if they don't, and I don't mean going off and chasing space aliens or reptilian people, and all this stuff that's put out to distract you into the fantasy again, until nothing is real. I mean a crash course on what's been happening in the world, for at least the last hundred years. That's all they have to really go on. They can go much further back if they want to. And see all of the treaties that have been carefully step-by-step signed into by every country on the planet, except those who are under attack now in the Middle East – that's the reason they're being attacked – to bring the world into this unification process. Who was behind it, initially, the NGOs that are funded to push it, and a lot of these NGO groups are ex-politicians and bureaucrats that are actually employed by big foundations, like the Rockefeller foundation. These are the guys who are really pushing this agenda forward. And last year, for instance, when they signed the unification of the Americas deal, a year ago in March, at Waco, Texas, that's a good example of how this was done, because, that week, twice that week before the signing, the CFR came out as an official organization for the first time, to declare a broadcast to the nation. Now, before we've had the occasional one member of the CFR as an advisor to people. But here they are as a panel with the CFR board behind them, saying that we have to unite the Americas to compete with Europe and China. And they were drafting a bill for the politicians to sign. So, they were basically admitting they were behind the setting up of the unification of the Americas, which is true, because if you go into the history of the CFR, which is just the American branch of the Royal Institute of International Affairs, it was set up by the Cecil Rhodes and Lord Rothschild foundations in the late 1800s, to bring world unification with three world trading blocs. So, here we are being guided by non-governmental organizations that are funded by multi-millionaires. And we don't vote these guys in. And we have no say in what they do. And it's time we did.

Jackie: Well the pathetic thing is that these non-governmental organizations, every single one of them, and there are thousands, are considered by these want-to-be gods, that this is the voice of the people. That's their people's parliament, Alan.

Alan: It's the Soviet. Soviet meant government by councils. And this is the New World Soviet that Mikhail Gorbachev talked about in his last speech when he was still the prime minister or president of the Soviet Union. He made the speech, which is available. And he says Communism isn't dying, it's going on to the next stage.

Jackie: There you go.

Alan: And sure enough it was. It ties right in with Norman Dodd's report and the Reece Commission to do with the

big foundations who said that their purpose was to merge comfortably America and the West with the Soviet Union.

Jackie: And I do not recall the name of the book, and you might, that was written by Congressman Reece, or he did maybe the forward. I think he wrote the book, but maybe, it doesn't matter. It was a book that was written based on all the findings of the Reece Committee, back in, what, fifty-whatever. And we have that book listed.

Alan: It's called *Foundations: Their Power and Influence*.

Jackie: *Foundations: Their Power and Influence*. Thank you. That book, folks, if you're interested, oh my God, Alan, I knew about this. You know, Congressman Reece's, but the book wasn't available at the time. And then it was reprinted. Chuck had a copy of it. And he was on his way to the airport, that's when he was visiting me in Illinois, and he pulled it out of his briefcase. He said he was going to read it on the plane. I was so excited to have that. I said, oh, please, you can't. The information in that book just tells it all without any fancy words. ...It's a research book, isn't it Alan?

Alan: And it's all documented. I mean, what we're talking about here is not some harebrained conspiracy theory. This is all factual publications put out by the big boys themselves. And you can find, go into the diaries of Cecil Rhodes, when he set up his foundation as a front man for the Rothschilds and for the British elite to bring about World Government. And the fastest way they found to unite the whole of Europe, and all the little, the many little countries that eventually became the Soviet Union, was to create Communism and force one system of centralized government over them all, which standardized their culture, their bureaucracies, their laws, everything. And that's why they created the Soviet system. And now we're in a blend, we're in the Third Way, which is the blending of Fascism and Communism, into the Third Way they call it. So, that's where we are now.

Jackie: Yes. I have a question for you, and you brought it up tonight, and you mentioned this Monday night. Well, first the conversation I believe was talking about the depopulation plans, that 90%, 80 to 90% of the population is supposed to be done away with, because they don't need any more than that. And then you mentioned, because I think maybe somebody had asked what do you see in the future. And I was glad to hear you say, I know what they intend, because they haven't been successful yet, it doesn't mean they're going to, but we certainly know they're on the track. You mentioned, you know, in the future, these trade blocs, the three, like the Trilateral Commission. But then, my question is, if there are so few people, and the only people left are really people that are left to serve the want-to-be gods, what are they going to do with these trade blocs?

Alan: Everything is a step by step. It's not the end. It's a step towards another part of an agenda.

Jackie: Okay, what's the next part?

Alan: Well, the next part, they won't need people in the traditional sense. They're going to create, they have the capabilities now...

Jackie: I know, but Alan, when we talk trade blocs, we're talking commercialism here.

Alan: That's for a short time.

Jackie: Okay. But I understood you, at least it seems the inference was that that would be after the majority of the population had already been done away with.

Alan: These blocs will be up and running about 2010, as three separate, well, individual trading blocs under world government. That's their agenda. But it's only partway towards the next part, of course.

Jackie: That's right out of George Orwell's *Nineteen Eighty-Four*, isn't it?

Alan: This is the real Never-Ending Story. And that's what they mean when they say that man is the clay. He's

infinitely malleable. He's the source material, he's the raw material, and they can keep shaping us and shaping us to the next step, to the next step.

Jackie: Malleable and moldable. That's what the words were used in Brzezinski's book.

Alan: And the thing is too, after they signed the Waco deal last March, and showed it on the television up here about the unification and Fortress America, etc. The integration of all security forces has been done. And eventually too, the sharing of tariffs, meaning taxation. After that, another reporter came on from the CFR to give the CFR's spin, which is supposed to be our eventual opinion. And he says, well, we've got to unite, he says, to compete with the European Union. Do you see how they do it? First they create one bloc, you see, and then they point to them and say, oh gee, we can't compete with them, we've got to do the same thing to compete with them. And once we eventually amalgamate, then they'll say, well, gee, we've got to compete with China. And then you have a race to the bottom for wages. This is how it's all structured. This is deliberate planning.

Jackie: I know. I want to go back to the question. Besides a person, you know, doing, getting on the fast track, getting up to speed. I think that the questions that were asked were like, what can I do as an individual? Is there any way we can stop this, etc, etc? In other words, besides knowing about it, Alan.

Alan: See, they're following the old Revelations plan, which is a plan which has been used many times over. Once again, Revelations is infinitely malleable. And so, they aren't going to be happy until every individual gives allegiance to this system. And we don't realize we're doing it all the time, when we're forced to go along with another ridiculous rule or law or fee, or whatever it is. And we know that the registration of everybody is coming along here. They want all the heads to be numbered.

Jackie: I'd say we are already. Wouldn't you?

Alan: We are, but they also want us to officially have our little biometric card, our little ID card. And that's a stepping stone towards a chip implanted. And that's been documented at the Loyola University, World Science Meeting, sponsored by the US Department of Commerce. So, it's a step-by-step process. So, we are acquiescing to every step.

Jackie: Well, Alan. It does come down to...

Alan: The individual.

Jackie: But try to get in your car and drive without a license plate.

Alan: Well, the thing is, you have two options. You either go the whole way here to oblivion or start saying No now, as an individual.

Jackie: No, but wait a minute. You drive a vehicle, you have no license plate on it?

Alan: I'm not talking about licensing. I'm talking about literally taking an ID card that I can't buy or sell with without, etc. In other words, they can starve me to death if I won't comply? What kind of choice is that? When people give you no choice but theirs, you're really in trouble. And we better understand that, quick.

Jackie: Well, I'm going to repeat something you said a long time ago. In fact, it was when I was getting frustrated when we were in that first period of, you know, our conversations together on air. We were talking about the Federal Reserve system, the money system, and in fact, I was mentioning Tupper Saussy's book, and I thought it was really cool, because he was, you know, using the Constitution that no state could accept anything other than gold and silver coins in legal tender for a debt. And so there were actually people in towns that were presenting IOUs and saying as soon as there's legal tender. And I thought that was so great, and you said, no. And I said, well, why? And you said, well, because they control the gold too. And I know that is so. And I want to side-track here for a

second, because there are so many people that are pushing to go back to a gold standard.

Alan: I know, I know. See, again, with all of this, you see, this starts with what they call in modern history as the beginning of civilization. Civilization is their system.

Jackie: Well, anyway, when you said no to that, I said, well, it's better than nothing, isn't it Alan. And you said, no. And I said, well, why? And you said, because you cannot get out of their system by using their system. Gold is their system. And then I said, frustratedly, well, then what's your solution. Because if this isn't better than anything, nothing, then you said, if enough people, when enough people understand this, it is going to, it is going to just dissolve of itself.

Alan: It won't be easy, because I'm telling you, people are going to suffer here. People always suffer to get a breathing space in this system. And that's what I mean, a breathing space. Which generally lasts about a generation, if you're lucky, because these guys at the top have been at this intergenerationally for thousands of years. And it's literally coming down to a personal choice and everyone's decision. We know, and they know at the top, that we can't go on like this consuming the way we're consuming. They know this. These are economists at the top. They see the world as their planet, and all the resources as being theirs for their offspring in the future. They think about the future. They've trained us not to. They've trained us to think you're being well managed. Just let it happen by your betters at the top, these unseen hands at the top, you see. And sure enough, the population, they think in the now and live in the now, and I won't think about tomorrow, and I'll just be happy now, and they live day to day like that. But these guys at the top have looked at the resources of the planet, they look at our present consumption, and they don't intend to allow us to keep consuming at this rate.

Jackie: They knew it couldn't last. When they designed the plan, they knew it couldn't last.

Alan: Exactly. Because they've done this before. I mean, the Sahara at one time was a flourishing subtropical climate. It was flourishing. They've found all these skeletons of elephants and all the usual jungle animals, lions and so on, under the Sahara. That was a flourishing place with trees and so on. That was made destitute in an age before this, by the same guys who run this system, the predecessors of the same guys who run this system.

Jackie: How did they make it desolate like that?

Alan: They raped it. They raped it and raped it and raped it, and used it up, burned it up.

Jackie: Took all the natural resources and the trees and the plants.

Alan: The Egyptians had records of ancient civilizations that had risen to high heights and pinnacles and then simply collapsed. And it's well understood in academic circles that when you live in what is called an advanced culture, meaning you're totally interdependent, everyone is interdependent to live for subsistence, etc, in that system, then it's the easiest system to collapse completely. How many people today could actually live on their own in the wild?

Jackie: In the wild, I don't know.

Alan: Most of them would give up without a thought, you know.

Jackie: They're burning all the forests down anyway, Alan.

Alan: But what I'm saying is, that we are in a system that's been carefully crafted with this present feeding frenzy of cheap junk from China, to keep us happy, as they go into the next step. And it's all done on debt. Everyone is running credit cards. And, when it's time, when everything is completed, they'll just pull it, and then all these massive police forces, which are really just world armies, will come and take care of it. They'll be taken care of, those police guys and the military. They always do that. The Romans did it too, you know.

Jackie: What do you mean, take care of them?

Alan: Of the people who will be rioting. See, the mobs always riot. They're always unorganized when chaos occurs. Most of them never see it coming. And pandemonium breaks loose. That's what they've been carefully building up inside every country in the West for the last 20-odd years, under amalgamated multi-jurisdictional taskforces. It's a massive world army to take care of the chaos that they expect to come, when most of their plan has been completed. They don't intend to keep us happy and consuming like this, you know.

Jackie: Do you think by any stretch of the imagination that people who are consuming and consuming and consuming are happy, Alan?

Alan: It's not a matter of happiness.

Jackie: That's what I'm saying.

Alan: But what I'm saying is that's what they've been trained to do. That's what they think is happiness. Look at every ad on TV. You've got a smiling face next to a toothbrush to a broom to a new car. In other words, everything that you see is supposed to make you happy, and people have been sold on that, that idea.

Jackie: And everybody is floundering and wondering what's wrong with their lives.

Alan: Well, that's why you've got Dr. Phil to guarantee...

Jackie: Well, you know what it comes down to, to me. And we are talking about this right now, kind of the way I answered one of the questions that was sent to me. I said, it's really up to each and every one of us as an individual what we're going to do, and the only way, I said, I haven't a clue to say what you should do or what anybody else should do, because, if we ask and we listen, we'll be guided from within, and it always starts, like you said, it comes down to choice, in every single day, and every moment of every single day, we have choices to make, within us. Every single one of us know the difference, right from wrong. And maybe it is simply to begin to do that, and to take a look at ourselves and to begin to treat one another the way we want. I'm not saying do unto others the way they do unto you, but, do unto others as we would have them do to us. And the possibility there, at least for the individual, that the discernment comes. Maybe that inner guidance comes. And, whatever it is they're doing is what they're supposed to be doing.

Alan: See, they've all been trained, this is the problem, everyone has been trained, and not just this generation either. It's been going on for an awful long time. Every generation has been trained that you don't ask questions as to why. They always say don't ask the question. This is what religion used to do.

Jackie: You're not even supposed to question religious questions.

Alan: But, what I'm saying is, that used to be the standard statement given by churches to the commoner, when you asked about the meaning of life, they'd say, look, don't ask about first and last causes. It's not your problem. Leave that to us. Just you do what you're told. And that's basically how the public are trained. They're shoved into this mass conditioning system to come out uniformly, and it's called the educational system. So, they all come out with the same opinions, and they think that they've been taught things that are true. And they all give the same pat answers, but they've been conditioned all to think in a certain process, which is non-think, really. It's a dumbing down process which eliminates the natural person within. And so, they come out uniform, and then the whole purpose they're told is to get them into a job. And then the purpose from then on is to simply support yourself through life in this system. And, of course, once they're in the rush of living and caught up in it, they don't have time to ponder very much at all, except, they do know, really, deep down, that they're not very happy.

Jackie: I know, but maybe that's why we're having this conversation. Because, you know, you've said this yourself, that it isn't for everybody. Because the masses have always been the masses.

Alan: I know.

Jackie: And it seems that it's been that way down throughout the ages.

Alan: There's always been a large percentage who seem quite content being ruled over by unseen people. They don't even know their names, in fact, and don't care to.

Jackie: Because, basically, they're brain dead.

Alan: They're happy slaves in a sense. Even though the system they live in gives them neurosis and worry etc, even though, rather than look for any other way, rather than try the unknown, they'll always take the known.

Jackie: Well, because they're accustomed to the chaos.

Alan: Even though the known is a disaster...

(Commercial Break)

Jackie: Hi, we're back. I was trying to watch the clock there to give us a warning, and wasn't able to do it before the break. So, we're talking about, okay, the masses, and the way it appears to me, as you said, it's been this way down throughout the ages, and yet there's always been a few who have escaped it somehow, at least. Well, like I didn't escape it. I just began to wake up one day. Like hit over the head. Because, I was there too. I was, I believed everything that we were taught in history was true. I mean, I didn't believe everything in the Bible was true, I knew that. But, what I'm saying is, there are people who eventually, if they haven't escaped it right from the get-go, they wake up, Alan. Okay, you remember the time we were talking, and it isn't like I'm trying to be Pollyanna here, but we have had these conversations, and I think it's worth repeating, because, it can leave people so hopeless when you look at this, and especially when it's new, this is all new. You really do feel like you've been socked in the gut. But I remember we were talking one time, and you were talking about this, the fact that the ones we know of, the want-to-be gods, they're actually controlled by outside whatever.

Alan: Influences.

Jackie: They're atheists.

Alan: They're not really atheists.

Jackie: But you said the ones that are really involved are very aware of the power within us, and that their greatest fear is that enough people will wake up and realize who we really are, more than just a human being here, but spiritual beings. And I asked you, how many do you think that would take. And you said, I don't think a lot, because there's not a lot of them.

Alan: It's a true story. When someone is standing in a massive crowd can yell that the king has no clothes, and the spell is broken. And that's what it takes. It takes a few people who have enough gumption to say, enough is enough, of all this polite talking around diseases. Because, it reminds me of a medical hospital, and all the interns go around with the top surgeon, or whoever, and they stand at the bottom of a bed and around a patient's bed. Now, if you have a big tumor right in the middle of the patient, and you talk about all the secondary symptoms, but you're not allowed to look and talk about that tumor that you can see there, then you're never going to get to the problem. And that's what we hear in the media. We hear these vague rumors of things, vague statements. Everything is so vague to do with big changes and big treaties being signed and all this kind of stuff. And we're all so polite, we don't want to say, wait a minute here, could you explain that to me. It's time we stopped this stuff, and we demand that everything be explained fully. Because either government is your master or it's your servant. There's no in between here.

Jackie: Well, I didn't know that government was our servant ever anyway.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: Governments were never made to be servants.

Alan: But that's what people are trained to really believe. You vote them in and somehow they're responsible to you, and that's the oldest con game in the book. Even Plato talked about that. He said, democracy always leads to a communistic system, which leads to dictatorship. And this was tried so many times, over and over in ancient times, and the reason they keep doing it today is because they know where they're going and they want to go through these stages, through chaos, etc, until ultimately you have a new king of the world. And that's really what their goal is. There will be one day they hope to put their own man in there as first king of the entire planet.

Because all the religions, and this is the problem. People are trapped in their cultural religions that they're born into, and because of that they follow the guys at the top. The guys at the top of all the religions are part of the same religion, an inner, esoteric religion. And I don't care what you belong to. If you're following a mainstream religion, and even the New Age religions, the ones at the top are all part of a top esoteric elite. You always lead the people through cultural religions.

Jackie: Didn't you say that the base of that word is ligio?

Alan: To tie. You bind them.

Jackie: To bind, and re-ligion, means to rebind.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: Religions are manmade.

Alan: They're manmade.

Jackie: But, you didn't acknowledge that statement that we were talking about that I was talking about. Remember when you said that, Alan?

Alan: What was that?

Jackie: Well, you said that the real controllers know that there is a power within us, and they don't want us to know it, that's why we've got religions.

Alan: That's also why we have a Sovietized system where the average individual, whether he knows it or not, it's a subconscious thing, he's been trained that you're just a – through science by the way, science is the technique that the Soviets used all along. And again, it's fake science. They train us to believe it's all true. But they tell you that you're just a blob of protoplasm that happens to exist, and it's all by chance. And so, you're nothing special about you. And every function that you have and every drive that you have is programmed into you by your DNA and your genes, until you say well geez, I'm just a walking cesspool of chemicals here. And that's what you think of yourself. It's time you reclaimed your own personal sovereignty as an individual, unique being, you see. And once you come to that understanding, my God, you find, I have a voice and it matters. It matters what you think. And stop being a little blob of protoplasmic jelly. There's more to an individual than that. And they're well aware that a thought that really is thought out in a deep sense, is transmitted across the planet, as soon as it is put out there, as soon as it comes into being. And the ancients called that thought forms, of course. The Greeks knew all about this. They were trained by the Egyptians. And thought forms.

Jackie: And they use it. Remember you told us about that triangle they had set up.

Alan: Yeah, the higher black lodges they call them.

Jackie: And they're sending out particular frequencies or messages, or.

Alan: They force their will upon those within the triangle. In other words, the three points, say, in a state, north, south, and west, and they force their will upon those within. That's one of their higher rituals.

Jackie: But it's like getting us to speak their language, Alan.

Alan: It's almost like hypnotic tapes, played in your sleep, you might say.

Jackie: But it's like, you know, they give us the language, and they've got all these symbolic meanings, these esoteric meanings of words in the language, and yet, we speak it, it is in a sense, we are unknowingly speaking their plan.

Alan: Your whole language, the whole English language is encoded to bring this about. I'll give you one simple little quip example here. Everyone has been trained by Hollywood. Do you remember when that Moore spoke out about 9/11 on an Oscar night, I think it was or some big night?

Jackie: Oh, Michael Moore.

Alan: Remember that night he first spoke about that in the States. And in the same award show, I think was the actress, her name is Sarandon.

Jackie: Susan Sarandon.

Alan: And she said, we, the culture creators. She said, we the culture creators must speak out about this. Now that's a direct translation that was always used in the Soviet Union, because, in the Soviet Union, they knew that we emulate what we see. We think we're being entertained here. We're not. We're being programmed. So Hollywood's function is to create the next step of the next part of the culture. And so, in other words, there are so many techniques now. The movie industry used to be called quite commonly, the cinema. And the cinema, if you speak it in a phonetic sense, backwards, is simply Amen Is. Amen, the god, Amen, you see.

Jackie: Amen is.

Alan: And that's the single eye of Ra, or Lucifer. And that's the projection that comes out of the back of the hall.

Jackie: Okay, let me ask you a question, because this came into my mind Monday night. Remember when you were talking about 911, and you said that 911, 9/11 is a very important date to them esoterically, symbolically. Well, it occurred to me when you said that, that we all call it 911. They gave it to us. I mean, we have 911 as our emergency number. Now we have 9/11, the holocaust at the World Trade Center.

Alan: It's also Chapter 9, verse 11 of Revelations where the Beast from the Bottomless Pit, the Beast of War is unleashed. What a coincidence.

Jackie: Okay. So, here's the thought I had. What if we quit using 9/11, and it might only be ten of us, but, in other words we keep saying 9/11, 9/11, 9/11, giving power to that very important date to them.

Alan: I know.

Jackie: What if we just call it something else. Call it the Holocaust at the World Trade Center.

Alan: Well, no, no. You've got to be even careful there. Because a holocaust is a deliberate sacrifice for something to be given in return.

Jackie: The World Trade Center, wasn't it a deliberate sacrifice?

Alan: If you understand what you're saying, it is. But for most people, they don't realize that it's the halo, the sun. It's cast into the sun. It's a burnt offering. That's what it means.

Jackie: Okay. So we just say the World Trade Center Tragedy. My point is, it's sort of like calling our children kids.

Alan: I know, goats.

Jackie: I know, but beyond just a baby goat, the Goat of Mendes is the universal symbol of Satan. So, when we call our children kids.

Alan: That's right. And of course that's what the Communists also said. Beria said it back in the 1930s, that by neurolinguistics, which is the alteration of the meanings of words, and the substitution of words, we shall demean the human being down to a lower level.

Jackie: Thank you. So, we call our children the spawn of Satan when we refer to them as kids.

Alan: Well, apart from that, what you're doing is putting them into a non-human category.

Jackie: Yeah, okay. So, we stop doing that, enough people, at least, I quit doing it, and I know other people that when they find out about it. It enraged me Alan. Okay. So, what I'm saying is, just on this one particular thing, let's quit calling it 911. Let's quit playing their game.

Alan: We should, and again, the whole darned English language is so multi-encoded.

Jackie: I know, but at least it's not 911.

Alan: And the thing is, until people can think above the language that they've been trained into. You see, there's more to language than just... And they know it too. We see symbology everywhere. And this symbology, your subconscious, actually, it's really the sea of the unconscious which recognizes it. And you can be programmed just as easily through symbology, which they do all the time. We're getting flashed with symbols on TV and ads in magazines, and logos. So, but there's a much higher form of natural symbology too, within nature. And that is where the true meditation comes in. That's when your mind is flowing freely, and it gets above your conditioning. Instead of meditating yourself into a stupor, you're supposed to meditate yourself into a wakefulness. That's the real form of it. And that means that all your faculties are working, because you have more senses, you see, to use, which most folk don't use at all.

Jackie: Well, one thing. We have to have quiet time to do that, and for people who live in cities, it has to be a very intentional thing. And I do know that, because I was in Saint Louis, and well, we were in the 'burbs, but you still had traffic and children and stuff like that. So, you find a quiet place, like, for example, where you live, where I live. It's quiet. And you can hear it. You can hear the birds. You can hear the little peepers at night. You can hear the leaves rustle on the trees.

Alan: It's so quiet at night I can listen to my Ford truck rusting.

Jackie: There you go. Well, that's what, see. So, some of us are in that place where it's easy. But for people who are in densely-populated areas, it isn't impossible. But, you don't put headsets on when you go jogging. I mean, give yourself some time, like you said, allow those thoughts. If you're in your car, turn the radio off. Use it for some

quiet time. And it's amazing the thoughts that will start rolling through your mind, Alan. Even Revelation type things.

Alan: You see, children do it naturally. They go into a natural meditative state. If you've ever watched them around the age of three, four, five, sometimes their jaw just hangs open and they're staring at something, and they're far, far away, but they're in a natural meditative state. That is trained out of us through the school system, where we're taught, what are you doing daydreaming? Get back to your, you know, pay attention. They're destroying a natural meditative state that people used to have right through their entire lives.

Jackie: And it goes even for us, I mean, who are in the country, have the quiet, put on a television, put on a radio, you have shattered the silence.

Alan: Shattered it, and also, the public have been trained to get up in the morning to the radio.

Jackie: I know it.

Alan: And then, all day at work, sometimes in factories they blare music, in shopping malls.

Jackie: Oh, my God, everywhere, the elevator. It doesn't matter where you are.

Alan: And then you're getting, I don't know if people realize it, they got all these subliminal messages. There are companies that sell this. This is standard. This is not conspiracy here. All those little, happy little dreary songs you hear in the elevator or in stores have programming in there, to don't steal, or buy, buy, buy, like the movie They Live, which everybody should get and watch. And then they get back at night from work. They're tired. They put their feet up, they watch the TV. In other words, professional people whose job it is to give you downloading are putting thoughts into your head all day long.

Jackie: You know what just came into my mind when you were talking about coming home from work tired, put your feet up and turn the television on? In my mind, I saw a family together without a television on. And that can be. Families can be together without televisions, without radios. They can talk with one another. They can communicate, they can listen. And you know, maybe that's, in my mind, what I'm talking about is the way we'd be every single day, as much as we can possibly be, as close as we can to walk that walk. And I don't care how tired a parent is. If the children have been without the parents all day, they need each other.

Alan: And the problem is again, the cycle has been...

Jackie: I'm talking about people who are listening to this broadcast right now. I'm talking for.

Alan: The families, you mean.

Jackie: I'm talking for, to, yes.

Alan: And what I'm saying, though, see, this would be fine if you could nip something in the bud before it starts. And all you need is one generation to take it for granted that the state is bringing up your children. And they do subconsciously. They never mention it vocally, but the state has taken over the conditioning, long ago, of their children, until they're at a state now of Socialism. And they don't realize this either. They expect the government should support their children and take care of them in Nursery schools and daycare.

Jackie: And you know, it's amazing. If we give children a chance, what they really, really, really respond to. And I know, because I've experienced it, when the grandchildren come in the summertime, and they come out of the city, they go to bed at night listening to their radios. They each have their own individual little players with little headsets. When they come here Alan, we'll put the TV on to watch a movie. But we don't wake up in the morning and turn a television on. I talk to them about the dangers of going to sleep with the radio on. I didn't get hassles from them.

When I told the children, and Ashley was twelve at the time, so, Amber would have been seven or nine, whatever, Brandon, they were twelve and under. And I thought that they might think, oh, gee, she's being so silly. But I just simply told them that it occurred to me that when we call our children kids that we're calling them baby goats. And I said, you are not baby goats. You are children. You are young people. I'm not calling you kids anymore. And I thought they might kind of laugh at me. But they didn't. And when I said, if I, because it sounds kind of formal to me, you know, children. It was hard for me at first, Alan. And I didn't slip many times, but I said, if I slip, just remind me, we're not baby goats. And Alan, I slipped a few times. Every time I did, in unison, that's what they said. We're not baby goats, mama. And we went outside. We did the garden. One day they were going out, they were shelling peas or something. Amber came in to gather up their little headset radios. And I said, what are you doing babe. She said, we're going to. I said, oh, no. I said, just leave the radios in here, and just listen to the birds out there. She said, okay, and I heard her tell Ash, mama says forget the radios and listen to the birds. In other words, Alan, they respond. They do respond. But they need an adult, who cares enough to step in there and make the change for them. And I know when they go back home they go back into it. But, when they get their summers here, it's a different experience. All I'm saying is, it isn't impossible.

Alan: It's not impossible, and you've got to realize something that all dictators down through the thousands of years have known, because, this is a science. Everything is based on science and knowledge. Children want to be guided. They really do. Now, we've been trained since the 60s especially, and the 50s and 60s and 70s, that children are rebellious and they don't want guidance. And that's not true.

Jackie: Thanks to Dr. Spock.

Alan: Because, if you go back even to the Young Communist Party, where they wanted to divide the young from the old, because the old are contaminated with their old thoughts, you see. And then they brought the children up by the state. The same techniques are applied here in a more clever, you know, a more subdued fashion, but very effective. And all the great dictators know that when they want to take over a country or a world, they always go for the young. And that's why you had the Communist Youth, the Hitler Youth, and every other youth movement. It's run by the guys at the top. And even the New Age movement to an extent that bypassed the parents and grabbed the children. And this is all intentional. It's the same techniques over and over again, because they never fail. Children actually want guidance. And they want guidance from someone that will spend time with them.

Jackie: Exactly.

Alan: You see, as an actual real living person who will listen to what they say.

Jackie: And that's why I had this picture in my mind, you know, parents coming home, put their feet up on the stool, and say, well, how did your day go children. What did you do today? And talk. And to have dinner together. And talk around the table, and laugh, and have fun together. And you know what else I found out about them? They love to hear stories about us when we were young. And when I get going, they'll say, tell us another one, mama. Tell us another one. You know, sometimes your thoughts just pop out and you tell them something and they get a big kick out of it. And they'll just sit, and they eat it up.

Alan: What we need is continuity.

Jackie: Maybe if somebody says, what can I do? Maybe that, right there, is the important thing in the whole world is the way we'd be with one another. The way we'd be with our friends, our spouses, our loved ones, our anybody, but especially family. Keep it together.

Alan: It's continuity, continuity of generations.

Jackie: And have a family be a haven for each and every individual in that family. They all have their little life they go about, and the one safe place there, at least for the children growing up is there. Because mom and dad are there, or maybe mom or maybe dad. If it's only one parent then you've got to do it for both.

Alan: Remember what Maurice Strong said at the Earth Summit, and that Earth Summit was made up by one of the Rockefellers actually and Maurice Strong just presented it. And that affects the whole world, once again, this big NGO organization, unelected, making our world plans for us. And Maurice Strong said that the last vestige of the family must be destroyed. And that's the old Communist regime again, because continuity between generations was their big enemy, because a small family is representative of a tribe. And they destroyed the tribe long ago. When there's no family that will stand up together, then government is your direct master that will dictate to the individual.

Jackie: Yeah. The Big Brother who loves you.

Alan: That's right. And you have nobody to turn around to help you. And that's what they've always known.

Jackie: We have one minute left to go here tonight.

Alan: Well, people have to get themselves into gear. And they have to realize that it's coming on fast. And they've got to start to be honest with themselves, and once that happens, you'd be amazed what happens within those around you, and even at great distances too.

Jackie: At great distances. You know what. I'd like to talk more about that maybe next Wednesday night when you were talking about a thought. We talked about this once before. And it is so exciting. And I would like to revisit that maybe next Wednesday night, okay?

Alan: Sure enough.

Jackie: Thank you. And folks, remember that Alan's website is cuttingthroughthematrix.com. If you haven't seen the video, what was it called? Reality Check. Watch it folks. And there's lots of Alan's broadcasts on there too.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

- | | |
|---|---|
| BOOKS "Cutting Through"
Volumes 1, 2, 3 | & "Waiting for the Miracle....."
Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....."
(Español) & "Esperando um Milagre....." (Português) |
| Ancient Religions and
CDs History MP3 CDs:
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2
(1998-2000) | & Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
Hours per Disc) |
| DVDs "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME" | |

April 19th, 2006
Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca
alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:
alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** *postal* money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL *postal* money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#) [Canada](#) [Europe/Scandinavian](#) [All Other Countries](#)

Jackie Patru: Good Evening, ladies and gentlemen. Thank you for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. Today is Wednesday. It is the 19th of April in the year 2006. And it's getting warm. The grass is getting green, the daffodils are out, and the little birds are singing, and it's just been delightful. And I hope it's just as delightful where you are. And I'm glad you're with us tonight, ladies and gentlemen. We have Alan Watt with us tonight, of course. And Alan has just been invited on so many radio broadcasts, folks. I hope you can hear me over grandfather [clock]. He looks like he's getting a little slow, doesn't he, Alan?

Alan Watt: It could be, it could be the weather.

Jackie: No. Yeah, it could be or it could be a little screw in there that needs to be turned. Let me share our spiritual message here. This is very short, very sweet. Listen to this, folks. Listen to this. "Love waits on welcome, not on time. Love waits on welcome, not on time." So, Alan, my goodness, we talked just earlier this evening, and you've got about, at least three I think that you mentioned, and you're going to have to leave early tonight. Well, at five till.

Alan: Maybe five or ten till. Maybe ten.

Jackie: Not ten.

Alan: I've got scribbles all over the place here.

Jackie: No, not ten, Alan. Because I don't have anything at hand prepared, so you can leave at five till, okay.

Alan: Well, yeah, I've got these little scribbles and things. I think people think that guys like me are sort of either

retired or living on cash, and I do this as a hobby. But they should know, it's not like that at all. I mean, I cook for myself. I fix my truck, which I'm doing right now. And all the stuff that gets mailed out I do too. So, it's not a hobby. And it's not my income, either. But I think a lot of people really do think that when you switch on a TV station, for instance, or a radio station, just because it's there they think that you're professional and that's what you do.

Jackie: And that you get paid for it.

Alan: And that you get paid for it. The money just magically rolls in.

Jackie: Yes, I understand that, with the Sweet Liberty website, I'm sure that I wouldn't be exaggerating if I said that, each of us, Darren and I, have hundreds of hours in it, Alan, over these years. Even preparing an article to put it in.

Alan: And just even taking one tape, say, and then putting it on a CD, and then formatting it for the website for downloading, that can take hours and hours, just for one. For one hour. So, there's no team. There's no staff here doing it all.

Jackie: Well, let's put it this way. Let's ask anybody who's listening, who appreciates the information that has been imparted by you, if that's the right word, via this broadcast. And of course, you've been on others, but speaking particularly to our listeners. If you appreciate the information, maybe, Alan, I'm glad you brought this up tonight, and folks, this wasn't planned. Alan and I never know what we're going to talk about. But it is true that, and Alan, I can relate to that. When Chuck was here, I always felt that I had a helpmate, so if I let the ball go on something, he'd pick it up. Well, like you said, you do everything. You know, you cook for yourself, and then, of course you have to do the dishes, and you do your own repairs, plus you do engine repair and building and all sorts of odd jobs to allow you to be able to do what you're doing. And folks, I hope you hear this. I want to mention this, and I'm not saying this to be derogatory, because I think sometimes people say things without really thinking. Like you said, Alan, they just think automatically that, I guess, I don't know.

Alan: We have been trained that way. We've been trained you flick on a switch and there's the TV or the radio station. And we knew that too, when we were on the shortwave broadcasting. And sure enough, we asked to get help, and some people did. Most didn't. But most of them then would phone and ask if the show was off the air, and say, well, what happened to you? We were always going to help; but they didn't do it. And that's how it happens. One day you're not there, and what you're left with then is the established opposition. And you know, the big boys, because they put their opposition out there, the superstars for you to follow round in circles. And then, you get no different, no unique information whatsoever. You're back in the loop.

Jackie: I've had a lot of listeners call, and say, I wish you were back on the air, there's nothing to listen to anymore.

Alan: It's a routine now. The shortwave is just a routine.

Jackie: Well, the thing is that the Sweet Liberty listeners, long-time listeners, learned a lot, and when they tune into the other broadcasts, they realize what it is. They don't realize, people, most people don't realize, it is entertainment. It is entertainment, and they're pretty well produced, and the information.

Alan: And there's staff and there's teams.

Jackie: But there was one gentleman that wrote to me. And he said that he felt that people who do what we're doing and don't ask anything for it, and he wasn't referring to me, or anything, but just that he thought it was great that he could go to the website and download archives and things like that, and that he thought that the people were really for real, who did things without for money. And I said, well, hmm, let's look at it this way, because I know I found this out, Alan. And I told you this, and this is God's honest truth. I went through my entire life savings. And I don't regret it. I don't begrudge it. Because at the time, what we were doing was very important to me, and I felt important to the country, but the point is, literally, when Chuck and I were getting ready to move here, and I went to close out my account, there was only \$2,000 in it. I had a six-figure savings account, Alan. And I spent it from 1991

to the end of '95, it was all gone. And thank heaven, heaven sent me Chuck, because, Alan, I didn't even know I was broke. And when I got that \$2,000, and I called the bank, and I said, somebody has been withdrawing from my account. And he said, Jackie, no. This was in Carlinville, small town bank. But they sent me every single withdrawal slip and it was there, and it was gone. And, as I pointed out to this gentleman. I said, if the people who are doing what they're doing are doing it for free and they run out of money, guess what happens. They can't do it anymore.

Alan: I mean, there's two professions I could choose from, but I'd rather do something that's honest, you see. And I certainly could get by a lot better than I'm doing. I'm not doing this to sell anything. I don't make money, even on the books, which I make up myself here right on the floor.

Jackie: Well, maybe you make four or five dollars, Alan. I mean, you did raise the price five dollars, at my insistence, because I knew you were barely breaking even with the work, with the books. Because, when you're only getting ten or so done at a time, you're paying through the nose for each copy.

Alan: Yeah, and I also asked if you get more done, is there a discount, and they said no.

Jackie: Well, see, where I go, there is. But you have to have a lot. Like, there's a little bit of a break at a hundred. There's a better break at three hundred. And at five hundred, there's a better break yet. Well, you can't afford to do that, because you don't have the upfront money to make the savings, so that if your book sells.

Alan: And when I send them overseas, it's \$28.50 just for the mail.

Jackie: To mail it?

Alan: To mail them overseas.

Jackie: What's overseas? Oh, to like Europe and that.

Alan: That's right. Even the ones to the States, if I was going first class, would be about \$20.00. I take second class instead, you know.

Jackie: Well, I know it's getting terrible over here, but I remember when our stamps were like 20 some cents a piece, when I would get mail from Canada, a stamp was in the 50 cents. So, I know, as ours has gone up, yours had to go up tremendously.

Alan: And plus, we have 15% tax on top of the price we see on the envelope.

Jackie: You have what?

Alan: Because we're more democratic than you are, we pay extra taxes. So, we pay 15% over the cost. So, whatever they charge you, it's plus 15% extra.

Jackie: For what?

Alan: For everything. Paper, envelopes, mailing. There's another 15% on top of the stamps.

Jackie: Oh, that's for their handling your mail. That's called handling charges, Alan.

Alan: Actually, I think they're called pocket charges. They go into big pockets at the top there, big ones.

Jackie: Yeah. You mentioned something to me the other day, that you, well, and you didn't seem surprised. I was. You have had a couple book orders, but you said that people aren't buying the books. They're watching the video, you know, free on your website. But that video doesn't even compare to the information that's in your books. One

of the things that really brings it home to me, is that you'll use in the book, with the diagrams and photographs, they're old, they're photocopies of old books that we couldn't even get our hands on. And so, it makes what you're writing, it makes it ring true. And I remember one particularly, one of the kings or pharaohs or somebody was like a hermaphrodite. Who was that?

Alan: That's the famous Akhenaten.

Jackie: Akhenaten. Well, anyway, there was a photograph up there. It wasn't Akhenaten. It's in one of the books though. It might be your first one, but the point is, I was surprised that so many people that go into your website and that go into Sweet Liberty are not ordering the books. But you said, well, it's part of the programming. People don't read anymore. I for some reason held our listeners in a whole different light, that they would be the ones that would want to get their hands on something that would convince them. Maybe they believe what you're saying. But it's different when you're looking at these ancient writings and stuff, and you see, then you say, oh, my God, what he said was true. So, I don't know what to say about this.

Alan: What's wrong is, as I say, everything now, and I'm so surprised, because apparently the sort of PayPal thing, which is a play on something, people should say it over and over and they'll get it, what it means. But it's only been around for about five years or so, really big time. And in five years, the people don't know how to go and buy a postal order any more, or mail something.

Jackie: Or they want PayPal.

Alan: And they want instant, instant you see.

Jackie: Oh, and I wrote PayPal down all in one word. Papal?

Alan: Papal, yeah. It's a big, the bank, you know. And in five years they're so conditioned that they're ready, almost, for their chip.

Jackie: But Alan, I have always held our listeners in a, it didn't occur to me that anyone listening to this broadcast, with the information that, even when you weren't on, but especially when you're on, the information that has been imparted from this broadcast, for ten years it was, actually eight on shortwave, I wouldn't think that anybody would listen that really wasn't seeking truth, and that was above, not above, but beyond or outside of, the programming, and well, instead of buying a book and reading, but to sit and listen to somebody, or watch somebody talk. Maybe a lot of it, this just occurred to me, you now, the news on television. Because they, people do have a tendency to believe everything that announcer is saying. Maybe this is an override. And they say, well, I know it's so, because Alan Watt said it. You know how many times I said, do you remember those first twenty broadcasts that we did. You know. I don't know how many times, but I can remember so often saying, I don't know that this is true just because Alan is saying it. Didn't I, Alan? I didn't disbelieve you, but just because you were saying it, I didn't know it was true. And then, of course, over the years and with the books that you've written, especially those first two, well, I guess because they were such eye openers to me, and then, now after all these years, you know, it was like listening to you on George Noory. And, I talked to another one of our Sweet Liberty listeners. She said, there wasn't anything you said that we didn't already know because we had covered these topics so much, but she said, what a great refresher course it was. But there has been such wonderful information imparted, and folks, I don't know. It's up to you. Maybe you don't want to get Alan's book. But maybe you would like to help support the cost of the website. One of our listeners and a friend of mine, Alan, Darren had put out a thing and said, you know, that if he couldn't get some help, I didn't know this, because Darren has been paying the cost of our website this whole time. But he said, he needed some help, and Jerry, one of our listeners that actually, his help has just been immeasurable. But he said, well, we can't let the website go down. So, he called Darren, and said, tell me how much it is, you know, for the year, and he would finish it out. And that's what I would think and hope somebody who has the funds to do it, or somebody who would be willing to say, look, I don't have a lot, but here's five bucks, or here's ten bucks, because every little bit helps.

Alan: It helps, and it really is, as I say, and I hate even having to mention this. And I think people are so used to hearing the begging pleas from the shortwave from the big boys, who are selling everything except the kitchen sink, and that will come shortly with a built-in shortwave or a light on it or something. And I'm selling nothing. I'm giving the information away on the site for them. And it's not because I've got an ulterior motive, selling anything. It's because I know what's going on, and that people have to get it very quickly, where we're going. Very, very quickly, because the time is getting so short. They've been trained so carefully and craftily, because the boys at the top understand their natures, how they adapt so quickly. They're ready for the cashless society. They're ready for having their whole life exposed by the government, which by the way, is called blackmail. They're very good at blackmailing people. And some people will say, well, I've got nothing to hide.

Jackie: I know.

Alan: Well, people should be indignant, because privacy is an essential part of freedom. Privacy.

Jackie: And over here we call it pry-vacy, folks. But I'm sure they knew what you meant, but, when you say pam, and then I have to figure out you mean palm. I want to make sure our listeners know.

Alan: Yeah, well, you say tomayto.

Jackie: And you say tomahto.

Alan: Yeah, that's it.

Jackie: Well, I know. I always felt the same way when we were on shortwave. In fact, it got to the point we'd get so far behind, and Chuck would say, you've got to do a pledge night. And I'd say, Chuck, honey, not just yet. And finally he'd say, look, I'll do it for you. He dreaded it, but I dreaded it more. And yet here, I mean, it's like, you know, Chuck told them. I didn't, but, oh my God, my life has been dedicated to this. And just one hour four nights a week, what you put into it, as far as research and etc, not that I ever wrote everything down and stuff like that, but preparation, the time that you give, and yet, and it was for them. Because I knew it all, or I couldn't have been sharing it with them. And yet, I hated to say, we need help here or we're going to have to go off the air.

Just to make it easy for people so they don't have to look it up, do you want to tell them a little bit about the books and how they can get them, or how they can write to you if they wanted to.

Alan: Well, these three books are really, it's an eye-opener. I don't go through the whole history of the Illuminati to entertain you or anything like that. There's lots of fake ones put out there, for you to do and amuse you and amaze you. I show you symbols and symbology that's been controlling your mind all your life, and you haven't even been conscious of it. And I show you the ancient symbols, etc. And what I've done, has been much copied by the big boys, believe you me. And if I was to say something new today, I guarantee you they'd all be quoting it tomorrow. That happened just this week, in fact. I mentioned about the secret societies on one of the other shows, and the next day, a person in Britain, who's well known for chasing crocodiles, he's got....

Jackie: We can say names on this broadcast.

Alan: It doesn't matter. The fact is, sure enough, out came a whole bunch on secret societies. And I even mentioned the other day on a blurb I did about movies to see, about one movie that was called *Enemy Mine*, and my God, the next day, the D&J show on the shortwave mentioned *Enemy Mine*. I thought, my goodness, you know. Because they must keep the big boys on top of all the information that's coming out, you see. And that makes it seem as though they say it first, and then they spin it, of course.

Jackie: Alan, I wanted to say this tonight, also. On your behalf, but I believe that you're going to concur wholeheartedly with me. For, example, there was one broadcast you were on, and you knew the background and bio of the person, and you're not on anymore, because something came up and you told the truth, and they didn't

like it. And that will happen. But you've been invited on some broadcasts that actually are hosted by controlled opposition. And I wanted our listeners to know, I think this is important, that just because you're on a broadcast with somebody, doesn't mean that you endorse or embrace in any way, shape, or form. It's that you want to take the opportunity to get the word out to as many people as possible.

Alan: That's it. And I think also, since the world was conquered, divided, and subdivided, etc, right down to the minute atom, almost, division is the big controlling factor here by the big boys. And sometimes it's better to try and converse with someone who's sworn to be against what you stand for, in the hope that on a one-to-one basis you'll get through to them, rather than cause conflict. Once you argue, the game is over, you know. So you can sow a seed here and there, and it's up to the conscience then, because that seed won't go away from that person.

Jackie: Right. It might be slow germinating, but the seed has been planted. I just wanted to say that though, because I remember when Jim McCanny was on Coast to Coast, and we talked about it, and I said, you know, the thing that concerns me, is that we know that no radio broadcast is going to be on 500 AM stations, all over the country, unless, maybe knowingly, or unknowingly, Alan, they're putting out disinformation. And then it kind of, I was concerned that he would get all jumbled up with all the rest, but I told him, I said, I really understand it. I mean, I don't have a particular thing, but had I ever been invited to go on there, on a particular topic that I could talk about, I wouldn't have said no.

Alan: See, the problem today, well it's sort of boiling it down into something which is just a bit too small, but one of the problems today is that people don't know the difference between fiction and non-fiction, and they've been trained that way for their whole lives, actually, since they began to bring Sport and Entertainment into the news broadcasts. So, half of it is Hollywood and half of it is supposed to be news, until it's all sort of mushed together, and there's wars abroad and people getting killed, and then there's somebody getting an affair in Hollywood, and some sports guy kicks a ball somewhere and gets applauded. It's all mushed up until nothing is real anymore. And so, people can't differentiate what's real or not. And they've been caught up in a fictional, entertainment type program. And their minds are being shaped for them, unawares, because it's primarily through entertainment that you do preconditioning. You put it into their minds of a possibility to come. And once you accept it in a fictional form, because your defenses are down, when you start to see it materialize in your life, you don't oppose it. It seems somehow familiar. And that's because it's predictive programming, they call it. It's a form of programming. And they found this out in World War I, in Britain. When the BBC began its radio broadcasts, they were running so short of troops that they used Tavistock Institute to come up with ways of behavior modification amongst the public, and Tavistock suggested using fictional plays on radio. And so, every day at noon, everybody would tune in, and you were left with a sort of cliffhanger, tune in tomorrow for part 2 or 3 or whatever. And that was how they started to put these ideas into your head, and of course, it was to do with war and bravery and heroism, and there was real people called Tom and Joe and James, and here they are in the trenches, going to be killed. What will happen next? See tomorrow. Now, this was all geared at the youth to get them to join up. And so, they used that very successfully.

Jackie: And they make heroes out of the soldiers. They glorify war is what they do, Alan.

Alan: They do. And the Pentagon has admitted from two years ago, they put millions into Hollywood after 9/11 to put out these movies like *Jarhead*, to get the youngsters to join up.

Jackie: I don't know what *Jarhead* was.

Alan: It means a Marine, you know. But it's aimed primarily at young black guys, who really are sort of the ghetto types that have no...

Jackie: No future ahead of them.

Alan: Yeah. And suddenly you put a uniform on and your government suddenly respects you. You see, that's the message. You get instant respect if you put that uniform on. But really, all you are is a number to go off and get killed. And like Kissinger said in the book about Kissinger. He said, when he was asked the question, what does he

think of the American troops. And this was in the Vietnam era, that was by Woodward and Bernstein. Kissinger said to the reporters, he says, Well, the troops are just dumb, stupid animals who are used for foreign policy. Now, what more do you want?

Jackie: I heard David Lang from the Bank of Canada on a tape from the fourth World Wilderness Conference. He got up to talk about the bank. He said, this is a wonderful idea, unfortunately, the cannon fodder that inhabits this earth would not understand a not-for-profit bank. It's got to be a profit. But, that's how he said it, that casually.

Alan: He said this generation is the cannon fodder in that speech.

Jackie: Kissinger said that?

Alan: No, that was at the World Bank one, I'm talking about. But the Kissinger one was his reply about the troops, and he was telling you honestly what they are. They are dumb, because they're too young to know anything. They're stupid in the sense that they get the same propaganda as everybody else.

Jackie: Oh, we have to take a break. I heard the music. Okay, keep your thought.

(Commercial Break)

Jackie: Alright. We're back folks, with Alan Watt. Alan, you were talking, well, you mentioned the movie Jarhead, and how they use entertainment.

Alan: That's so a young guy can fantasize of being a hero, because every young man thinks he's immortal. He cannot imagine death. And it's always going to be somebody else, and death is unreal and it's in the movies and so on. And as I say, Woodward and Bernstein said that about foreign policy. And we better realize that foreign policy is not dreamed up on the spur of a moment, or a catastrophe, or whatever. Foreign policy is a far-ahead planned strategy of money, economics, etc, and takeovers. That's what foreign policy is all about. So, when Kissinger spoke the truth, he said the soldier is a dumb, stupid animal to be used for foreign policy, he was talking as one of the elite, knowing that that is basically the truth. They're not going off to fight for the reasons they think they are. They're going off fighting for a long-term strategy that was planned way in advance. And they should realize that. It's like Karl Marx said, every system that's ever existed in civilization, and he was a Mason, so he should know, civilization being their system of money and control and power. Every era has been basically formed on an economic system. And that's the system we live in today. It's an economic system. And war is about economics, and not for the public of a country.

Jackie: Well, you know, they have multiple layers for everything they do, and remember when Norman Dodd got those archives from, what was it, Carnegie Foundation. And they said that they had set up a committee to study whether there was any other way better than war, if you wanted to change a society and a people and make sure they never returned to where they were. And this committee, the conference, came up with the answer and said, no. There is no way better than war. And, of course, it is economic and it is also part of the way that they mold the people.

Alan: I think one of the keys to it, is that, you see, the people who have always run empires, run empires by the use of terror. And terror can take many different approaches to how it effects people. Some are very subtle, some are overt. Sometimes it's all shouting, more than reality, like the Bird Flu for instance. But there's terror none the same. Now, when war ceases, and they know this, once they get their global government on the go, when war ceases they have to keep everybody, to legitimize the need for government, and especially massive government, as they have, you must find enemies everywhere. And of course that was the Soviet strategy. It's been well tested there, because once the Soviets took over, or the Bolsheviks went in and the Soviet regime began, and they took over all those little countries, no one was invading them; there was a little invasion by Britain for a sort of half-hearted attempt, but afterwards they were pretty safe. No one was invading them. And to hold power, the Soviets had to find enemies everywhere, and that was a reign of terror, you see, that there were terrorists everywhere, so the government had a

reign of terror. And they just picked people up all over the place, accused them of being spies or anti-Soviet and so on. And trained the public that they were all around you, they were within you, and it could be you yourself. And that is what we're seeing now with this War on Terror, for the New American Century policy, that Cheney and Perle and Wolfowitz and the rest of them planned in the '90s, and published. What you're seeing is a reign of terror on the minds of the public, everywhere.

Jackie: When you say Cheney and who was it?

Alan: Wolfowitz.

Jackie: Okay, but there were people behind them.

Alan: Oh, there was Perle too, Richard Perle, and a whole bunch of them.

Jackie: Okay, but what I'm saying is, it wasn't just them.

Alan: Oh, I know.

Jackie: Because, you said this many times, and I am convinced that these people that we know of that are out there in the limelight...

Alan: Are frontmen.

Jackie: They're frontmen. They didn't plan anything. They probably got together and smoked a few cigars and had a few drinks, and they had all the paper in front of them, because it was already laid out, but they were the ones that were acknowledged and now becoming infamous for it.

Alan: You never ever put your main men to the public. Because, if you lost them, then a good part of knowledge is gone. You always put someone who is very useful, but really is also disposable, if need be. And that's standard, all down through history.

Jackie: And they don't care. You know, they can be slammed, I mean, of course, the media being controlled, they'll write their pieces to get their "say in". Nothing ever happens to these people. So, it doesn't matter to them whether they're being slammed in the eyes of the public.

Alan: Well, that's what the president is for. See, a president and a prime minister, their job is to take the heat. They take the heat. And it's a wrestling match for the public. You know, you slang Giant Mountain Man against Giant Haystack.

Jackie: And there are so many, oh my goodness, so many movements afoot, to get Bush impeached, as though that's ever going to happen, Alan.

Alan: It wouldn't make any difference, as we know, because whoever takes over is sworn to the same agenda as he was.

Jackie: Well, in other words, if he did get impeached, it would be part of the plan.

Alan: Yeah. I mean, John Kerry already said when he was running, and it was so funny at the time, because there was a Canadian from BC who was actually managing the Kerry campaign for America, a Canadian citizen, and there was David Fromm from Canada, as the main advisor to Bush. I mean, I thought, boy, this is a joke, you know. And they were writing the scripts and everything for Americans to hear, using all the Hollywood clichés and everything else. And I thought, boy oh boy, you know, it's a wonderful web they weave, indeed. But, yeah, presidents and prime ministers just take the heat. And we don't vote a new government in. What we do always is vote the old guys

out, we're so fed up. That really is how democracy really is about, you know.

Jackie: Right. Democracy. And we don't vote anybody in or out, do we?

Alan: No, never. In fact, the bureaucrats that have been lifelong bureaucrats in federal governments and the heads of those departments are not voted in by anybody. Most of them are unknown to the public and remain unknown, and yet, they dialog straight to the United Nations for all their parts of the agenda.

Jackie: You know, back in '92 when I was campaigning for Bo Gritz, I told you, I was apolitical all my life. I knew nothing about politics. I knew nothing, pretty much about anything. But I was very, you know, taken in by Bo Gritz. Alan, I just lost my train of thought. I went thinking out there so far that I lost my train of thought.

Alan: I think maybe it was to do with his appearance after 9/11. After coming off the shortwave radio, only about a month or two before, and there he was, pictured on the Congressional steps, he just happened to be there, and so did the camera crew. And he was asked, Mr Gritz, you know, as the most decorated Vietnam veteran, etc – the man who had done years on the shortwave, supposedly for Patriot broadcasting...

Jackie: The hero, yes.

Alan: And there he was, he was asked, who do you think probably blew up the towers. He says, it's probably those paranoid black-helicopter-seeing militia types that listen to the shortwave radio. That's your frontman. This is the guy who boasted when he left the army that he left it with hip-pocket orders.

Jackie: Hip-pocket orders. Well, I remember what I was going to say. You were talking about elections. And this is how naive I was, and how intense I was about what I was doing. When the election was over, this one guy said to me, we need to start planning for the next election, and Alan, I looked at him, and I meant this. I said, do you actually think that we're going to have another election in this country? And he said, Jackie, they have elections in Russia. They had them in the Soviet Union. But, to me, at that time, it was, things were so intense that I thought, well, there will never be another election again. You know, because we've lost it. But the whole point is, there aren't elections, because they're all phony.

Alan: They're all phony. It came out in Britain, that Tony Blair, and I've been waiting, because they always tell you who these guys are after, once they leave, but he's not left yet. But they did declassify some information that said that he was recruited at university, Oxford, of course, by MI5 to go into Left Wing groups and spy on them. So, basically, MI5 put their own man in as prime minister. How's that?

Jackie: Wow. Well, like the CIA probably puts their...

Alan: Well, look at Daddy Bush. He worked for the CIA for years. So, it's such a farce to watch this, the shenanigans continue, and the public continue to support them as though they're real people.

Jackie: Yeah. And another thing that makes me feel sad, is the people, and yet, I want to qualify this, the people who sincerely, because they know that Bush is a bad guy, and they are working very, very hard, hoping and praying that they'll get him impeached, Alan. And I look at it now, and I say, they don't even realize it, but they've become the opposition that's necessary for this whole thing to continue. However, there's another way that I have of looking at this, because I know my sincerity, Alan, when I first started out. I mean, geez, my whole thing was saving the Constitution, and Alan, that's what I went through my life savings for, and then, I found out that our Constitution was a frame-up. Okay, but, look, just, you know, bear with me here. I started out that naive. And that much love with my country, with what the country stood for, even the flag, Alan. I was one of those flag-waving Americans, proud to be an American. And what I'm saying is, I look at it today, and oh, my God. But how, see, not to put these people down, I guess that's what I'm saying, because they're sincere, and we don't realize when we're doing all this stuff, that we're just, we're part of a plan. And Alan, I've wondered if you and I are part of a plan sometimes. In other words, I don't know, maybe we are cutting through the matrix.

Alan: Oh, I know, that's the thing. I mean eventually I'll give them so much stuff to do with the occult explanations, and I'm telling you, they're not buying it from the bookstores, the stuff I'll be giving them, and really, it will open their eyes. It will open their eyes.

Jackie: Well, I've often wondered that.

Alan: This is the time for it, you know.

Jackie: As controlled as this world is, if my being on the air and imparting all the information that I did. I mean, a lot of it was on a political vein. I mean, we covered everything. We covered the educational system and regional governance and States' rights, and just everything, Alan. We covered the chemtrails. But maybe, what each person does that is sincere, maybe they're exactly where they're supposed to be at that particular time. And maybe that's the opening for them, if you would. You know, like my first foray into this whole thing was campaigning for Bo Gritz for president. You see what I'm saying. And you know, I felt sorry for the people that were campaigning for Ross Perot, Alan. Because I knew he was a phony. Well, you know how I knew he was a phony? Because he was on mainstream media.

Alan: Exactly, exactly.

Jackie: However, I felt sorry for them. I felt compassionate. Because I knew that what they were doing they so believed in, and here I am campaigning for Bo Gritz. So, you know, one of the new people to our website and the radio broadcast had written, and he said that it looks like, you know, that there's nothing that we can do, or should do, just let it unfold. Well, I said, I think that would be saying, okay, nobody says anything and they just steamroller. They're steamrolling over us. But basically part of the conversation was fighting against it. And I said, maybe it has nothing to do with fighting against something. Maybe it is taking a stand for something, Alan.

Alan: Well, what I'm doing is telling them. I mean, the people will choose where they want to go, and they are, even if they want to be willingly blind. But they're choosing where they want to go. And all I'm doing is telling them, and I have no doubt that many of them will like this World Socialism, which is only a transitory phase to the next type of human, which has been widely discussed in all the scientific papers and meetings.

Jackie: The Soviet Man.

Alan: The Soviet man, the real Soviet, the real genetically made one.

Jackie: Yes, the Soviet Man.

Alan: And if they don't want to hold on to this thing called individual sentience as an intelligent being. An individual sentience, a unique creature. If they want to give that up, then for them, so be it. But personally, I won't, for me.

Jackie: But did you hear what I said though? Basically what he was talking about is somehow we have to have a plan to stop this. Do you see what I'm saying, Alan? I don't see it being stopped. I see it being derailed. I think it's been derailed down throughout the ages.

Alan: You can certainly slow this thing down and try to get a breathing space, while people catch up and really understand where they're going. Where they've been going. And if they want to consent to it, as I say, you give your power to the Beast and on you go. But no one can ever say at the end of their life, if they were asked, did you know what was happening? Yeah. Did you do anything about it? No. That's it. That's the bottom line. What did you do with your life? That's it. No one can say I didn't know. And then ask some Creator, now let me go on from here. Why would you give anybody, anybody, that kind of gift and say there's nothing here for anyone else? Boy, that's a human thing, isn't it? "I deserve it."

Jackie: No, it isn't. It's Christian.

Alan: Whatever, whatever. And the New Age too are just the same.

Jackie: And I'm saying Christian in the sense that Christianity is today. It has nothing to do with the teachings of one that we have known as Jesus.

Alan: It never does. It's dogma that comes after it that totally alters everything, and you end up with different classes of Christians. It's so sad. You know. And divided and...

Jackie: Well, and besides that, what I've noticed so much is that there's so much self righteousness.

Alan: There always is.

Jackie: And judgmentalness.

Alan: All religions have that.

Jackie: They seem to know who's going to hell and who isn't.

Alan: All religions have that. All religions, you know. I mean, I've heard the top people of different religious sects bombasting everybody else. And yet, they themselves are supposed to be, some of them think they're godlike.

Jackie: Well, it's every religion. I know what you mean, yeah.

Alan: But that's the pettiness of humanity.

Jackie: I had a friend at one time, we used to have conversations. He was, a, I would say, call it hellfire-and-brimstone Christian. He had even eyes that remind me of what "Saint Paul" would have looked like. Like, you know what I'm saying. Fire and just looking down on everybody. And he looked at me one time, because, you know, we had conversations. And he looked at me one time, and he says, isn't it a shame honey that so many good people are going to go to hell. And I said, who, Bobby, like me? Because I don't "believe" the way you believe. But it was said with such pride. And I said, you know what. He also told me that because he was a divorcee and he had a daughter, that God was no longer in that home. And I said, I don't understand what you mean. He says, the man is the godhood. You know, that was by Paul, that said that. The man is the godhood of the home. I said, are you telling me you actually believe that because you're not there that our heavenly father is not there? And I said, Bobby, if you really believe it, and I know you love your wife, I mean, loved her, and she is the mother of your daughter, and I know you love your daughter. He was saying it with this boastful, chest out, I'm going to heaven, they're going to hell.

Alan: Well you know, Socrates said it thousands of years ago, when he was talking about the different sects they had in Greece at the time. He said, not content, he says, with making laws all about nature, meaning, how nature worked, he says, now they're making laws about the afterlife and the world to come and the conditions to get there. Nothing has changed. Petty people always go the same way.

Jackie: Wow. Well, you know what, Alan?

Alan: I've got to go.

Jackie: Oh, do you? Oh, no. Alan, it's not even ten till yet.

Alan: Yeah, but I think it might have been between ten to and five to.

Jackie: It is not.

Alan: No, but what I mean, when the call will come here.

Jackie: Oh, I see. Well, if they get a busy signal, they'll call you back, won't they?

Alan: Well, I don't know.

Jackie: Oh, man.

Alan: But you could explain that, because there's so much on that site. They're getting all of it free.

Jackie: Yeah, well, I've got something that I was going to bring up anyway, and I'm going to bring it up. I mean, I made a couple notes while we were talking, and I will, of course, mention the site. But about how they use entertainment to get things in our head.

Alan: Yeah, predictive programming.

Jackie: And what's happening right now, with the immigration thing. Well, they've had a movie about it, already, The Second American Civil War. Alan, thank you. Now, whoa, where are you going to be?

Alan: I think it's called kevin smith.com.

Jackie: It's only on the internet. Okay, kevin smith.com. And you're going to be on at 10pm?

Alan: Till 12.

Jackie: Oh, 10 to 12. Okay, alright, Alan.

Alan: Okey-doke.

Jackie: Thanks for being here tonight.

Alan: Yeah, it's a pleasure.

Jackie: Okay, you hang up, and see what happens.

Alan: Okay.

Jackie: Okay, bye.

Alan: Bye now.

Jackie: Okay folks, I guess we're okay. I wasn't sure I was going to get a dial tone or not. Let me give you Alan's website, for those of you who aren't aware of it. I can't imagine any of you aren't. It's Cutting Through the Matrix, cuttingthroughthematrix.com. And you might want to take a look. In the books, the three books that he's written, Cutting Through, Cutting Through is what it is. He calls it the Matrix, I called it B.S., because it is. But you can actually read excerpts of his books. Any way that you can help and see by getting the books, you're actually helping yourself too. It's exactly what you're doing.

What I wanted to mention. When he was talking about how they use entertainment, I had mentioned this to Alan before. I don't know if I've mentioned it on the air or not. There was a movie put out, and I'm relating this to what's happening today with the immigration thing, the, oh, my God, the insanity. The Latinos, the Mexicans, even Mexican

citizens, I mean, American citizen Mexicans, they're having a big rally, they claim that they're taking over America. America is a white and aging America. They're not having babies. And that they're taking over America. Now, I want to remind you that a few years ago, probably about four years ago, maybe five, USA Today. I have the newspaper here, a big headline, and it said, right on the front page, if you can't speak Spanish, you may be left behind. Okay? What is happening today, just know this folks, it is so planned. It has been so planned for so long, and I know that Alan and I talked about this. When you think about the American Civil War, and it was a war of Northern aggression. It had nothing to do with slavery, and that is true. But what they did is they wound up with a standing army. A standing army for the first time in this country. And remember, excuse me. Oh, my God. We're out of time. Well, grandfather is running slow. I'm going to have to fix him. We'll be back with you next Wednesday night, folks. And it will be 10pm very shortly Eastern Time. And if you want to hear Alan, kevinsmith.com. And I'll be back with you, as I said, probably with Alan, next Wednesday night. Okay, so I talked myself right through what I wanted to talk to you about, but, it's alright I guess. We'll see you next Wednesday night, folks.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

- BOOKS** "Cutting Through" & "Waiting for the Miracle....."
Volumes 1, 2, 3 Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....."
([Español](#)) & "Esperando um Milagre....." ([Português](#))
- Ancient Religions and
- CDs** History MP3 CDs: & Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2 Hours per Disc)
(1998-2000)
- DVDs** "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"

April 26th, 2006
Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca

alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** *postal* money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL *postal* money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

Jackie Patru: Thank you for joining us again tonight on Sweet Liberty. It is Wednesday, the 26th of April in the year 2006. And I'm glad you're with us tonight, and I'm glad that Alan is with us tonight, also. Alan, thanks for being here tonight.

Alan Watt: It's a pleasure.

Jackie: So, what's going on?

Alan: Oh, I'm just busy with all the emails that are coming in and getting stuff printed up for sending out. That's really what takes the time, is making them up, and getting them all packaged.

Jackie: You're talking about the books, taking them up to get them copied?

Alan: That's right. I went in on Monday, yesterday, for another bunch. And I went into chapters and the same thing happened that happened before. I was first there to make sure when it opened. And she says, come back about twelvish. I came back at 1PM. And they hadn't started it. She said both machines broke down when they tried to do the double-sided. And the people, of course, were coming and going with the single sheet copies, side copies, so, again it worked fine for the other ones, but not for me. So, I managed to go to another small printer, who did do them up in about an hour and a half.

Jackie: Then go to the small printer from now on.

Alan: Yeah. So, that was quite something.

Jackie: Well, I'm glad to hear you're getting orders for that book. That you were losing, you were losing faith. Or maybe, I don't know, you know, like you said, well, people don't like to read.

Alan: They don't.

Jackie: There are certain, there's a certain type of people, that I believe listen to the Sweet Liberty Broadcast. And of course, you've been on here, with us on and off, ever since 1998. And they're different. I believe they're different, or they wouldn't be listening, Alan.

Alan: There will also be another group, I think, as well, that are new ones, newcomers, from the other shows, you know. And maybe that's part of it too.

Jackie: It would be interesting if people when they wrote say where they heard you. And did they, we better make sure in fact. Maybe we could do that right now, is to let our listeners, well, I can do it. Folks, if you're ordering Alan's books, those are the three that he's done, Cutting Through, 1, 2, and 3. And he cannot use a postal money order, a US postal money order. So, when you order the books, either send an international postal money order, and you can get them right at your post office. And I live in the boons, and I can get them from our little post office, so, I know that any post office you go into, just tell them you need an international postal money order.

Alan: That's right. And I've got a bunch here that I have to send back, because they're all just internal postal orders for the US. And it says it right on it, where they sign their name, valid only within the United States.

Jackie: Well, I know, but you know what, I'm not making excuses, but I don't know if I'd read that. Because, if I went in and asked for a money order, I don't know if I'd read that. So, that's why I wanted to make it real, real clear. And I'm not doing this in a way that denigrates people. I just know that it's so natural just to go in and get a postal money order. So, we have to make sure when we do talk about it, that people do understand that.

Alan: International. Yeah, they've got to be international.

Jackie: Yes, it has to be international.

Alan: It's the same. You buy it at the same price, as far as I know. And it speeds things up on my end. Rather than me send them all back, and waiting for them to come back again.

Jackie: Yes. Well, I'm glad to hear that people are ordering the book, Alan. It shows me that they want to find out for themselves. And they want to do further research.

Alan; Yeah, these books, as I say, they're...

Jackie: Instead of being entertained by two people having a conversation.

Alan: That's right. As I say, these books are written to just sort of try and wake the person up, as they're reading them, because I realized that all the books with the usual format and the Illuminati and all this kind of stuff, because we're trained in a certain way, they don't remember it. It doesn't have an impact on them. And so, I use a different technique of writing, where they almost participate. In other words, it makes them think as they're reading. It makes them think as they're reading.

Jackie: Well, in some of those photocopy pictures, drawings, and from the writings, from the old books, because those go back a long way. I had one of our listeners write me, and he says, oh, I just found out you've been hanging out with Alan Watt. He says, you were just blowing away his something. But he meant that, of course, in a positive way. Geez, I was going to, never mind. The reason I brought that up has slipped my mind.

Alan: What you'll find, as I say, there's so much stuff. People will ask me often, what other books can I read about. And so on. And what you'll find on the major bookshelves, books are purposely put out here for a paper trail to be laid for you. And whatever is exposing Masonry generally comes from Masons themselves, or the high, the very high Masons. And it's time to expose certain parts, because they don't need the lower Freemasonry anymore. So, I tell people, don't waste your money buying the oohs, and ahs, type books, that astound you with the ooh and ah. These are put out there for your consumption, because the real stuff is held by the elite, although you can teach people, because you can discern between the lines, what they're referring to, especially if you understand history.

Jackie: What, you know what, you're right. Because I've re-read stuff that I'd read in the past. And so much jumps out at me Alan, that I would have never noticed before. And one of the things, in fact, I responded this too, maybe it was this gentleman. But, I didn't know about the priesthood, and, of course, you certainly made us very aware of that right in those beginning twenty hours that we did, on the air. Folks, it wasn't twenty hours in a row, but it was four nights a week for five weeks, an hour each time. And it was our primer course, wasn't it, Alan?

Alan: Yeah, definitely.

Jackie: But the interesting thing is, so much of what I read, it mentions very casually, almost offhandedly the priesthood. But it's always there.

Alan: It's always there.

Jackie: It's always there, and even though I'm re-reading stuff, I never noticed it before. Never noticed it before. Then, in the place where it is, it really does, it really does confirm what you had told us.

Alan: Yeah, the world has been under a controlled system a long time. And people think we're just evolving with technology and this kind of thing. They don't realize that outside the technology, it's the same moneyed type system, the same work ethic for the people. In other words, that's your function is to serve the system. And they don't realize that it's been manipulated down through the thousands of years, the same system, really. Commerce, money...

Jackie: And the priest-Sumer.

Alan: Yeah, priest-Sumer, definitely. Sumer, they didn't invent this by themselves. In fact, they sprung up out of nowhere with this whole system right there. So, they learned it from a previous civilization, which they think are called the Harrapans, and the Harrapans, no doubt got it from an even older civilization. The Harrapans is the name the historians and the archaeologists are giving to the people who inhabited cities they're digging up now, underneath all the old Sumerian trade routes. And these houses were very well built. They even had indoor running water and showers even. And we're going 6,000-7,000 BC. So, this is an ancient, ancient commercial type system that's come down through the ages. Money is the key to everything. The whole structure of what we think is normalcy is really a system which is held together by money. And it's not a happenstance thing for simply a bunch of elite to control. It's got a purpose and it's got direction. And they've always known the purpose and direction. And they literally plan centuries ahead at a time. And you know, the first inkling I got of that was when I read the Communist Manifesto and then watched the implementation in the Soviet System of a ten year plan for one particular area, twenty for another particular area, in the society, maybe fifty, and a hundred year plan for another. And then you find that the United Nations runs on the exact same principle. So, it's like a huge investment business, really this world. And like any big corporation, they plan out the next hundred years of investments. And that's really what they do. And so, the major events within your life, just like 9/11, were planned long before it actually happened. Long before, they published their own books on it, like Brzezinski, talking about the necessity of a Pearl Harbor type event to motivate the public, behind this war, so that they could invade Afghanistan first, then Iraq, then Iran, and then Syria. So, these guys plan it way ahead. Now, we know they all belong to these shady organizations, which the public have been conned into thinking are official government agencies, like the Council on Foreign Relations, but they're not. They're private institutions with an agenda, and they were created, that branch was created from the Cecil Rhodes branch of the Royal Institute for International Affairs in the late 1800s, in order to

bring about a global government with three united trading blocs. So, it's exactly the same as the Communist Manifesto. That's what you find.

Jackie: That would be the purpose of the Trilateral Commission.

Alan: It's the three trading bloc areas of the world, and it's also the merging of the three parts of the American continent. That's also the other part of it.

Jackie: I thought about this. You know, when America was first growing, there were thirteen colonies. But think about this though. They were separate states. They were, you know, under the articles of confederation that, what did they call it, Continental Congress. It had no power whatsoever. And when they joined them all together in the United States, then it's no different than the United Europe countries. I mean, that was the beginning of it. And you know, somebody mentioned this to me at one time, and I checked it out and found that it was so. If you look at a map, each country is a different color. Okay. Now if you look at the United States map, each state is a different color. It isn't all one color, like America. And it pretty much confirms they're aware that these were separate sovereign nations at one time.

Alan: What it really is, and I'll tell you what really got me. I don't know if you saw the movie, it's called *Gangs of New York*.

Jackie: Oh, *Gangs of New York*. Somebody was telling me they just saw it.

Alan: It's an interesting take on the gangs that ran the extortion rackets in New York City.

Jackie: From way back.

Alan: In the 1800s. And how they competed with each other and fought with each other. But it also showed you the leader of one gang, who was in cahoots with the early politicians. And they would meet every so often. And once the politician says, you know, the public are getting restless with the crime, we'll have to give them a sacrifice, who can you spare? So, the leader of the gangs thought of three older guys that he didn't need anymore. He got them set up to be arrested, and they publicly hung them.

Jackie: So, they were actually giving us inside information with that.

Alan: Well, at the end of the movie was incredible, because, at the end of the movie, the two major gangs were squaring up for a battle to see who was going to take over the whole territory, the whole city. And it was at the time when the American Civil War was beginning. And just when they were squaring off for fighting, in come these cannon shells from the brand new American Navy that was created, and they started shelling them. And then the troops came in, organized military troops. And the message really was, it was never said, but the message was implicit in what you saw. The biggest gang of all has arrived. The Federal Gang.

Jackie: Yeah. Well, now, do you know what, maybe it was Jeff who saw it, but one of them, he said was, that they were actually rioting when they were going to initiate the draft. And the federal government came in and shot them down.

Alan: The biggest gang that had convinced the public. You see, extortion rackets run on threatening people and they'll say to you, give me so much money and I'll let you stay open another week. Well, the government trained the public that taxation is different, because it's a different word, you see. That's all; that's the only difference there is. And they train you that it's somehow normal, and you pay them that money and they leave you alone until the next year. It's the same racket.

Jackie: What does that have to do with initiating the draft, though? There was one segment where the people were actually opposing the initiating of the draft.

Alan: Oh yeah. Because they were well... A lot of people were well aware that this war had bigger, it's actually like it's 9/11 again. Had much bigger...

Jackie: Would that have been the first World War when they were going to institute the draft, were they going to do it then?

Alan: Well, yeah, but they did it in the American Civil War in the North. And so, this new federal government...

Jackie: That's why they were opposing it. They were drafting people, weren't they?

Alan: They were. And all you had was a business takeover of all the Southern properties. It was a business. It was an economic war, like all wars are economic, ultimately.

Jackie: Did you think that was true, because, I mean, this was a movie, but do you think that that was true, that there was an opposition against it? And the federal government came in.

Alan: Oh, it's recorded that there was a lot of opposition to this, absolutely.

Jackie: But, was it recorded that the federal government intervened and came in and shot at them?

Alan: Oh, yeah. The federal government were sent too, and also grabbed people who were enlisted and didn't turn up. So, it was. You see, democracy is wonderful. There's no choice in democracy. And there's no complaints department, you notice. It's one way or no way. And this is the system. But all it is, is one huge gang at the top. And the federal government is just the biggest gang taking over and instituting by law.

Jackie: The beginning, wasn't it, Alan?

Alan: Yeah. The same con game as the little gangs had been playing for years.

Jackie: Well, actually, big time, since the US Constitution.

Alan: Well, the con part is good. Because really, they'd had meetings in Europe with all these top leaders of different countries. They were so used to having wars that they used to toss coins to say, well, whose turn is it next time to start a war. Who's going to win it? They'd all invest in the shipping and armaments and all the rest of it. And the elite would benefit. It didn't matter who won or lost. They all won. And they had meetings. And then they realized that they couldn't take the whole world over. The way it stood, no one trusted London, because they knew that they just went in to rape and pillage and loot for London's sake. And I say London, because those were the guys who benefited, was the big elite who lived in London. And they couldn't use France, because they had a similar story at one point. Spain too. They're all too old countries. So, they had to create a knight in shining armor that would pretend to lead the world into a New World Order, a Novus Ordo Seclorum. It's right on the seal there. And they created the United States, as supposedly a champion for the world. And that's their job. It was to bring the whole world under the one system, under a deception. And that's exactly what it's doing.

Jackie: And that the United States of America, was initially founded with this whole thing in mind. I read something somewhere at one time about, was it the chair, the seat of George Washington at the Constitutional Convention, that there was a sunrise on it, Masonic, and there was debate on whether it was depicting a sunrise or a sunset.

Alan: And Franklin at that very speech at the table with Washington, when they toasted him as the Grand Master of these United States, and that's in Franklin's own writings, he talked about the picture behind him, the portrait, also depicting a Masonic sunrise and the chair. So, this was well understood. These were all Freemasons with a job to do that the public would never understand until it was completed.

Jackie: Well, for our listeners, who may not have heard this, I have a book entitled an *Economic Interpretation of the Constitution*, and it was written by Beard. I think it was Charles Beard. And I do know that one of our listeners in Ohio, one who was a major supporter of the Sweet Liberty Broadcast, while we were on shortwave, had called me and said, how do I get it? And I found it for him on Abe Books. But Alan, when you read that book, the names of each of the fifty-five men there, what their background was, I mean, they were lawyers. They were land developers. Every single one of them.

Alan: And big land developers.

Jackie: There were only a couple or three there, that didn't have at least apparently, huge sums of money. But they all, every single one of them benefited when that Constitution was ratified. And I'm the one, that thing that Noah Webster wrote, that I will defend the Constitution with my last breath. Alan, that was me. Well, you know that, don't you?

Alan: Yeah. (Chuckle)

Jackie: Yeah, well, you think it's funny. I guess it is. It's kind of pathetic.

Alan: Yeah, but that's the conditioning everybody has got, you see.

Jackie: Oh, man.

Alan: You see, the password, even at the...

Jackie: I just wanted to finish this. The name of the book, again, folks, if you wanted to look for it, or even in your library, is the *Economic Interpretation of the Constitution*, and it is not pleasant to read. But for me, I want the truth, no matter how hurtful it is. And Beard is his last name. I think it was Charles Beard who wrote it.

Alan: And it was a setup from the beginning. They had to make it look real. We know from the various Masonic writings that have been published since then, that George Washington used to meet with other members of the British Army in their Lodges, during that war. And he even signed his name in their books, you know. So, it was a sort of put-on. Even Cornwallis, if you read the histories of Cornwallis, he led the party in Britain, initially to allow America to become a separate country. And the next thing you know, he's given the very appointment to oppose them? This is a Masonic ritual you're seeing there.

Jackie: Say that again.

Alan: Cornwallis actually stood up. He was a member of the House of Lords or Parliament. And he stood up, in his own memoirs, it's recorded, and addressed the Parliament, and asked them to allow America to be a separate nation, but still done under the form of a Commonwealth, the British Commonwealth. In other words, it would follow the same laws, etc.

Jackie: And that was before the war. The war actually, the battle had ended, and that war wasn't really ended formally.

Alan: No. What I'm saying is, this was before the war begun.

Jackie: Oh, the revolution?

Alan: Yeah. So, he actually led the party to leave America alone. And yet, the crown appointed him as the guy to go and oppose America. You see, it wouldn't make sense unless he was let in on the big secret, that this was a show for the world. I mean, Washington came out of that with I think twenty miles more of, square miles, or more of land. So, he was a busy guy, you know.

Jackie: At Natural Bridges National Park there was a big sign there, and the land was George Washington's. Lots and lots of land, Alan.

Alan: Oh, massive. And what people forget too, is these landowners, they were big landowners. You see, these weren't just little guys with a plot of land. And these guys had it all and their families before them had been given charters to own those lands by the British crown. Washington himself was trained in the American colonial army, the British Colonial Army. It was the British who trained him as an officer. And that's when he was inducted into Freemasonry, was in the British, when he served the British as an officer. That's in his own histories, you know. So, this was a setup from the beginning. Not only that, when you go into the passwords at the time for the French Illuminati, they would use a French word, which is also similar to a Greek word for spirit. The spirit in Greek is nous, it's n-o-u-s. And so, in French nous, also means, translating it from the French to the English, and that was their password, was new, is US, "us". So, I mean, come on, this is a setup from the beginning. And then they put an Egyptian obelisk there for apotheosis, to raise Washington to godhood. And no one asks, why is an Egyptian obelisk standing in a supposedly Christian country? (Chuckle)

Jackie: I'll tell you why, because a lot of people don't understand it. The Washington Monument, a lot of people don't even, well, they know it's an obelisk, but they don't know what the Obelisk represents.

Alan: And it's right over.

Jackie: It is ignorance. It isn't stupidity. It is because we're ignorant. You know, when I was first involved, back there in 1990, late '91, and beginning to wake up. And anyway, one of our networkers from, we had the Council on Domestic Relations networking organization. He had been at the library. Now, this would have been probably around '93 maybe. And he called me up. Well, he spent almost a year at the library researching, and just blowing him away, blowing the librarians away, and then he sent me huge manila envelopes full of stuff he was pulling up. And he called one evening. And he started talking about the Freemasons. Do you know how many Supreme Court Justices are Freemasons?

Alan: Oh, I know.

Jackie: But he went on and on. And I said, Paul, I hear what you're saying. But, listen to this, Alan. I said, what's the significance of all this? In the whole scheme of things.

Alan: Yeah. (Laughter)

Jackie: I'm talking naivety. I'm talking lack of knowledge. That's what I said to him.

Alan: Well, you always find the big obelisks are towering over a stretch of water, generally a rectangular.

Jackie: The reflecting pool.

Alan: And the reflecting pool. Because, what you're seeing, the obelisk is the male phallus, which is also fire, over the water. It's over the female. That's what it signifies. That the water is female in the Kabbala, you see, which these guys all studied. And so, female is like, and Albert Pike said, it can only reflect the godhood or the light of their husbands. Because, as the moon can only reflect the sun's light. Then what you're seeing with the obelisk and the water is the female can only reflect the glory of the spirit of Washington. It's quite something, yeah.

Jackie: I see. We're going to take a break in 60 seconds. I heard the tone. And that reminds me. You know, that comes right out of the Old Testament, the New Testament with Paul, where he said that the husband is the godhood of the family. I told you about my "friend" who bragged that God was no longer present with his former wife and daughter, because he was gone. He didn't say it. Maybe he believed it. But if he believed it, he was gloating. Folks, we'll be right back after this. We're ready to take a break. So just stay with us. This is nice, I can hear the

music, and I heard the tone. So, we'll be right back with you folks.

(Commercial Break)

Jackie: You know, Alan, if you had, you've said it many times I think you said it tonight, maybe not, but, they gave us all our heroes. And I was thinking about, well, when I heard the commercial for DVD for *The War of Northern Aggression*. I thought back about, of course, what we were taught in history. And Abraham Lincoln was my hero. And I remember in the fourth grade. I mean, I was so impressed. And I, not because it was a required thing, I memorized the Gettysburg Address. That's how much of a hero Abraham Lincoln was to me. And I wanted to, for any new listeners that we might have, talking about the Constitution, and it is true that to me, it was everything. In fact, well, it was everything. I mean as far as our "freedom and liberty", that's one of the reasons, Alan, that I can so relate to listeners, to especially new listeners. And it isn't that I'm not an intelligent person. But I was so absorbed and believed, so trusting, in everything that we were ever taught. And so, I looked back at myself, and how naive I was, and that's why, I know it's a tough pill for people to swallow, when the truth begins to come, and it's very overwhelming. But after you settle into it, then there's a feeling of gratefulness, of not anger, because, I had my anger too. Not at you all the time, but sometimes. But anger, at all the lies we've been told. And then I stopped to think about it, and then I thought, instead of being angry, be grateful, that you're finally wading through, and all of these lies are being dispelled. And one more thing I wanted to say. I made a note of it, talking about the Constitution, talking about the "Revolutionary War".

It was Ralph Boryszewski's book, *The Constitution That Never Was*, Alan. When I got that book, somebody sent it to me. I wouldn't even read it. I looked at the book, and I said, this is just another book trashing our Constitution. And, of course, now I know, and I have quoted especially the part in there, where he tells about, you know, after the Constitution was framed, and we were framed, it took a couple of years before it was totally ratified. And one of the things that Ralph pointed out is that the judicial section of the Constitution was never completed. And they completed it with the first act that was passed by the Congress. And when they did that, Alan, they did it in secret, and what they were doing was inviting the states to send in their suggestions. That's when the first ten articles of Amendment were added into it. So, everybody's eyes were on that ball, while they were writing a bill that was huge. I mean more text in it than the whole Constitution. And it was passed, and our hero, George Washington signed it. And that's how they did it, by keeping people's eyes off the ball, having them submit their suggestions for Amendments to it, before they were going to ratify it.

Alan: Well, what they love to do, even today, is to pretend that they listen to the people. And, because that's the whole con that it's based on, is that they pretend to listen to us. And then, of course, we scratch our heads when they go off on some weird tangent. This happens over and over and over again. But when you realize, see, you don't get into politics by being a nice person. You get into politics by joining Freemasonry to start with, and then you're taught to go and join boards, voluntary boards, in your area. And these boards always have a guy on top, who's always been there, and he's a selector. His job is to select those amongst them who could be used to go up the ladder in politics. And when you get invited out by the guy at the top of the board to the golf course, then you know you're on a winning ticket. And that's how the whole thing works. I've seen it myself. And so, those who go into politics, they'll do anything, and I mean anything. They'll join anything, as well, to get up there. They have psychopathic personalities to begin with. Only a psychopath cannot blush in front of thousands of people when they're accused of some of the things they're accused of. So, they live on pure ego, and they simply want to get to the top. They have no conscience over what they do. And so, in this system, it's really a psychopathic winner type system, which you can see. Any time you tune into some so-called reality show, the Donald Trump show, you watch these young executives all stab each other, trying to get above and get to lick the master's boots there. And it's the one who's the most cunning and ruthless and very clever about it, who gets the approval and gets to go golfing with Donald Trump. That says it all. That is what our system is based on. It's a piranha-like psychopathic system. And that's the type that go into politics. They'll do anything, anything they're told to get up there. And that's why they can lie so readily to the public. And they must join some form of Masonry, if they're not already born into it. They must join it.

Jackie: Well, you know what? That was something evidently I knew inherently, because my motto was, I'm not

interested in politics. Leave that to the politicians. And I told you that my uncle, Garland, was a state senator in Michigan for twenty-six years. He came home from WWII missing a leg. And they talked him into running, I guess, probably on sympathy. But Uncle Gar got in, and what I was told, he was head of the appropriations committee. A very powerful position. But when they wanted to run him for US Congress, well, first of all, let me go back. He found out that I didn't vote. And he just went nuts. He said, it's your duty, it's your responsibility. I said, Uncle Gar, I don't know which butthead to vote for. I mean, they're all crooked. And of course, he was a senator. And I might be being naive here, Alan. I don't think I am. Because my Uncle Gar and Aunt Jode, lived in a very, just a regular little house. You know, with three bedrooms, a living room, and a kitchen, not a dining room or anything. I remember one time when they wanted to award him a gold watch at some banquet. And he said, thank you, but I can't take it, because he didn't want to make it look like he's getting bribes. And when they wanted to run him for Congress, and they said he'd be a shoe-in, because he was very popular. Well, he was re-elected for twenty-six years. And he told me he wouldn't do it. And I asked him why. He said, I'm not going out there. He said, hell, he said they come up and give you tips on what stocks to buy.

Alan: Yeah, that's right.

Jackie: What stocks to purchase. And he said, and then they get you in their clutches. And so, I think there might have been one honest politician. And never ever, I mean, they never had like a cottage somewhere, or anything. I mean, they just lived like normal people. So, I think my Uncle Gar was honest.

Alan: Well, the thing is though, people who swear oaths to something they don't even understand because it's a secret, tells you what people will...

Jackie: Uncle Gar wasn't a Freemason. No, no.

Alan: Well, because, if he was a Freemason he would have taken all the little bribes and investments, because the workman is worthy of his wages, as they say. It's a payoff system all the way up. It's a favor. They showed you that in the Godfather. The Mafia is a branch of Freemasonry. It's a branch of the Scottish Rite of Freemasonry. And Albert Pike trained Giuseppe Mazzini, which is Joseph Mason in Italian, who took over the World Lodge basically at the time, and he went over to Italy to create the Revolution in Italy. And he founded on one side, Mazzini founded the World Revolutionary Party. His successor was Lenin, and they called it the World Communist Party. Then they changed the name. But Mazzini also authorized the creation of the Mafia. And the Mafia is a Masonic Lodge. Every side that seems to be fighting each other is actually part of the same head.

Jackie: Even the Jesuits.

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: You know, we were talking about Tupper Saucy's book. And when you read it, he made, I mean, I didn't go out and resource and check out his footnotes and his bibliography and that. But the way he made it out, it would lead a person to believe that the Jesuits were responsible for all kinds of terrible things. Another thing that happened, and yet once you get it, you realize that it doesn't matter which one of them it is, they're all controlled at the top by a higher and hidden hand.

Alan: All of them. And I'm telling you another thing as well, for those who are into the New Age, you'll find that your gurus are also sworn members of the same lodges, the higher lodges. Now, Aleister Crowley, who was sent out by the British Secret Service, to do what he did, to set up cults, etc, that's who's at the head. Where would you go, amongst the secret societies except the top? The Secret Service of Britain created the secret societies that you end up joining at the bottom. And Aleister Crowley went through all the different rites of the English Rite, the Scottish Rite and so on. And when he went over to South America to take some of the drugs, the peyote with the native tribe in South America. He said in his own book that he was initiated into the higher degrees of the Scottish Rite of Freemasonry, from a shaman in South America. They're all part of the same thing. And guess who was pushing that in one of his books. It rhymes with Pike. He went over to try to do the same thing. So here's the same con

game by the same people from the same country doing the same con.

Jackie: Is there a reason....

Alan: Well, I like to rhyme things, yeah.

Jackie: I know, but some people might not know what you're talking about.

Alan: Oh, they'll figure it out. They'll figure it out. Well, that's in one of his books, how he went over there too supposedly. The same road as Crowley took, but what he doesn't mention is that the shaman is also a Mason. When the British came into Canada, you'll see this in some Masonic books. They have the picture of Joseph Brant. Joseph Brant is a name they gave to an Indian Chief over the Five Nations in Ontario. And they brought him over to Britain, and they gave him an English wife, a Masonic daughter, you see. Get the gene pool going again in family lineages. And Joseph Brant came back to Canada.

Jackie: He was an Indian?

Alan: He was an Indian, full-blooded Indian chief. And he sent half of the tribes to fight for the American side in the Revolution, and he used the other half to fight against them. There's your typical what they do all the time.

Jackie: Alan, why do we call them Indians?

Alan: Oh, well, we know the con game with the....

Jackie: Well, what I remember reading was that...

Alan: Yeah, somebody lost his way in a boat. (Laughter)

Jackie: The Indies and so they called the natives here Indians. I'm not talking PC, politically correct, but isn't more apt, appropriate, to really call them Native Americans?

Alan: Or just natives, because let's be honest, when the big boys gave us countries, they gave us borders.

Jackie: The name, the politically correct name.

Alan: Yeah. And all down through the centuries, they make the borders, they draw lines in the sand, and then they tax the people within to be on guard against those guys across that line there who are now your enemy. And this is how they've played this game all down through the centuries. Now, Washington, you'll see in his main Masonic portrait there. He's got a few of them. But you'll see the beehive in the lower right hand corner. I've got it in my first book. And now, he mentions the Illuminati. That's recorded in history. And he tries to make out that he knows that they're there, but he doesn't go any further. Of course he knew, because he was a member of it, because that beehive, that beehive was the symbol of the Beenan Orden, the German Branch of the Illuminati. That's what they called themselves.

Jackie: That's what the beehive was all about?

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: And worker bees and all that?

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: I have allegedly from one of the museums the letter that George Washington wrote to his Brother Mason,

expressing to one of them, expressing his concern about the infiltration of Freemasonry here...

Alan: Of Illuminism, yeah.

Jackie: By the Illuminati.

Alan: Yeah, I know. What a joke. And of course, we also know that Jefferson was one himself. In fact, that's why he didn't get in the first time, is because it was known that he was a member of it, after being initiated into France. But Benjamin Franklin was too. Because when Franklin was over as ambassador to France, during the Revolutionary War, and living like a king, you should see the stuff that he went through in a week. Even the booze, it was quite something. Franklin himself became the Grand Master of the Grand Orient Lodge of France. He was the top guy. And he initiated Voltaire into it.

Jackie: And especially reading the protocols, and they always take credit that every revolution that has ever been thought was promulgated by them.

Alan: No, they don't at all. That protocols is not who you think it is.

Jackie: I don't care who it was.

Alan: It's not who you think it is, because that was circulated in France in the 1800s.

Jackie: Okay. I don't care who it was. Whoever wrote it.

Alan: They knew the agenda.

Jackie: They took credit for every revolution that had ever been fought.

Alan: Well, yeah, but even modern Masonry books do that too. The brand new ones that are put out by Masonry, they do take credit for all the revolutionary wars.

Jackie: You know, the hidden hand we'll call it, I guess. The point is, that was the first time that the thought came into my mind, well, what about the American Revolution. That was our War of Independence. And then I thought, well, why would we think that that was different than any of the others. So, I finally got to it, because it kept gnawing at me. And I went and did, I got done with that chapter, and I just sat there, Alan. And I just felt totally drained, totally exhausted emotionally, mentally, to find out everything I found out when I went looking. It was really, in fact, I think I said that, of all, of everything that I've learned so far, this has been about the toughest pill for me to swallow. Our War of Independence.

Alan: Well, it certainly made people dependent. That part is true. It's made them dependent, so I guess that part is true. Yeah. But we live in an eternal ongoing con game. Just like the nonsense we're going through right now, with the 9/11 deal. In the late 90s, Britain tried to pass in the House of Lords, they put a bill through to pass a mandatory identification card. Nothing was happening at the time. The Soviet Union was supposedly over, the Cold War was gone, and everybody was scratching their head as to why this was happening. The guy, the attorney general for Canada was Allan Rock, who's now the UN Ambassador for Canada. He himself put through an omnibus crime bill, which is identical to the Patriot Bill. He put it through in '98. He knew this was coming up.

Jackie: Wow. Well, they had to do something to get it through, though.

Alan: Yeah, they knew it was coming up. They were getting all ready for it then. And that's how things are really run. It's not the guy in the front, the President or Prime Minister. In Masonry, he's never the boss. You never put your boss as the guy who takes the heat, you see. That's the job of a prime minister or president. They take the heat for the show. But it's the guy, number two is always the boss.

Jackie: Now, it's like this move to impeach Bush.

Alan: I love this fruit talk. I love the talk about fruit. You im-peach them, and you can have a court of appeal, which is an apple, you know. So, it's quite funny all this Masonic chatter that they give to the public, right in our faces, and we don't catch on to it.

Jackie: Well, the thing I see is that so many of the people who are involved in this don't realize that first of all, he really wasn't president anyway, not by votes. But every president that we've ever had was given to us on a silver platter, and even the choices we had for president. Because they gave us, they let us actually think we had choices. And then by getting rid of Bush that it's going to make some difference in the whole scheme of things.

Alan: Yeah, even though Kerry has already said that if he had gotten in, this same format and agenda in the Middle East would continue just the same. Actually, he said he'd step it up.

Jackie: Oh, yeah. He would fight it differently.

Alan: Because it's all on the books. It's a Masonic must-be, they call it in Masonry. It's a must-be. When they make their plans they don't fall back on them. And it doesn't matter which group, which color. See this is a color coding Masonic thing we're looking at here. The Conservatives are always Blue for the Blue Lodge. In every country, it's the same thing. They call them Tories in Britain. Their opposition is Labour in Britain, and they are Red. You see, that's the Red Lodge. And then, of course, you have the Green Party, which is the Green, the primal color in between. That's the one set over to take over the world into the new era. That's what the Green Party is about. And of course, we know that Gorbachev, when he was brought over to England by Maggie Thatcher, and given the grand tour, he was knighted into the Knights of Lazarus, which is the Templar Cross, but it's a Green Cross. And that's the one he flies outside the Presidio.

Jackie: Yeah, what's the name of his organization? Green Cross?

Alan: Oh, he actually has one about some global chatter. It's one of many groups really. In fact, they run many groups. And they're funded again by the Rockefellers and the Ford and Carnegie Foundations.

Jackie: In the Presidio?

Alan: And you know, he was given that, that was actually passed and licensed for him to run that place before he left as Premier of the Soviet Union. Who's kidding who here?

Jackie: Before he left he made it well known that Communism is not dead, it just has another name.

Alan: What he said in fact, and there's a great write-up in the Toronto Sun at the time about it, by the foreign correspondent. And he did give the whole speech and he said, he says, don't believe it when you hear that it's dead. He said, we're simply moving into the next phase, and that ties right in with what they found at the Reece Commission, that their job, the big foundations' job in America, was to blend America into the Soviet system into a seamless web. And that's what we're seeing is a new system with a Fascist elite leadership at the top, with a Communistic-style bureaucracy running the people below. That is the Third Way.

Jackie: Yes. There's another book I want to recommend to our listeners. And it's the one entitled Cogs in the Wheel by Mikhail Heller. It just tells all about. He tells all about this in this book, Alan. And I think it would probably have to be gotten through Abe books or one of the used book stores. And there was one more thing. The movie, I got into this last Wednesday when you had to leave early. But I talked to myself too long and wasn't able to say it. Remember when you were saying how they entertain us, and they tell us what they're doing through entertainment. And the one thing I was referring to was what's happening today with, you know, this Mexican thing, and there was a movie that we watched. It probably is available at the video stores. I think we watched it on HBO, and it was titled

The Second American Civil War. And this whole thing, and it was billed as a comedy. The whole thing was about immigration. And how the governor of Oklahoma I think said no, we're not taking them. And then they started to choose up sides. The governor of Washington State took sides with Oklahoma. He was a Chinese man. And then I think, I found out later that the governor of Washington then was actually a Chinese person. I might be wrong here. But folks, it's called *The Second American Civil War*. And it's exactly what Alan was telling us. They billed it as a comedy. I cried in that movie, Alan. Because I saw what was happening. And I realized that there would be people who watched that movie, and if this happens in this country, they're going to go, God, that's just like that funny movie we saw, remember that one.

Alan: It's predictive programming.

Jackie: Yes. Predictive programming. We're out of our hour. Alan, thank you for being here with us tonight.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

Jackie: Get a good night's sleep.

Alan: I will.

Jackie: And folks, Darren will be back with you on Monday and Tuesday. Alan and I will be back with you next Wednesday, barring any unforeseen events. Thank you for being here, and good night. Good night, Alan.

Alan: Good night.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

BOOKS "Cutting Through" & "Waiting for the Miracle....."
Volumes 1, 2, 3 Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....."
([Español](#)) & "Esperando um Milagre....." ([Português](#))

Ancient Religions and
CDs History MP3 CDs: & Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2 Hours per Disc)
(1998-2000)

DVDs "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"

August 30th, 2006
Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca

alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenknese.com

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** *postal* money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL *postal* money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

Jackie Patru: Good Evening, ladies and gentlemen. Thank you for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. Today is Wednesday, of course, as it is whenever I am here filling in for Darren Weeks, who's the actual host of the Sweet Liberty broadcast now. And today is the 30th of August, in the year 2005 (*actually 2006*). I'm walking around looking for a pencil. Excuse me if I seem a little distracted. Okay, I have my pen. And I want to say thank you again for joining us tonight. I'll start with our spiritual message here. And then we'll bring up our guest, Alan Watt, who's with us this evening, once again. This is from a Course in Miracles from the text on pg. 168. "Nothing beyond yourself can make you fearful or loving, because nothing is beyond you. Nothing beyond yourself can make you fearful or loving, because nothing is beyond you." And Alan Watt, thank you for being with us this evening.

Alan Watt: It's a pleasure, yeah.

Jackie: Yes.

Alan: Yeah, you just gave me a picture of myself in the mirror in the morning.

Jackie: (Laughter) And that makes you fearful?

Alan: Oh, it's what I see. I forget it's me until I see. Who is that? Yeah.

Jackie: Have you ever gone up to a mirror and got real close and looked into your eyes.

Alan: I don't think so.

Jackie: I did it one time. And I don't know what made me do it, but I was there standing at the sink, and I leaned on the sink, and I got real, real close, and I was looking into my eyes, and Alan, it was a very weird feeling. And I said, who are you that I'm looking at. Who are you? Try it sometime.

Alan: It's similar if you're praying. If you look at a mirror, you'll notice that you're talking to yourself.

Jackie: Ah.

Alan: (Chuckle)

Jackie: Well, you know what? That's not so far fetched, is it?

Alan: Yeah, yeah, yeah. In fact, everybody who does it is actually doing that too.

Jackie: Everybody who prays.

Alan: Yeah.

Jackie: Yes. That's what I said. That isn't so farfetched.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: Given that we, the Kingdom of Heaven is within us. The Kingdom of God is within us. We are one with our Creator. And that makes sense, what you just said.

Alan: Yeah.

Jackie: Is that how you meant it.

Alan: Yeah, I always give two or three meanings in a sentence.

Jackie: Well, give, okay, give us all three meanings, would you please.

Alan: Oh, no.

Jackie: Why, Alan? Why would you say that?

Alan: I'll keep that for another show.

Jackie: No, no. No, no. Why would you?

Alan: Well, if the kingdom is in you, so is the Kingdom of Hell, you know.

Jackie: Well, what is Hell?

Alan: And that's, in other words, it's a decision what kind of life you're going to make it for other people.

Jackie: Sure.

Alan: And people never, ever look at that point of it. They have the ability to create Heaven or Hell, right here. You know. And generally even the ones that think they're creating a heaven, because of the mass man of today, they're creating an actual hell.

Jackie: Well, yes. In other words, the more attached we become to the physical and the material world, the more hellish it becomes, because the further we are in consciousness from our Creator.

Alan: Yeah. It's also an inevitability in this system, that we've chosen, that's been chosen for us, that we go along with a path, it can only lead to where it's going. It can't go anywhere else. Because, I mean, before the Industrial Revolution, even though people were mainly serfs and conquered, etc, there was still the remnants of tribal life, at least for the people. They had histories, oral traditions. They had community. They didn't have technology. With technology or the Industrial Revolution came the era of mass man, the mass man. They stopped talking about individuals and talked about the masses. And today we're on that path of being part of the masses, where bureaucracies are running our whole lives for us. And it's getting worse.

Jackie: When you talk about that, the people, then, before the pre-industrial, there were the elite, there were the filthy rich.

Alan: Oh, yeah.

Jackie: And the more well off. And then there were the people who were not just surviving, but living. I think about, what I pictured in my mind when you said that, are people, as you said, who lived maybe in small villages, and they had their ups and downs. They weren't wealthy. They didn't have, you know, huge homes and all of that. But they had each other and they had family. It meant something to them.

Alan: Yeah. And they did have a rich culture, you know. A rich culture with all its traditions, its folklore, its histories. It was all oral tradition, and it was all passed on. Today we are part of the mass market, you might say. And we're looked upon by the managers as being the masses. So, we're not individuals any more. They don't care about little you or little me with our dreams and hopes and aspirations. We're just so-and-so who got As or A-plusses all through their school. It's what they can do with you. How much they can tax from you. How they can use you. And hopefully you'll die off before you can collect your pension. That's how they see you. And they format it like that too; as coldly as that. You're not a person anymore. You're a psychological creature with instincts and drives, etc, etc, etc.

Jackie: For our listeners who may be new to the broadcast, and haven't heard this or read it, on our website at sweetliberty.org in the children's section, there's an article that says, it's titled "Are Your Children Human Capital? To confirm to the nth degree what you just said, what we are to them. And Human Capital is extremely valuable to them. The woman who wrote the article, Cindy Weatherly, was looking up the word assessment, you know, for assessment tests, and she couldn't find any, any definition in all of her educational material, so she went to the dictionary, and assessment means to assess somebody for their future value.

Alan: That's right. In fact, that all came out with Karl Marx and the gang around him. It wasn't just Karl Marx. He was a front man for a coterie, for a whole bunch of people. And they talked about every man will get rewarded according to his means. So, in other words, even then they categorized you as to your class. Communism was actually a class, very class conscious. In fact, it was a scientific definition you might say for the first time of creating a new type of class structure, different from the old class structure, and codifying it into law with intelligentsia and scientific and all the workers beneath them. And, so you were to get rewarded according to your means. In other words, if you belonged to a certain class, they would decide how much you should get paid, how much you would need, you see.

Jackie: How much you would need.

Alan: Uh, huh. According to their assessment.

Jackie: But you would be paid according to your class, according to, right, their assessment of your needs. So, in other words, if somebody else was in a position similar to yours, but they were in a higher class, their pay would have been higher.

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: Uh, huh.

Alan: And when you really see that Communism was given by the same banking boys that already controlled the capitalism, they were actually making it a more efficient system for themselves by making this a true system under a science, a supposed science, where they could officially stamp you in a class structure. That's what it was, yeah. So, you'd have to go so far back before money even came across the seas, etc, and throughout Europe, to get a true idea of what real life was, because we don't know what it was anymore. We don't know how people lived naturally at one time. We just don't know any more. We know some things before the Normans came through. The Normans brought the moneyed system and the religious system that backed it. They brought it into Europe, and usury and all the rest of it, the debt system. And even though they brought it in, in the 11th century, into Britain, it had already been known for thousands of years.

Jackie: What did they have before that, Alan?

Alan: Well, the people generally bartered.

Jackie: Okay.

Alan: And the tribes themselves, they grew their own stuff, and they had their own cattle, etc. So, that was a real communism. That was communal living.

Jackie: True, true communal living.

Alan: It wasn't Marxist, it wasn't Leninist, or any of these -ists that came along eventually. It was survival for the whole tribe. And no one went hungry. And they didn't, like the Eskimos, they didn't put the elderly out on an ice float to die, you know.

Jackie: Oh, they didn't put you out on an ice float to die.

Alan: Yeah. But everybody, because the older people were respected for their wisdom. Today in this valued system, this scientifically created valued system, when your production ends, you become just a consumer. And I've talked about before the United Nations has already classified a good citizen of the world to be a producer-consumer. So, when you just become a consumer, you don't, you're a second-class citizen. You're ready for the scrap heap.

Jackie: Yes, we have talked about this before. And I want to mention this to our listeners, who've heard this. You have mentioned this before, that it seems to be, generally, that a person, many person have to hear something six, seven, eight times before it suddenly gels with them.

Alan: Eight times. They've done studies, yeah.

Jackie: Eight times.

Alan: That's taught in mass marketing, apparently now, in university. They know all of this stuff. So, that's just the truth of it. As we race along in this agenda, and it is a plan. It's not just evolving haphazardly. It's always laid out in advance. They know where they're taking us, and they've given us enough authors to verify it, from their own group, that is. They said they would take us to a time when the changes would be so quick, scientific changes and so on, which also create cultural changes, that the people themselves will say, "Stop. We've had enough. We can't keep up with the changes."

Jackie: Really?

Alan: Yeah. H.G. Wells wrote about it.

Jackie: What's going to happen when they say, stop, we can't keep up with the changes?

Alan: Well, then he went off on his own little spin.

Jackie: Yeah, what is the plan?

Alan: Yeah, well, his little spin that they would go off to the stars, basically, the crème-de-la crème, and you'd have to go into his non-fiction books of H.G. Wells, his non-fiction books to realize that they would simply do away with the ones who were useless. And, if you go into Hinduism, which is what's taught today, and has been for donkey's years, under the term, the New Age, which was a Masonic creation, but it's basic Hinduism, when you go from one age to the next age, it's interesting to note that those who are unable to make the leap, must not be allowed through.

Jackie: Through what?

Alan: Through life, into the next age. Yeah.

Jackie: You mean if there's any, any individual that speaks out and doesn't, and isn't.

Alan: Conforming.

Jackie: Okay, conforming. Okay. And not predictable.

Alan: That's basic Theosophy, which is Hinduism. And that's what, again, is taught in the meditation classes at the United Nations, at the mediation room, that Rockefeller goes to.

Jackie: What. This is taught?

Alan: Yeah.

Jackie: Would you. Okay. You say that it's taught. Are they actually saying this in words or is it in code that they're saying it, Alan?

Alan: I would say to you, I would say to you the way they say it.

Jackie: Okay, do.

Alan: Life is like waves. Generations are like waves. And as they go towards the new, or the center, as you might say, from the outside back to the center, then eventually those that were the old waves fail to reach it, and to be new, they cannot be allowed across. That's the sort of way they would couch it. I'm actually being a bit more forward than they would. But their higher initiates eventually get the message. Because, see, Hinduism itself is based on evolution. That's where Darwin's theory came from. He was preaching the Masonic doctrine, which had always been taught in the Mystery Schools, of evolution.

Jackie: Are you saying evolution of the hu-man? Or all the stuff?

Alan: All the stuff about the slime to the water creature to the land, its pure Hinduism.

Jackie: Gotcha.

Alan: Yeah, pure Hinduism.

Jackie: Because, there is a form of evolution, evidently or something Alan, when you look at the change, let's say the animals, let's say way back when the horses were really tiny little things, and today the horses are big. I know there's those little midget horses or whatever, but you know the mountain lions were probably four times as big as the ones today.

Alan: Yeah. But they're different species. You see, there were many, many species of creatures, including horses, all different sizes. It isn't that the small ones got big. It's that the small ones died off.

Jackie: Okay, in other words, in the history that is given us, they, I don't recall them ever showing bones or telling about horses that were really tiny and horses that were the same size today. What I recall is them using like a graph and showing.

Alan: And that's the big lie of evolution. They have nothing to back it with, to be honest. And even Darwin was challenged on that.

Jackie: So, in other words, that was lies by omission. They never showed that there were different species of horses.

Alan: It's only fairly recently that they've started to admit, well, there was different kinds. There was ape-men, etc. They said there was different types of humans and apes and chimpanzees and monkeys all living at the same time, and the other species died off. That's what they're now teaching over the last, oh, quite a few years.

Jackie: Do you, let me ask you this, here, at least your thoughts on it, where they talk about the missing link.

Alan: Oh, yeah.

Jackie: Okay, now, they're not, this missing link isn't between ape and man, but it's between a form of mankind and another that was more erect and had voice and etc, and that they were living here at the same time. Is that true?

Alan: Yeah. That's what they're starting to admit now, because, the more they uncover, they're finding the skeletons that are just the same as ours, at the same time period as they had the ones that they were claiming. And remember most of the stuff they told us before with Piltdown Man, etc, that was taught as law in schools was all a fraud. It's all exposed now. They used a pig's jaw and stuck it on a gorilla's head. And that was taught as fact. And people got degrees based on thesis, etc, on that nonsense. So, they've been liars from the beginning, because there's a Masonic doctrine behind this, which they must stick to.

Jackie: You know the question then that just blasts into my mind. Where did all these different species come from, Alan?

Alan: Yeah, well that's not so much, where did they come from, where's it going?

Jackie: No, to me, it's where did it come from. If there were several species of man, and there are different colors of man, different nationalities if you would of man, where did they all come from? You know, that's never been explained to me, not in anything I've ever read.

Alan: No, because they can't.

Jackie: Well, what is your, what are your?

Alan: Well, at least they won't.

Jackie: Well, what are your thoughts on it, Alan?

Alan: That's hours and hours and hours of stuff. You often ask me a question and I can't give you a drive through answer.

Jackie: A drive through answer.

Alan: Yeah. It would take so much.

Jackie: Do you know how many times I've asked this question to you on air?

Alan: I know, but to give a proper answer, you'd have to give a whole talk on, more than one talk, in fact, a lot of talks. And that's what I'm going to do on the next series of discs I put out, because it's too much to just.

Jackie: But nobody's there to question you.

Alan: It doesn't matter. The thing is, you're asking a question which I would be failing people if I gave them a drive through answer. You have to educate people up to a state before they can understand what you're about to say, on certain things.

Jackie: Alan, you're talking to a listening audience, many of them that have been listening to you for eight years, minus two.

Alan: Yeah, but you're asking a question, Jackie, that I'd have to go into whole different areas, of archeology, anatomy, a whole bunch of things, and what's been discovered, the debates they've had over the last three centuries and so on, and so on, and so on. It's not a snappy answer, because, if I did, I might mislead people. I mean, that's a profound question, where did we come from?

Jackie: Well, you do recall me asking this, don't you?

Alan: I know, but the thing is, it's too snappy an answer to do justice to the people.

Jackie: I know, but this isn't a new question in my mind.

Alan: Yeah.

Jackie: And it isn't a new question I posed.

Alan: But the main thing is, what we are doing is looking at where we are going, because we know where we're going.

Jackie: Maybe if we knew where the hell we came from, we'd understand better where we're going?

Alan: Um. Whatever.

Jackie: Okay.

Alan: Whatever. But, the fact is, as I say, in the religion, under many different guises, you can go back to India, you'll find that they talk about ages, just time spans, so that people could understand what time spans they're talking about. They call them ages. So, they sort them into categories of time. And they talk about the stages of man and the types of man that they go through. Now, we also find that in the Greeks, who talk about the different ages of man and stages of man, right up through the Iron Man, and so on, Bronze, Gold, Iron, etc. These are whole religions that you have to take separately at a time. But they all have that in common. They talk about ages.

Jackie: Okay, you know, no, I guess I didn't. I was thinking that, for example, they say, we're moving into the Age of Aquarius, that in that astrological, in order to, that each astrological sign in 20 some hundred years, and so, it takes

thirty.

Alan: That's one. You see, that's one version, and Plato also gave it that same definition or time period, of about twenty-five and a half thousand years. And sometimes they'll call the Platonic year, after Plato. And other times they'll call it the Grand Circle of the Zodiac. As opposed to the annual one.

Jackie: Okay. And that isn't what they refer to though when they're talking about ages?

Alan: It's much more. On one level it is. It's to do with the types of society, or the changes society would go through in every age, where a particular constellation dominates for a period of about two thousand odd years, you see. And that's why Jesus was the sign of the Fish.

Jackie: Right, Pisces.

Alan: And he was the fisherman of men. And then we go into the Age of Aquarius, and Aquarius is a new type of, even though it's a water sign, which is female, it's a male. And the reason for it, being, a new type of man is to be created for Aquarius. And when there's no conflict between male and female, then, they'll have completely won the battle of all conflicts.

Jackie: And you're talking about their desire to create a race of hermaphrodites.

Alan: That's right. For slaves, that is. Not for themselves. Because Charles Galton Darwin and others have mentioned that the elite themselves wouldn't change themselves. But they would change the...

Jackie: Oh, they'd remain male and female genders.

Alan: Pardon?

Jackie: Well, like in their class, their elite class, they would still have males and females, not hermaphrodites.

Alan: Yeah, because it's not just a hermaphrodite. It will be, you know, like a couple of guys holding hands. Or whatever they are. It's to be a specially, you'll be bred specifically, like *Brave New World*, like Huxley's *Brave New World*, you will be bred for the task they have designed you for.

Jackie: Decanted.

Alan: That's right. You'll be brought into the world, with that task, and just like an ant or a bee is programmed, it's in its genes, then you would be programmed for the task that you do. And you wouldn't be born unless they had a task for you to fulfill. This is the age of statistics we're living in, where everything is numbered, counted, weighed, balanced, function, etc. This is where it's going.

Jackie: If, they're successful. You know what I was just thinking. Their dream is our nightmare.

Alan: Yeah.

Jackie: But as you've said, many times before, they've gotten very.

(Noise interference)

Jackie: Hello?

Alan: Hello?

Jackie: Yeah.

Alan: Yeah. What's happening?

Jackie: I haven't the foggiest idea. I haven't moved.

Alan: I heard beeps and things.

Jackie: Oh, I heard a funny buzz. What I was going to say is that you have said many times before, they've been very, very close, and as we see, they've never been successful. If they were, we wouldn't be having this conversation.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: And so, therefore, what they dream about, that would be a nightmare for us, is illusion for them. It's their own illusion.

Alan: I wouldn't say so. I wouldn't say because it hasn't been successful in the past that it could not be in the future. That truly is up to a different thing altogether.

Jackie: Why? Hell, this is going on for millennia, you said.

Alan: It doesn't matter. That's why, and people have asked me this, why on earth does it take to go from one phase to the next? I mean, look how long it took them to adjust society from, say an agricultural status, before the Industrial Revolution, even longer in the US, they already had industrialized the main cities in Europe, but literally, within a matter of ten years, they'd emptied all the people from the country into the cities to work in their industrial age. And eventually they bring in a form of Socialism. Socialism again is the statistics the weighing, the functions, the book keeping, everybody is tabbed and monitored etc, for a function, a purpose, as part of the mass. And they've been so meticulous and careful, even dishing out the technology they dish out. Everything they give to us is obsolete. The latest, whatever they give us is absolutely obsolete. Do you remember the old comedies, called *Get Smart*?

Jackie: Well, yes. I saw it a couple of times.

Alan: Well, back then, I think they did them in the 60s, but they gave us the reruns in Britain in the 70s. You saw the iris scan in a comedy show. They showed you the palmprint, as you'd get through a door in comedy shows. They showed you watches with the TV. They showed you the cell phones, the spies had in a comedy show. They showed you solid-state circuitry, before we'd even heard the term in comedy shows. Whatever they give us is actually obsolete. And it's not for our benefit; it's for their system to make it more, more secure for themselves. They couldn't even do this without the computer. They couldn't get to where they want to go to, without the computer.

Jackie: How do you know they didn't have computers?

Alan: I didn't say they didn't.

Jackie: Oh, okay. Well, they didn't make it before.

Alan: They gave us the computer to make it easier for them.

Jackie: Say again.

Alan: They gave us the computer to make it easier for them.

Jackie: Okay. But, what I'm saying is in ancient times, the civilizations, at least we've read or been told, that there

were very highly advanced civilizations. And you talk about Sumer. Of course, then they had tablets they were writing on, I guess, but maybe before Sumer, Alan, maybe in Atlantis, that there were civilizations that had the technology.

Alan: It's possibly, but they certainly had computers for a long, long time. Yeah. And not the huge bulky things they show us in the old movies.

Jackie: Oh really, the ones with the just little boards.

Alan: And the little tapes and all that in the walls. And you know the first one for the United States military was called CAIN. Cain?

Jackie: Really?

Alan: Yeah.

Jackie: And what does that signify?

Alan: The priest. The priesthood.

Jackie: The priesthood. Oh, shoot. Okay, look. We're going to take about a three-minute break. And we'll pick it up here. CAIN, that computer, the priesthood. Okay. Because CAIN is in the Old Testament is allegedly a person. Okay, we'll be right back, folks, with Alan Watt, stay with us.

(Commercial Break)

Jackie: Okay, we're back. Alan.

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: Okay. You mentioned that the first military computer was called CAIN, Cain. And when I asked you, what does that mean to them, you said, it's the priest, the priesthood.

Alan: Yeah, I think they gave it the term through Computer Assisted Intelligence.

Jackie: Oh, sure, but.

Alan: But yeah.

Jackie: It was their own little cute little code.

Alan: And that relates to the priesthood.

Alan: Well, Cain, again, this allegory of Cain was the one that was born, supposedly, being born of wisdom, intelligence, as opposed to the profane people around. That's what it means, because the whole Masonic structure, you might say it's a form of intellectual racism. It's an elitist structure. And they have plenty of dodos at the bottom themselves, and even Albert Pike said that. The low Masons are no different than the profane themselves. They just use them.

Jackie: He called it the outer portico, didn't he?

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: And they're, it's intended that they will believe that they know what's happening, or that they're given the

truth.

Alan: Yeah. And yet, the ones up at the 32nd degree, and it's no big deal getting up to the 32nd degree. Not these days. They just pay their way up, and then they all talk about the profane, the profane, the profane, as though they knew it all. But they know very little, really. Because that's not the high levels either. That's just the bottom.

Jackie: Do 32nd degree Masons look down on others in their own minds?

Alan: Yeah, some of them have told me that. Because they actually do sit and sort of boast about how smart they all are, compared to the rest of them.

Jackie: Smart or knowledgeable?

Alan: Mm, hmm.

Jackie: Do they say smart or knowledgeable?

Alan: Knowledgeable. Perfected, you know. Because, it's called the Rite of Perfection, remember. They believe they've been perfected, because they've learned virtue, yeah.

Jackie: They learned virtue. What are they taught about virtue, Alan?

Alan: Well, according to them, you see, this is the old nobility terminology, and if you ever want to have a good definition of it, you should see the movie called Rob Roy.

Jackie: Rob Roy.

Alan: Yeah.

Jackie: I've got that on tape, and I've never watched it.

Alan: Okay, because, Rob Roy, you find when Rob Roy Macgregor goes to see the Lord of the land. The Lord makes a little quip at him. He says, my goodness, Roy, you'd almost think you were, meaning part of the nobility, like royal blood. But he said, oh, of course, that's impossible. In other words, the defining line was so obvious in those days to them. You were either a member of the commoners or you were a member of the noble blood. So you were either profane or elite, you see, and wise. And of course, only the nobility, they claimed, could have virtue, you see.

Jackie: But what is their definition of virtue? Because I'm thinking of a particular 32nd degree Mason that I knew. Well, I'm going to tell you something, there was no virtue in this individual.

Alan: Yeah, well.

Jackie: So, what is, what are they given as the definition of virtue.

Alan: It is what they call the noble qualities of honor, you might say. Honor and so on. If you look up the virtues, what the virtues are, there are categories of them. And trust worthiness, honor, you honor your word. You don't give it loosely. You follow up what you promise. You also honor your oaths, that's a big thing.

Jackie: And the oaths to a Masonic.

Alan: Uh, huh. So, all of that is to do with their virtue. So, they pay their money, they get drunk an awful lot, and they're told to repeat after me for their degrees and then they forget it all, because they can't remember what they

went through in the first place, it goes so fast. So, suddenly they've become enlightened, and suddenly they're very virtuous.

Jackie: Uh, huh.

Alan: But that's the low end of the, because above that you have the Noble Orders you see.

Jackie: When, you remember, well, maybe you don't, I do, the first phone call that we ever had together?

Alan: Yeah.

Jackie: You had called me after a broadcast one evening. And I asked you, because, you know, you started talking, and oh, my God, I found myself pressing the phone up against my ear until it was almost going through my head. And suddenly, I said, excuse me, why are we having this conversation? And when you didn't answer, I said, well, why did you call me? And when you said, well, I've been listening, I see, that, you know, that you've almost got it, you said, but not quite. And when I asked you what not quite was, you said, oh, I couldn't tell you. It's too awful. And when I got like, a little indignant and said, wait a minute, if you've been listening to me, the truth, no matter how awful it is, I want it. And what you said to me, is you said, well, I'll just give you a clue, it's all about the blood. And you didn't go any further. And I don't think I ever asked you actually to explain. And the two things in my mind, what you were alluding to were the bloodlines and the blood sacrifices.

Alan: That's right. Bloodlines, blood sacrifices, a religion based on that. You always find that they have a blood sacrifice before the major wars, or before they want a special event, or even as a token, before they go the next step for a war. Whether it's bringing down towers with people in it, or whatever else. There's always a sacrifice required.

Jackie: Like Pearl Harbor?

Alan: Yeah, always, uh-huh.

Jackie: Well, then the war itself is an ongoing sacrifice of blood.

Alan: The blood that was spilt in wars, I mean literally you're talking about billions of gallons over the 20th century. Incredible, incredible you know. And yet they keep telling us that there's going to be peace. It's interesting that they wrote in the old plan, the old plan called Revelations, that by peace he would destroy many. You see? By peace, he would destroy many. And we're seeing it today, under the auspices. We're heading towards peace with a New World Order, as they slaughter more and more people. You know.

Jackie: I told you that Brian Merchant, the man that I heard later, was the head of the National Security Council. When I asked, he said that the President has the war-making powers; he's the Commander in Chief. And I said, no, only if he's called into the service of the US, and that would be an act of Congress. And only Congress can declare war. And Brian Merchant said to me, however, under international law, peacekeeping is not defined as war. Right? That's it.

Alan: Yeah. That's right. And that was what George Orwell talked about, the use of terminology to completely alter your perception of an event. And so we call them peacekeepers. Now, it looks like a soldier to me, with his grenades in his belt and his big machine gun, and his boots, and all the rest of his insignia. A soldier is a soldier is a soldier, no matter what other title you want to call him. And our perceptions are altered through propaganda, all the time, from the top. All our countries get the same stuff of how they're over there to create peace. Now, the Romans invaded most of Europe, brought in the money system, even then with them. Luckily, it died out after they left for a while, until the Normans brought it back, but the Romans came in, made everybody use the money system, then they started taxing it back as labor, you see. This is what this is all just based on, is usury, taxation, and labor.

Jackie: And when you talk about the Normans bringing in money, I have to go back to the Old Testament, and the story of Joseph in Egypt, and after the famine came, and the people had given all their grain, to them to store, so they came when the famine came. And he said, okay, you can have it, but you have to buy it. But it said, in that Old Testament, that allegedly was written thousands of years ago, that he said, okay, the people paid for the grain that they had grown, and then they said, Joseph took the money and took it to the pharaoh, and you see that he created a depression, because the money supply dried up. But, they literally said, the next time they came, they said the money failed.

Alan: We'll take your land the next time.

Jackie: I know, but they used the word money then. What were they using for money then, Alan?

Alan: Well, it wasn't. You see, that's an allegorical fable.

Jackie: About what's going on today.

Alan: No, it's meant to conceal a real priesthood that was there for thousands of years before. Because, you see, at one time, all peoples in the Middle East and all peoples, all cultures, in fact, it happened all over Europe, you'd have a granary for the people, because you'd have to get through a winter, especially in Europe, and you had to get through the season, and it was dished out gradually as the winter went on. And the rest was actually given out by the headman, the chief at one point, for your growing, you see. And every person was given a portion, an equal portion to grow. Well, in the Middle East, the priests caught on to the fact that they could give out so much grain at so much percentage on return value. So, we'll give you so much pounds of seed, or whatever, and you bring us so much corn back or whatever else they were growing. And so, they were all using an interest scheme before they used coin. And that began in the Middle East, that scam. And once they got the coin in, and that was about 800BC, that scam really took off. And then they increased the tithing up to ten percent. So, as they gave you so much seed as well, they asked for the same amount back in actual grain plus ten percent. Then it kept going up. This is the oldest dodge in the book. The oldest.

Jackie: But they called it money in the Old Testament.

Alan: They also called it different terms, which is, you see, there's so much allegory that's only explained to very high Freemasons. Even the term seed doesn't necessarily mean people or your offspring.

Jackie: Say again.

Alan: Even the term seed does not necessarily mean your offspring. Even that has double meanings.

Jackie: Well, what would the other meaning be, besides offspring.

Alan: Okay. They used to give sacrifices to say, Moloch, was one name. Some of the called it Milcum, which in the West they called it Malcolm. And the hands were outstretched, it was a burning fire, it was a brazen fire. You throw much of your yield into that fire. That was putting the seed through the fire, they called it. That was one version of it. And yet, they've also dug up the Phoenician version, where they actually did burn babies, and they've found urns, where those little charred remains are. So, there's always at least two or three versions of the same thing in all of these religions. And every religion has the same inner religion or priesthood within it, at all times.

Jackie: And somebody told me that that meant that these people that were dancing around the fire that it was actually sperm, their seed.

Alan: I don't know.

Jackie: Okay, you never heard that. Okay.

Alan: No. But they certainly had, there's so many allegories buried within religion, because religion was as old as can be, of all kinds. And the con men had to always have understood how to get people to work for them, have used religion to guide and steer, control and profit from the masses. And religion has been the perfect institution up until now. And even now, that's why Gorbachev said, we're creating a new religion for the world, based on Earth Worship. But he doesn't mean bowing down to the Earth. You'll have a bureaucracy, a new priesthood that will make you live according to the terms that they claim is good for the Earth, you see. Which is X amount of children, if any at all. And no doubt, down the road it will be like *Logan's Run*, where the older ones are just killed off.

Jackie: Yes. Or like *The Giver*, in the book, with the children. For our listeners, folks, for those of you who have children, who are in the public government indoctrination centers we once called schools, if you haven't heard of the book, *The Giver*, your child will probably read it, and it would be very, very important for you to get the book. You can get it in the bookstores. It was given a prize, a literary prize. It's a child's version of Nineteen Eighty-Four, only it's so ugly that it's pathetic. And it would be good if you could read that book with your child, to help them through it. Because they, for the most part, they're getting it in the schools. It's called *The Giver*. And there's one particular segment in that book, in this community, the story revolves around, that no two people could have the same name or be alike. When twins were born, the twin that was the lightest got sent elsewhere. And elsewhere, they described the procedure, fifth graders, this is recommended for fifth grade reading. What are they nine years old in the fifth grade, Alan? Where, in the book, the Caretaker, the Nurturer, in the Nursery, took the baby that was going to be sent elsewhere, and very descriptively in the book, went to the cupboard and got a needle, which the young boy who was watching thought he was going to get "vaccinated", he stuck the needle in the soft spot of the baby's head and the baby quivered and went limp, he was dead, and he was thrown down a garbage shoot. I'm sorry to draw us away from that Alan, but that came to my mind. And it's really important for our listeners who have children to understand that their children are being fed all of this to inure them to, what is another word I'm trying to.

Alan: Desensitize.

Jackie: Thank you, desensitize them.

Alan: And the same with all the movies being brought up, and all the video games, they've been brought up with, where you just go, kill, kill, kill to the end of the game, and that's all it's about really. So, sure. Our mind, you might say, our culture, our thoughts, are given to us, trained into us, scientifically, as Bertrand Russell talked about. And he should know, since he helped design it. And they've done it. They've been very, very successful. You can see it today. Maurice Strong, at the last Earth Summit that he had, and he only read the Summit, it was made up by Rockefeller. That's who wrote it up. Maurice Strong...

Jackie: You know for sure that Rockefeller wrote it.

Alan: Yeah. And Maurice Strong said, we have to destroy what's left of the last vestiges of the family unite. That's the only thing standing in the way of government, which will be then confronting the individual, straight to the individual, nobody in between. Government to individual. You won't have any friends to stand up for you, your family to stand up or help you. If you notice, that was actually done at the Louisiana when the hurricane came in. They didn't allow people to go and help their neighbors. Only the government was allowed to do that. So, if your neighbor was on a roof, and they fell in and they were drowning, you weren't allowed to go in and help them.

Jackie: There was a man from Florida, I believe, and he might have been a National Guard. He rescued some people. And they were going to, I don't know, whatever fine or punishment that he was going to get, because he stepped out of his designated role. He wasn't there to do that. He was there to keep, you know, the peace, so to speak.

Alan: Follow the rules.

Jackie: This was in a newspaper article. He was called down for rescuing, saving, the lives of a couple of people.

Alan: For being human, he was going to be punished.

Jackie: For being human, he was going to be punished.

Alan: They don't want human emotions, because that can work two ways. People can stand up for people if they're being picked on or persecuted. But when there's no one to stand by you, especially any family, then it's government straight to you. That's what happened in the Soviet system, where they used to come in. And they would call the whole street out, you know, under their laws, when they were going to arrest somebody in an apartment.

Jackie: And let people see the arrest.

Alan: Let them see it. And then they would. Solzhenitsyn talked about it. He says, we should never have allowed this to begin. He says, when they first came, these two or three men with their pistols and so on, he says, we should have grabbed axes and killed them on the spot. He said, because once it starts, he says, you become used to it so quickly you want to just turn away.

Jackie: You're only glad it wasn't you.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: That's what they do.

Alan: And that's, that's when you're going into a state, and abusive state, of dejection. That's where you become, you feel worthless, hopeless. It's meant to make you feel hopeless as well, and to make you completely comply with every ridiculous law that comes along.

Jackie: I want to go back to what you said about this man being punished because he was being human. The thought that occurred to me is that this is where the choices come in every single time. You know, we talk about this a lot. The choices that we make. Every choice that we make, every moment of every day, makes all the difference in the world. And somebody who would say, oh, I'd like to save those people, but geez, I'm going to get in trouble. They're lost, aren't they Alan? They're already lost souls.

Alan: They're lost. There's also the technique, which they wrote about in the 1800s, that they would create, in the time of the mass man, where everyone was dependent on money to survive and a job, especially with government or armies or police forces, you would hear the term, I was just doing my job. How many times has that been said? I was just doing my job.

Jackie: Or somebody who stays in a job that they know is.

Alan: Wrong.

Jackie: Very wrong. And they say, well, I have a family to feed. Many times, the people who stay in that job to "feed their family", basically what's behind that is all the toys and whistles.

Alan: They think its security, yeah.

Jackie: Well, that they want, and they have to have this "high-paying job" or this level of income, in order to live the way they want.

Alan: And therefore they can rationalize anything they do.

Jackie: Yes. And you know what it does come down to, is that they're no longer living, they're just surviving.

Alan: Yeah, and that's what I mean, we talked about once before that people kind of sense, they kind of sense they can give up spirit, you can give it up, you know. Because there are decisions you make all through your life that go

on beyond just this. And when you decide to profit at someone else's expense and towards their dismay and they're discomfort or their death, even, and use that excuse, oh, I was just doing my job. We'll you've just cut yourself off from everything else from then on. In fact, you don't even qualify as a human any more. You're a robot.

Jackie: Before we end this broadcast, I want you to tell our listeners about the DVD that you have ready to go now. It has been ready. And there was a...

Alan: A glitch.

Jackie: Thank you. Yeah, in the formatting. I received my disc, my DVD, and it works beautifully. And my sis and I sat and watched it. Very, very interesting, Alan. Well, once again, and you know, I'm not saying this, just say, oh, well, my sis isn't aware or anything, but you were in some very, extremely heavy conversation, and I thought, well, maybe she wouldn't be interested in this. She was totally engrossed in the whole thing. Not that I, because my sis and I, of course, we've talked about a lot of things, so she's not unaware, but she's never heard the conversations, these types of conversations that you got into, in the DVD, and laid it out, and she found it extremely fascinating and enlightening to coin a phrase.

Alan: Okay.

Jackie: And, so tell our listeners about it.

Alan: Yeah, it's different from the usual. I don't go into just all of the details of what's happening to you today, and what's going to be done to you tomorrow. I go into a much deeper philosophy, to show you where it's come from down through the ages, up to the present time. And it's meant for the thinkers, not the reactionaries. You think before you do any reaction, hopefully. And this goes much deeper, in a sense, into the occult as well, and the religion behind all of this, which is in all religions at the top. And it takes you where they want us to go. So, it's, and it's different. It's not boring. It's not a boring, it's broken up with music and stuff, so, it's, and the music matches the topics, so, enjoy it too.

Jackie: Thank you. Okay. How can they get it?

Alan: Look into the website, it's cuttingthroughthematrix.com. And you'll see it listed there. And these work well, these discs.

Jackie: And it's titled, Reality Check Part 2.

Alan: Wisdom, Esoterica, and Time.

Jackie: Okay, and the address is there, and how to order it, making sure that it's an international postal money order etc.

Alan: It's the first in the Esoteric line. And it's worthwhile watching. This type of thing hasn't really been done in this type of way before.

Jackie: Yeah, and there were some of the, oh, what am I trying to say, not the Masonic symbols but the words that you gave us the meanings of. And I still didn't understand it. And I'd like to make a note of it and ask you, for me, and maybe any other listener who didn't quite get that. Because, some of this goes over my head, Alan.

Alan: Well, do it off the air, because it will spoil it for the ones who haven't seen it yet.

Jackie: Oh, okay.

Alan: Yeah.

Jackie: Okay. Well, I'll have to watch it again and write it down.

Alan: Yeah, oh, you'll get it. Yeah.

Jackie: Okay. Well, we are out of our hour. And we'll be back next Wednesday night, folks. And do be sure to tune in to Sweet Liberty, Monday and Tuesday for Darren Weeks. Darren has an excellent broadcast, steeped in documentation, and his own commentaries. And Darren is the Webmaster extraordinaire of the sweetliberty.org website. We'll see you later. Thank you.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

- [BOOKS](#)** "Cutting Through" & "Waiting for the Miracle....."
Volumes 1, 2, 3 Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....." ([Español](#)) & "Esperando um Milagre....." ([Português](#))
- [CDs](#)** Ancient Religions and History MP3 CDs:
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2 (1998-2000) & Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50 Hours per Disc)
- [DVDs](#)** "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"

February 14th, 2006
Alan Watt (Solo) on
"Sweet Liberty"

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - February 14th, 2006 (Exempting Music, Literary Quotes, and Callers' Comments)

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , [.us](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.us) , [.ca](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.ca)

alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &

for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** *postal* money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL *postal* money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram

(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –

Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

Alan Watt: Hello, this is Alan Watt here, standing in for Darren. He's taking his wife out tonight, for the Valentine's dinner. And he phoned me up this evening to stand in. There's been no music, because I didn't know that Darren plays it, generally. I thought it was automatically coming on the radio.

And today is the 14th of February 2006. And I had no major topic to talk about today, except, perhaps, to put some of the tremendous finger-pointing that goes on between who's behind this move towards the Great Society, as they call it, that is being created gradually, down through the last many centuries, actually. Who's behind this. And who's right and who's wrong when it comes to all the finger-pointing between different groups. And, the thing is, if you check into the material, the written materials of every group, and follow what they say, and the documentation that they have, you can check out yourself, and say, my God, they're all right. Every one of these sides with their documentation tends to make you think they're right. Well, how can they all be right? And the facts do all check out. You'll find characters on every side of this affair, who did make certain statements, who did make policies, who did decide to make major moves within the world, and it's all well documented. And yet, they're all doing it. And it isn't until you understand the big picture.

You have to get above the world, and look down here, to see the big picture, to understand that all of these groups, at the top, are led by the same high, occult society. The top members know each other. They're all brothers, high brothers. The idea of a pyramid that appears in so many of their emblems, is that, you cannot see, if you're on one side of a pyramid, how many other sides there are. You can't see them. Only the guy at the top, on the capstone, can look down on all sides. And then, remember, there's another side, which you don't see, which is the base. So there's actually five sides to the pyramid. So only the guy at the top knows all the secrets. And Masonry is a degreed system, where every degree means that you cannot tell the secrets of your new degree, and the new truths

as they call them – new truths, because they keep changing the truth as you go up – to the guy beneath you. So it's a need-to-know basis.

And what you have behind all of this, is an ancient religion, ancient, which really has its basis, apart from an occultic sense, perhaps even a demonic sense, you might say, it has its basis on evolution. And that's why evolution has been pushed so mightily, openly, since Darwin's day, but this has always been their goal, that ultimately man would evolve. They call it The Great Leap Forward. That's the term which they used before World War II, in many of their own publications, Masonic publications. The Great Leap Forward, but then they didn't say how it would happen, you see. And since nothing, as far as we can tell, evolves by itself in nature, they meant that man, because this is their religion, and they count themselves, by the way, as man. Not everyone is man. There's man, and then there's the 'its' you see. And they believe that through their own will and intellect, by using science, they will self-become a new creation. A god you might say. Self-becoming God. And this symbol has been used from ancient times of the god that's born out of the head of Zeus, self-willed, and born without the aid of any god. This is what it means, and they call it becoming. Many terms for the same thing.

And so, back in the 1800s, many of the writers were picked by the fledgling Royal Institute of International Affairs, which is the British version and Commonwealth version of the CFR, paid writers to go out into the world, and write novels about the coming system. And this is called predictive programming, through fiction. And it works very, very successfully. Actually more successfully than straight, dry, boring non-fiction books, because no one, when you're watching a movie or reading a book of fiction, your censor part of the mind of your brain is down. And when that happens, you're being downloaded, really. You're being led along a path using emotion. And that's emotive imprinting, they call it. And through emotion, they can make you desire or want or feel good towards or against anything, through a fictional story. And you're being shown, in a sense, the future, that they're going to bring to you. And once the movie or the book is finished, you think you've put it away and that's that. But no, you've been familiarized now with the possibility of this particular story or sci-fi, or whatever. And so when you see it manifest in your own life, and the beginnings of the manifestation, because it's familiar to you, you think, well, I guess that's just the natural way we're evolving. We're evolving this way. Society is just evolving. Nothing could be further from the truth.

History, as it's written and presented in most school books, seems to be simply a conglomerate of guys scattered across the planet, who suddenly have too many hormones and decide to go off with armies and become an Emperor by slaughtering other people. And that's further from the truth too. Nothing could be more far from the truth. From 4,500 B.C., at least, there's been this move, stage by stage, of what they call bringing civilization – now they call it democracy, but it's the same thing – a system of money, debt, standing armies, a society where experts run everything. They've been bringing this gradually forward, down through the centuries, up to the present, and with every area they take over, they call it an expanded empire. So war has helped to bring an expanded empire which destroys existing cultures and standardizes the people into the one culture. So they're standardizing, down through the centuries, until we get to the stage today where the United States of America, which was created and founded to bring in the Novus Ordo Seclorum, The New World Order, is finishing off its job.

And that was referred to by all the founding fathers as Manifest Destiny. In many of the old books by the founding fathers and some of the first generation after them, they referred to this all the time, in their publications, as Manifest Destiny. It was never fully explained, obviously, to the public, but now we're seeing what it is. Not only are we seeing it, we're having it explained to us by people like Brzezinski. You'll see it in the New American Century club, the little club formed by Wolfowitz and Cheney and Rumsfeld and Bush and so on, before 9/11 happened, where they listed the coming wars, which they would have to do, they said, to maintain control of the world, beginning with Afghanistan, next into Iraq, then in Iran, then Syria. They published this first in the early '90s, and it's available to the public. And then they republished it and updated it in '98, and lo and behold, in 2001, we find that they have the very thing they needed to stimulate the American people, as Brzezinski said in his book, published in '97, *The Grand Chessboard*. "We will need something of a Pearl Harbor event to motivate the American public behind us for the war."

Now, how many people can make wish lists like this for Santa Claus? Or win the lotto, just knowing you're going to

win it? These guys write what they're going to do, an event happens, right on cue, when they need it, ten years exactly to the date, where George Bush Sr. talked about the coming New World Order, the Big Idea. The Masonic term, the Big Idea, you see. That was on September 11th, 1990 and repeated in 1991. So, I don't need to go over and over the events of 9/11 to convince myself what happened here. You have to carry on from there and see what's evolved since then, because the push is now on for the US to fulfill its supposed Manifest Destiny, that which it was created to do.

It should also be understood that prior to America having the Revolution, Britain in other countries, France and some of the Germanic and Prussian countries, had their own international meetings to discuss who would bring in this system. And they realized that none of them could be chosen, because every one of them was known by the rest of the world as an empire builder and a plunderer, basically. So they had to create a new shining knight, that claimed "I'm different. I'm honest. And I'm all for the people," you see. And so the U.S. was born. And it was born by a bunch of Masons, who got inside a big building, locked the doors, had guards on the doors, to keep the profane, you know, the masses out, and came out with this draft, which has been waved and waved and waved ever since, to justify everything under the sun. From persecuting the average American today, to going off to foreign wars yesterday. It's the same thing, it goes both ways. And when they said this is for our posterity, written in the bill, they're talking about their own offspring. Their own offspring, you see, the Mason's offspring, the same families.

So we're living under a very old plan, an ancient plan, which believes in evolution. And evolution to them goes back to the mystery religions of ancient times, where they studied nature. And they said, you cannot have an action without an equal and opposite reaction. A law of science. And they studied the seasons, and they used to say that summer battled winter, and spring would battle fall, and so on. In other words, to get change, which always comes – a law of nature is change in the seasons of nature – then you must create sides to get the changes to occur. In a human society, that means perpetual, ongoing war. War and conflict. And from the conflict, you get the resolution. And that starts right back again as your thesis. You create an opposition to it, its antithesis; and then you have another outcome, synthesis. And it repeats itself from the synthesis back to the new thesis. And on and on it goes. This was taught widely in all the Communist schools in the Soviet Union, and Lenin and many other Communists wrote copiously on this very technique. But it isn't a Communist thing – they used it – it's everybody's thing.

All the Masons use it in every country. The Jesuits use it, because they're part of Freemasonry. Isis with a thousand faces. That's what they used to call it in Babylon. It was the same church, with a thousand faces. And even then it was a mystery, because people had a hard time pointing out who was behind things. "Oh, it's that priest here. No, it's the priests over there. No, it's those ones down south." It's the same today. The guys who lead these people at the top of every group are the same brotherhood, and they know the agenda. The ones down below on the lower orders have had real wars between themselves, down through the ages, because there must be real bloody conflict, to convince the people. They must have conflict. And that's what they call the law of nature, which through struggle, and Hitler used the same term, *Mein Kampf*, *My Struggle*, because he believed in it too. And I'm sure he was put there too by the same oligarchy, to do his bit. Through struggle, they would evolve into Super-man. And that's the key to it, is Super-man.

So we find with the founders of the Fabian Society, with the Webbs, and H.G. Wells, and Lord Bertrand Russell, and many of the elite, because the elite created the so-called far left wing Fabian society, and it was given a British Royal Charter to exist. So you find that these people, actually, when they were quizzed about the future for the working man, "are you for the working man? Is that what this society is for?" Mr. Webb piped up, along with Beatrice, her name was Beatrice Potter by the way, her maiden name. And he said, oh goodness, no, he says, the masses can't decide for themselves. He says, the society we envisage is a world to be run by scientific experts. And different categories of scientific experts to do with school, and psychology and so on and so on, you see. That's the true meaning of the far-left wing. It's nothing to do with the working person, any more than Communism had to do with the average peasant in Russia. At the end of the Soviet system, comparative standards of living of the bureaucracies living in the Soviet Bloc were on equal par with the bureaucracies of Britain and America. So much for the working man.

So, the United States, as I say, was born for this Manifest Destiny. One of their own Masons, who was a

spokesman for pushing this agenda, was Manly Palmer Hall. And he put a book out called, *America's Secret Destiny*, a Masonic book. And he outlined the agenda, same thing, again, this why America is born. That's why you've got the Washington phallus there. It's an Egyptian obelisk. The first brand new one to be built, on that scale, to raise Washington up to godhood. That's what that is for. He was raised to godhood by the Masons for his work, for his great work. Whereas Britain imported one of the ones from Heliopolis in Egypt and put it in front of all their banks, you see. And there's one in the park in New York, from Egypt. And there's one in front of the Parliament of France, imported from Egypt. And then there's the other one, in front of the Pope's window, in St. Peter's Square, from Egypt, brought by Constantine's son into the circus, and then moved around the 1500s to the Vatican Square.

We're looking at a religion that uses the same symbols, down through the eons. It manages every traditional religion. It makes sure that the top guys who run religions, and that's the duty of organization, there's always a tiered structure of control, so it's easy to put your own men at the top and keep control, you see. That's why organized anything is rather dangerous. And so they give you your passive religion to keep you as sheep, dull, stupid, and munching on the grass, and obeying, and not thinking, while they pretend they're the good shepherds and they're managing everything. They are the scientific elite. They are the experts. That's what they're there for. Don't have to worry about anything. If the news comes on, they'll tell me all I need to know. And they will tell you all you need to know.

The media is one of the most important arms of government. We have a media that will not even mention the spraying in the skies that's happening every day across a good part of the planet. If they won't tell you that, if they won't talk about it, why on earth would you expect them to tell you the truth about anything?

So, H.G. Wells, getting back to this predictive programming and the novels that they were paid to write, and put into our minds, as a sort of natural evolution to come, you see. H.G. Wells wrote a book, and he used the preface of the speech that he gave to the Royal Institute of International Affairs in 1936. And he called this, his lecture, *The Concept of a World Encyclopedia*. If you remember in the French Revolution, the high Masons who took over called themselves the Encyclopedists. So here's Wells, in 1936, talking about the concept of a World Encyclopedia.

"At the first realization of the ineffectiveness of our best thought and knowledge struck only for a few people, like Mr. Maynard Keynes, for example. It is science, and not men of science that we want to enlighten and animate in our politics and rule the world."

(Alan: And rule the world. And rule the world. That's for the hard of hearing.)

"Wells basically reiterated the doctrine of scientism in his speech." (A: *To continue.*) "I want to suggest that something, a new social organization, a new institution, which for a time I shall call World Encyclopedia. This World Encyclopedia would be the mental background of every intelligent man in the world. Such an Encyclopedia would play the role of an undogmatic bible to the world culture." (A: *To the world culture.*) "It would do just what our scattered and disorientated, intellectual organizations of today fall short of doing. It would hold the world together, mentally." (A: *Now, remember that.*) "It would hold the world together, mentally. It would compel men to come to terms with one another" (A: *Compel, you see. Compel men. That means force, you see, to come together.*) "It is a superior university I am thinking of, a world brain." (A: *A world brain. I wonder if anyone's having pictures in their minds right now of what that could mean. He said:)* "A world brain, no less. Ultimately, if our dream is realized, it must exert a very great influence upon every one who controls administration, makes wars, directs mass behavior, feeds, moves, starves, and kills populations. You see how such an Encyclopedic Organization could spread like a nervous network." (A: *Got little pictures in your head now? Nervous network. A sort of web, perhaps?*) "A system of mental control about the globe. Knitting all the intellectual workers of the world through a common interest and cooperating unity, and a growing sense of their own dignity. And forming without pressure or propaganda, directing without tyranny."

That's from H.G. Wells, his presentation to the Royal Institute of International Affairs, 1936. Now, what does he mean by a World Encyclopedia? And I'm sure if I had a second line, I'd have callers, I'd hope I'd have callers saying, well, are they talking about computers here. Perhaps. Or maybe supercomputers, maybe a web, as he calls

it a nervous system. So, if we add this statement. And remember, we're living in the past. Level one reality is antique. All technology that we have is antique at this level. Whatever we're given as the latest is obsolete at the top.

Now, here's from journalist Nathan Cochrane. And this comes, actually from, he has a website, I believe. I got it from a book, actually. And he's got a long, long website, if I can find it, if anyone wants to check it. It's <http://www.smh.com.au/articles/2002/07/20/1026898931815.html> and that was posted July 23rd, 2002. The article was called:

US Reports tell of Brave New World
by Nathan Cochrane

(A: And here it is)

A draft government report says we will alter human evolution within 20 years by combining what we know of nanotechnology, biotechnology, integrated technology (IT) and cognitive sciences. The 405-page report sponsored by the US National Science Foundation and Commerce Department, Converging Technologies for Improving Human Performance, calls for a broad-based research program to improve human performance leading to *(A: Listen to this)* telepathy, *(A: They're talking about having a chip in your brain, if you haven't caught on.)* machine-to-human communication, amplified personal sensory devices and enhanced intellectual capacity.

(A: That's from Cochrane's report, page 1, 2002. To carry on with the second part of the same article:)

People may download their consciousnesses into computers or other bodies even on the other side of the solar system, or participate in a giant "hive mind", *(A: A giant hive mind. Is that the Borg, perhaps?)* a network of intelligences connected through ultra-fast communications networks. "With knowledge no longer encapsulated in individuals, the distinction between individuals and the entirety of humanity would blur," *(A: The distinction between individuals and the entirety of humanity would blur.)* the report says. "Think Vulcan mind-meld. We would perhaps become more of a hive mind - an enormous, single, intelligent entity."

(A: That report that he gave out, finishes with, it says:)

The report says the abilities are within our grasp but will require an intense public-relations effort to "prepare key organizations and societal activities for the changes made possible by converging technologies", and to counter concern over "ethical, legal and moral" issues. *(A: Now, listen to that, again.)* to counter concern over "ethical, legal and moral" issues. *(A: You see, they've already got the propaganda techniques working, already, since that meeting, through movies, through cartoons even, to make this a positive thing to go for.)* Education should be overhauled down to the primary-school level to bridge curriculum gaps between disparate subject areas.

It's the half time. Well, we won't have music tonight, but you're listening to Alan Watt on Sweet Liberty, standing in for Darren, who's off tonight. And I'm reading some articles here about the scientific dictatorship basically, which we're under today, which is actually an ancient religion, simply coming into manifestation, as they see their end goal in sight.

Now, Zbigniew Brzezinski who has been an advisor to, I don't know how many Presidents, he was there even with Carter, and he's still there. And he's on television quite regularly. His area seems to be mind control and national security.

Hello, this is Alan here again. I'm back on the air. And of course, there's no one to play the music tonight, because Darren is gone for the night. So, I'll continue with Zbigniew Brzezinski, who was President Carter's National Security advisor. And he's still advising the present bunch along with Kissinger and so on. He wrote a book in 1997, which sort of backed up the New American Century publication, of their agenda. And he said in this book, The Grand Chessboard.

"The last decade of the twentieth century has witnessed a tectonic shift in world affairs. For the first time ever, a non-Eurasian power has emerged not only as a key arbiter of Eurasian power relations but also as the world's paramount power. The defeat and collapse of the Soviet Union was the final step in the rapid ascendance of a Western Hemisphere power, the United States, as the sole and, indeed, the first truly global power."

Alan: Hello?

Jeff: Oh, yes. This is Jeff calling from Chelsea Massachusetts. How's it going?

Alan: I can barely hear you.

Jeff: Oh, really? Now, as far as global politics is concerned, what the United States has to do to be sovereign again, is to eliminate our treaties as far as NAFTA, GATT, and the FTAA, which is coming up, all these treaties. When we do that, we can truly become a sovereign country, again. But if we don't, then we'll be, like you said, a globalist power. It's just that simple.

Alan: Okay. If you can hang up now, I'll reply. Okay?

Jeff: Okay, I'll hang up.

Alan: Yes, well, that really wouldn't make much of a difference to be honest, because, see, everything which you think is normal in your life has been planned that way. It didn't evolve that way. Including the founding of the United States in the first place. And all the things that you hold near and dear, with the flags and the songs and all the usual stuff is actually called culture creation, which you can read about. It's actually a science. You can read about it as far back as Plato, who wrote about it, and how they create cultures for the people. Culture never comes from the grass roots. It comes from the top down. It's authorized to be there, you see. Anything. Control freaks who have total control, never allow anything to come up truly from the grassroots and survive, because something outside of their plan, no matter how innocent it may be, could have such unforeseen ripple effects, it could cause chaos to them. So, the US did not become. What stage of America would you want to go back to? When FDR ruled with his version of the bank and the debt system? Would you want to go back to the depression? Would you want to go back to two or three depressions they had in the 1800s, when Morgan and all the bunch got together and sank the economy and looted it? Looted all the pensions, three times in ten years. What part of America do you want to go back to? You see, it's always been run by the same people, the robber barons. They're pirates. That's their symbol, the skull and bones. That's the symbol of Masonry. So you can never go back to something which was artificial to begin with. Right after you got the constitution and the hoorays, you had the Treaty of Paris. Well, go and check into that and see what the U.S. signed away. Look at the first law they passed, supposedly to fight taxation from Britain, they passed the Whiskey Laws, and then got a little army up to go and slaughter all the guys who were making their whiskey. It's the same system under a new face. Better disguised, but the same system. So you can't go back. There's a movie called *Hollywoodism*. It's put out by Hollywood producers, and it's subtitled how we created American culture. Get a hold of it. And get it from the horse's mouth. It's been the same in every country. The same technique has been used for thousands of years. Well documented on how it's done, by Plato.

So, I'll get back to Zbigniew Brzezinski. He talks about this global superpower, the first truly global power. You see, the rest of them, they called the Roman Empire, etc. Which was a huge empire, but in a sense it wasn't right round the whole world. This one here is to be round the whole world. The standardization of one system. And if you remember, the symbols of knights, because the high knights are the guys who are in charge of this on all sides. And they have a flag, which they call a standard. And they plant the standard in a field before the battle. And when they win a battle, then that standard, that symbol of the standard is spread over the conquered land. They standardize everything and everywhere they go. Standardization. That's it. The one system. And this has been going on for so, so long. So, yeah, Brzezinski knew it was coming. He was in on the planning of this. And he also basically said, it could only be held together by global scientific dictatorship, a world of experts, elite experts, to run the people.

If we fall back to Charles Galton Darwin's book, the physicist, the grandson of Charles Darwin, who wrote the book, *The Next Million Years* in 1954 or '56. He said the same thing there, that the elite themselves will not alter themselves physically, meaning, they won't take a chip, you see, or have the nasty inoculations, and eat the modified food and so on. He said, they must retain their survival capabilities, because the elite will be steering the ship of earth. The masses won't need theirs, because the state will be making all their decisions for them. So, keep that in mind when you read what they talk about this universal consciousness, this telepathic hive mind which they talk about.

This is the same Rosicrucian term that was used by John Dee and Francis Bacon in the 1500s, the Universal Mind, the One. We'll all be one. Now think of the Borg from the Star Trek series, and it's exactly the same. The Borg ship is called the Hive. All of the cyborgs, part human, part machine, are connected with little chips, to a central computer in the ship, the hive and they hear each other's whispers going through. And they show you right there. They show you when some are caught and captured and asked about themselves, they couldn't react as an individual. They said "we." They always referred to themselves as "we," because you cannot be an individual and be totally connected at the same time.

This particular article from Cochrane, was held in Loyola University. And there was 600 pages, came out at the University level, and they took 250 pages away for the public. However, I've got a copy of the original. And they said the chip is ready to go, all we must do is convince the public to accept it. This will be done, they continue. This will be done by promotion through movies, science fiction and cartoons, even taught in kindergarten as a wonderful thing to come, in school. And going through all these pages, 600 pages of all these top scientists and Newt Gingrich led off the meeting by the way, paid for by your tax money. The scientists said that they'll promote it, making it a desirable thing for children. Children will want what they think are superpowers, like their comic characters, their cartoon characters, or Spider-Man or whatever. They'll think it's going to give them special powers, so that's how they're going to promote it to them. However that same meeting said that supercomputers, Cray supercomputers, are already set up in every region, that's the term they love to use, region, across the United States and Canada. And when everyone has the chip, the real function will kick in. And literally, there will be no more individuality. They said it would be impossible for anyone to even perceive of themselves as a distinct separate "I", individual.

So, the card, of course, the Identification Card, which is coming in 2007. It's already being given out at the border at the moment for \$2, so if you rush now, you get it at the deal of \$2 you see. This is how they're promoting it, for frequent cross-border shoppers. And it has an active ID chip in it. It has your iris scan. It has your DNA sample and your code in there. It has a digital photograph of you. This has your medical history. It's eventually to be used the same way, it's the same as the British card, and they've admitted there that it will eventually be your sole bank and credit card for the cashless society. So, once people accept that, and I can't see any reason why they won't, because there's enough people rushing to get the 'buy now at \$2 while you can, prices won't last', there's enough of them lining up, like idiots, right now, so I can't see it being much of a problem for most people taking it.

The masses have never really been a problem for the elite who run the world. The reason for the brain chip really isn't for the masses. They're not worried about them so much. This is an attack on the individual thinker. That's who they must get. That's their Achilles heel. They're terrified of the individual thinker. So everyone is going to get chipped by law. And once the card is out there and everyone has one, you'll see such a spate of robberies and muggings to get the card. It will go on for year or two at the most, until we're sick of hearing it, night after night on the media, and lo and behold, they'll come forward and say, well, we've got the solution right here. And it's called the chip, by the way, because that's the Masonic term, as they go round the block, as they call it, the big Ashlar, the little altar in the middle. It's a chip off the old block. That's their little sarcastic joke, on you.

This is a religion behind this. A religion that they claim was born, at least the Great Work plan was born, 4,500 BC. And step by step, generation by generation, conquest by conquest, they've been taking over and taking over until there's a world empire, a global world empire, run by an elite, who will have their brains intact, their individuality intact. They'll have life extension and all that kind of stuff, which the rest won't have, while everyone else, they'll be a Borg. A happy little Borg, you see. In fact, you can't really be happy or unhappy, because you won't know what that is. And you won't know, even if you were unhappy, you couldn't even form the words that "I am unhappy".

There will be no more you. And they can literally reprogram you, every day, to do the different tasks. You could be working in a pig sty, mucking a barn somewhere, one day, and helping to erect a skyscraper the next. It won't matter to you. And that's the universal one, the universal consciousness that they've pushed through the New Age Movement, for years steadily, to get them all to go for this idea. Oh, we're all One. UN is the French word, un, for one. What a coincidence, eh?

So this is where it's all heading. Planned long before I was born, long before every one of you was born. And they knew they had the technology a long time ago to bring it off, because these guys did not claim to use crystal balls. The high levels of science is never known to the public. At the low level of science, which is everything from the media, to the scientific magazines, from professorships down, that's the lowest bottom, antique level of science. Physics, chemistry, biology, etc. That's the lowest level. And the magazines that they churn out there, which make you think that this is the latest, or they're just working towards this, that's rubbish. It's called research, because it's re-search. The search has already been done before. Why else would you call it research?

That's the key to this agenda here, the new man to come. The thousand years of peace, you see, when you're all chipped. And no one can cause any problems. They won't need the media. They won't need all the sports teams. They won't need all the sports commentators to amuse us and pass our time for us, so as we don't sit and think for ourselves. My god, that would not do, no they won't need that anymore. It will be one nice silent, humming, buzzing little world. A quiet hum from the massive universal hive, the Borg ship. And the Borg ship, of course, as you see in the Star Trek movies, is the New Jerusalem. It's the square, it's a square ship. It's a cube, like a sugar cube. The hive. It's the ashlar, the perfectly squared stone. Taken from the natural roundness and squared, perfectly. That's what it is, it's all High Freemasonry. And they throw it in our face, and we pop bubblegum and chew and pop the popcorn, and say, "well, that was a good movie. What's next? Yawn." Because people today have a terrible time thinking for themselves.

Brzezinski in *The Grand Chessboard* and in previous books, has told us, in fact, one of his previous books, he mentioned that shortly the time will come when the average individual will be unable to think for themselves. They'll only be able to repeat what they've been downloaded with by the previous day's news. And we're seeing that today. People today can't see the trails above their head, and the planes making the mess in the sky. The reason for it is, they truly believe the media is doing their thinking for them. They've given over the right to think and perceive and conclude for themselves. They've given it over to the media. So, if the media doesn't mention it, it can't be true. I see it, but it can't be true. So, I'll take the media's version, it can't be true. Ancient trickery. It was used by priests, in ancient times, the same technique. Get between the organ of perception and in between the brain to the conclusion, and you can warp it completely. And this is a science which has been understood for thousands of years.

Look at the symbols in the United States. Look at the symbol of Washington's biggest erection. And look what it comes over. It comes over the long pool of water below. Because the erection, which gives off the spirit of life, the semen, the fire from the top, that's how it's often symbolized. The one they put up after they killed Kennedy, actually has a simulated flame on top of it, and again, with a pool of water to reflect it, because that's the male and the female. The female is water, who could only reflect the light off her husband, you see. Because, according to them, women have no soul; their gift was given to them to reproduce their own kind, so they were called mother, and matter, and mortar. Same thing. But these characters, these creeps, with the rather exaggerated phallic symbols, mean business. And they have their symbols all around you, right to the oval office; that shadow is cast from that huge you know what, the egg, the cosmic egg. The egg where all things are birthed. Ideas, the Big Idea of Bush Sr.

All sides at the top are in on this plan. All sides. The Zionists at the top are in on it. Because, when you join the high noble orders, your new family is the international brotherhood of the elite. You leave your old family, your old kind behind. You might still walk around as the head of a church or whatever, or an organization, but your other face is reserved for your true brotherhood, the international ones. You've been ascended up the ladder into godhood. So, as they go toward this goal, we watch the death rate climbing through diseases, brand new diseases. One in two will have cancer they say, my God, we just don't understand it, and they don't seem terribly bothered about it,

either. It's caused, you see, through the inoculations, it's preprogrammed through inoculations. Dr. Salk, from the vaccine, the polio vaccine movement said that himself. He said, yes, there were live simian viruses there, the Simian 40 virus causes cancer. That's its only function.

So, we have these monsters guiding us, the good shepherds, with their white coats on, smiling at us, doing exactly what Toynbee said, the Professor from Oxford who taught Rhodes Scholars and gave lectures to the international revolutionary committees. He says, we always deny with our mouths what we do with our hands. And they're still doing it. They smile and they lie, as they actually do what we suspect they're doing. That's the good shepherd. If he was a bad shepherd, we'd know what he was up to. He'd give it away. But these guys can smile, and talk nicely to us, and dress in their Masonic suits and ties, with their little tow-rope round their neck called a necktie. That's the Masonic outfit. That's his limit, you see. That's as far as he can go. And they run this system.

And they hide behind cloaks of charity at the bottom. Albert Pike himself said those at the bottom are the outer portico. They're basically no different than the profane. He said, it's not necessary they understand the rituals they've been through, or the symbols they've been shown, it's only necessary that they think they understand them. And so they're a good outer cover for charity work and a self-help group, a self-improvement group, you know, that type of thing.

Well, I've got five minutes left, so I should mention that for the listeners, I've been on a couple of shows since I've been on here last. And I've been on with Hehpsehboah, who's got Eye on the Future. That's the internet site from Vancouver. Eye on the Future with Hehpsehboah. And I'm on with her again on March the 5th, and March the 12th, and I may have some other ones coming up too. I was also on The Edge with Daniel Ott, and that is available from Daniel Ott's website, TheEdgeAM.com. You can download that for free at the moment. And you can also look into my website, Cutting Through the Matrix at cuttingthroughthematrix.com. And there's material on there which you can also download for free. For those who want the books I've written up explaining some of this occult Masonry, and the symbology behind it, the ritualism behind it, including how your language is encoded, you can get them as well, if you contact the website or you contact me. And I'll get them out as soon as possible. That's the one-minute bell up and I thank you for tuning in, and listening to me on Sweet Liberty tonight. Thank You.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

- | | | | |
|--------------|--|---|---|
| BOOKS | "Cutting Through"
Volumes 1, 2, 3 | & | "Waiting for the Miracle....."
Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....."
(Español) & "Esperando um Milagre....." (Português) |
| CDs | Ancient Religions and
History MP3 CDs:
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2
(1998-2000) | & | Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
Hours per Disc) |
| DVDs | "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME" | | |

February 22nd, 2006
Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca

alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** *postal* money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL *postal* money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

Jackie Patru: Alan Watt is with us tonight, folks. And Alan, thanks again for being here tonight.

Alan Watt: Greetings from the frozen North.

Jackie: (Laughter) Greetings from the frozen North. Okay. We're not talking to Santa Claus, right?

Alan: No, it's just the guy who chases the minks out his door.

Jackie: So, how are you, Alan?

Alan: Oh, not so bad, really.

Jackie: Not so bad. We were talking, I guess it was this past week, one evening, and we got to talking about this country, the US of A, and how we were all here. We were all born into this, of course, so we believed it. And no matter what goes on around us. No, not we. I shouldn't say that. Because, there are those of us who are waking up to it, but for so long, and you'll still hear people say, well, it might not be the greatest, but it's still the greatest country in the world. You know, we have liberty, we have a constitution, and if you don't like it, if you say anything, then a lot of people will say, well, if you don't like it, why don't you just leave. And what we were talking about Alan, is right from the get-go, the people who came over here. And I would like for you to expand upon that tonight, the indentured servants that came over here, Alan.

Alan: Well, I was going to say first off the bat, it's nothing to do with false teeth. It's a law, you see, that they indentured servants.

Jackie: It has nothing to do with what?

Alan: Nothing to do with false teeth.

Jackie: Oh. (Laughter)

Alan: You see, it's all to do with these laws that they passed back in Britain, when they had the Americas and they wanted to populate it with British subjects. And it's an odd state of affair, when you can be a serf, which is a slave, really. You're bought and sold with the land. Or you can be charged with a crime, and that's how basically they got this thing off the go. At one time England only had judges authorized by the high court to try cases, but they needed a lot more men to do these cases for all the new laws they were going to bring in, because they had to pass laws to make sure that they had enough people or criminals, that they could send abroad to populate the Americas. So everything became a crime. They dumped all the peasants off of the land, their common land, it was called, where they could grow their own vegetables, in between working for their masters. And they threw them off their land into the big cities, to start up the industrial era, which was planned hundreds of years prior to that. John Dee writes about it in the 1500s.

Jackie: Did he call it the industrial era?

Alan: He talked about an era where technology and machines, he said, would rise and bring Britain up to an empire. He coined the term the British Empire, which was to be a world empire.

Jackie: Who was John Dee?

Alan: He was an advisor to the court of Queen Elizabeth I and he was also a foreign ambassador to different countries. And he was also a spy for Queen Elizabeth I. And his number was 007.

Jackie: Oh, come on.

Alan: Seriously. That's how he signed his letters to the Queen.

Jackie: 007. Oh, man.

Alan: So everything is in our face. It's just a big joke to the public. Or at least they're laughing at us, because we have no idea of history. And if you have no idea of history, you'll never know how you got to where you are.

Jackie: Oh, exactly. What is, I don't mean to, and I'm not going to, what is a mall? Over there in Britain? What exactly was a mall? It wasn't a shopping place?

Alan: No.

Jackie: What was it, Alan?

Alan: Well, a maul was a type of weapon.

Jackie: No, because I was reading a book about India. And that was India under the authority of the British East India Company, the government and the company. Some areas, it was the British government. In some areas it was the company, I guess. I mean, they were all one and the same anyway. But they were talking about a wedding that was taking place, in India, and they were on the mall, it said.

Alan: A mall in that case is the fairway coming into a palace. It's like a long street or driveway. You get the same in London with Pall Mall, they call it.

Jackie: Yeah, Pall Mall. We had Pall Mall cigarettes here.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: And I thought about that when I read that. Okay. Now they call over here, we have shopping malls.

Alan: That's right. A strip. So it would be a strip of land, but it used to be a street, really, leading to a palace or whatever, you know.

Jackie: So, in the 1500s, John Dee talked about the industrial era.

Alan: That's when they burst out with Rosicrucianism. The sort of precursor, and it's still the high Freemasonry in a sense. And they talked about, he coined the term and gave it to the Queen, to call it, he called it the Brytish, B-R-Y-T-I-S-H, Brytish Empire. And he said, this will stretch across the world. And of course, it was to be exactly what it is. It was to be a world run by an elite, a dominant minority with the money and the power and the hereditary lineages, and then a scientific elite underneath them, which would basically be the masters of all the peasantry underneath them. So, that's pretty well what we have with the United Nations, and the Rockefeller, all the different foundations that we know, so, yeah, he wrote a lot about the coming Brytish Empire.

Jackie: Was he a Rosicrucianist?

Alan: Yeah.

Jackie: And what is the difference between Rosicrucian, Rosicrucianism and Zoroastrianism?

Alan: Well, Zoroaster was really the precursor of all the religions that we know of. Coming out with the idea of the war, there's always a war on the planet between two entities, if you like, or two sides of good and evil. That's different again. It's a religion in that sense. Rosicrucianism incorporated reason, you'll hear that coming across through in history, this thing about reason. But it also incorporated the religion that went with it, which was Freemasonry, which is more akin to Hinduism than anything. It's a caste system.

Jackie: Freemasonry or Rosicrucianism?

Alan: Rosicrucian is Freemasonry.

Jackie: Okay, and Freemasonry is a caste system.

Alan: Yes. See, Masonry has a thousand names. A thousand names, but they're all the same. There's only one head to the pyramid, one capstone.

Jackie: When you say that, are you talking about all the different secret societies?

Alan: All of them.

Jackie: Skull and Bones, and...

Alan: They're only a higher order of the same society.

Jackie: They're a higher order?

Alan: You find if you go, those in the Ivy League schools, such as Yale and Princeton, and of course in England they've got Cambridge and Oxford, these are traditional old families that go there. And they are really a noble order,

so they're a higher order.

Jackie: What was the one that Clinton was in? It wasn't Skull and Bones, but there was another one, kind of the counterpart to Skull and Bones.

Alan: Well, he did go to, he was sent off to Oxford in England, as a Rhodes scholar. And there he became initiated into the Oxford Circle, they call it.

Jackie: There's a name for it though, except I can't remember it. I don't think it had. It seemed to me it had something to do with Dog, but maybe it doesn't. Maybe I'm thinking of dog and pony show. Zoroastrianism, was that Zarathustra, the one that started that?

Alan: That's what is claimed.

Jackie: And Zoroastrianism is not the same as Rosicrucianism.

Alan: No. At least the old Zoroastrianism wasn't, no. The original Zoroastrian religion was really an attempt to explain the incredible differences of happiness and sadness, wealth and poverty, cruelty and love that exists within all humanity. You know, the opposites. And so they came up with this idea of a conflicting war, to explain why some people are pretty good people, and other ones are just thoroughly evil. And that really was copied down through the ages by the religions that came afterwards, but perverted too, of course.

Jackie: Okay. So, getting back to these United States of America.

Alan: Oh, they had to populate it.

Jackie: You made a statement, and I know that was a very broad statement, but you said everything was against the law. So, obviously they made a lot of pecuniary laws?

Alan: What they did, was for the first time, they made justices of the peace, because they didn't have enough judges, so they gave lesser members of wealthy families these jobs as justices of the peace.

Jackie: Is that the same as a magistrate?

Alan: That's right. And so, they didn't have to even have any law training at all. And in Britain, you didn't get a trial by jury. You just went up in front of the magistrate or the justice of the peace, and he'd give a wink to the charging officer, and found you guilty of whatever it was, and then you were indentured, which meant you were in servitude for X-amount of years. So, you were sold off to the Americas, and whoever bought you from the ship that you arrived on, paid a fee to the captain, who took his cut. And then, when he went back to England, the captain gave it to the magistrate, what was left. They all took their cuts, right along the line. It was a slave trade, of course. And they were white people that were initially sent over. That's where the term redneck came from. Initially they used them in the Caribbean countries, and they used to call them red shanks, initially, because they had the short breeches without socks, you know. And they'd work in the plantations. And because the sun was on their back, they'd get the red shanks, the red legs, and then they changed it to red neck. And that's where that term came from.

Jackie: Now, there were people, weren't there people who came over here of their own volition, Alan?

Alan: Oh, there were people who did, but that was really later, you know.

Jackie: Okay, we're talking very early, huh?

Alan: Early, right through into the 1700s. I mean, Benjamin Franklin bought his first wife off the ship. She was an indentured servant. Many of these guys bought their wives off the ships.

Jackie: Also, you know, that book that I read, the interpretation of the Constitution, Economic Interpretation. The people that came over here, many people, this would have been later, when they wanted to, you know, really begin to settle the open areas, and they were promised land, remember, Alan. Well, the guys that were already here, and many of the guys that were in the Constitutional Convention, were landowners. And they bought up huge, huge, huge of the greatest, best, land. So when these people came over here, and they were promised land, the land that they were given was crappy land. And if they wanted land where they were actually going to be able to farm and really homestead, they had to pay a high price for the land. And then when they, okay, now they're going to go out west. Okay? They're going to go out there and get some good land. Well, the land barons just beat them to it. And they got out there and did the same dog-gone thing out west, Alan.

Alan: Sure. We're being farmed, you see. We truly are being farmed. You know, like Charles Fort said. We're being farmed.

Jackie: What do you mean, being farmed?

Alan: They farm us up for their wars, such as in Britain. When the Rothschilds took over they started a standing army. Before that they used mercenary troops. So, then they brought the redcoats in with the standing army, with the Bank of England funding it, and with the right to tax the people, to keep the standing army. And then, from then on, it's one war after another. And so, they were culling off the population, what they thought were the excess, at the same time those soldiers were winning more land for Britain, for London, really, as they were culling off the soldiers. And of course, the Rothschild companies were supplying all the armaments and clothing, etc. So, it's a business. War is a business for them. They farm us up to a particular level when they need us, and they also cull us down with disease and so on, when they don't need us. Or else, they export us abroad, you see. And that's the standard technique, it's even in the economic books. That's the standard technique that's always been used.

Jackie: Human capital. Chattel.

Alan: Yeah, and when Rothschild passed the law, he put the bill forward in Parliament, in England. It was called the Corn Laws. And what they did, that allowed the European farmers to dump their grain in Britain, and that put all the small holders out of Britain. And they had to go into the cities, the industrial, the new industrial cities, and work sixteen, seventeen hours a day till they died. You know, they dropped dead.

Jackie: Say that again. They allowed them to dump their corn? Well, who are we talking about, them?

Alan: Well, I said Rothschild.

Jackie: No, no, I mean, who was dumping their corn?

Alan: The European farmers.

Jackie: Were they being paid for it?

Alan: Oh, yeah. But they were allowed to dump them at cheap prices, and without tariffs. That was Free Trade, you might say, without tariffs and into Britain, and at such cheap prices. I mean, it was all orchestrated by the Rothschilds. And sure enough, all the farmers were suddenly put out of business, and all the farm hands. And they had to move into the new industrial areas, like Manchester, Birmingham, and so on, where they were, you know, paid pennies per week, and worked sixteen, seventeen hours a day. The rest were put into the army. There was no other choice. And that was, I think even Benjamin Franklin, who was an illuminatist. There was no problem about it. He definitely was. But, because they're illuminati, they can tell you the truth. They can tell you both sides of the story, you know. And Franklin did say that industrialization was the worst form of a system that he'd ever seen. He said, because he'd witnessed the peasants in Britain, working sixteen hours a day in the factories, walking out of the factories, absolutely tired and staggering, without shoes on their feet, and yet, he was talking about a shoe factory.

They couldn't even afford the shoes they made. That's how poor Great Britain was for the people.

Jackie: For the people. And that's how poor that people were who came over here.

Alan: Oh, well, yeah. And of course, when they started up the indentured servitude, they made so many laws that they were getting thousands a week.

Jackie: And even like the Irish came over during the famine. They took them right off the boat, and threw them into the big factories, the sweatshops.

Alan: Sure. And with Ireland too, that was contrived. Because, the oddest thing is, and it's the oddest story, it's never made any sense, is that a ship came in from America, bound to dock in Ireland, and then go on to a port in England. Half its cargo was to be unloaded in Ireland, and that's what they claimed, in came the potato fungus, or whatever it was, that started killing off the potatoes. However, they dumped the other half of the load in England, and nothing happened there, from the same cargo.

Jackie: Why?

Alan: Well, obviously, either somebody introduced something. These guys were scientists back then too. They did have a lot of knowledge, and you find that from the 1500s. But they wanted to move the Irish out. There's no doubt. And Jonathan Swift, who wrote *Gulliver's Travels*, and who was a high Freemason, who also, and a little side note here. Jonathan Swift, who was an elitist and very arrogant, he did say, let the Irish eat their own children. That's what he said in Parliament in England.

Jackie: Oh, my God.

Alan: This was a loving thing...

Jackie: And he meant that literally, didn't he?

Alan: He hated them. And he was talking about the Irish Catholics, of course. And the Masons at that time, at least that branch of them, were against the Catholics. And of course, Swift also in *Gulliver's Travels*, wrote a part where Gulliver comes to the island where the horses are very sophisticated and intelligent and aristocratic, and the barbarians are the humans. Now the humans, he coined the term Yahoo. The humans who were barbaric were called Yahoos. And that's why you have Yahoo on the internet. It's for the yahoos. It's a Masonic joke on the people.

Jackie: Not only that, but, you know in Immanuel Velikovsky's book, *Worlds in Collision*, I highlighted this, because they said that the Earth was like creaking. And they termed the sound that it was making as Yahoo. And I thought, oh, my God, and we've got the Yahoo search engine.

Alan: That's right. And also, that's what the cowboys were made to say in the movies, is Yahoo, you know. But they were the base people. And it's a Masonic mockery, you see. Anyway, getting back to the Irish. People think that the Irish were living on nothing but potatoes, and they don't realize that the big, big farmers that London had made settle in Ireland, the Protestant type farmers, were the new land lords, basically, had lots of other grain, but the people were not allowed to eat it. And the Catholic Church really helped, because they came in and told them to obey the laws and just starve to death, and be good little citizens, you know.

Jackie: But while the people were starving over there, they still had to tithe. And if they had no money, they brought food.

Alan: Yeah, I know. But it was so, those people, it's so disgusting...

Jackie: They were living in luxury, Alan.

Alan: I know. And then of course, they also did the same in Scotland, you know. And this is how they contrive things, because they run all sides of everything. They already had the German bunch in as the king and queen of England, the Georges. And Prince Charlie, of course, the descendant of the Stuart lineage, was over living with the Jesuits in France, and Italy in some cases. And they brought him back for the rebellion in 1745. And so, sure enough, he came over to Scotland, and he got a few, just a handful of clans behind him, and he said, we're going to take over London. And sure enough, they fought their way right down to London, just a few clans, and they were only 30 miles from Darby. London was being evacuated by the elite. They thought they'd had it. And then Charlie changed his mind and went back. That's when you know that...

Jackie: He went back where?

Alan: To Scotland. So, here he was within reach of claiming London and he turns back. He took the men up to the loneliest bog in Scotland, the north of Scotland, and he went to Culloden House, the big mansion that was a few miles away, spent the night there eating and feasting, and in the morning the Scots woke up with the British, the whole British army, with the Scots lowland regiments too, all lined up with cannon and everything against them. On an April morning, with freezing rain in their faces, and they stood there for four and a half hours solid, waiting for the order to charge, as they were getting shot down with grapeshot. And Charlie never told them to charge. And the reason was, Charlie had vamoosed. He'd gone. He never arrived on the battlefield. He went straight over to the Island of Skye and then they had a ship waiting that took him back to France. But they used that excuse of a rebellion to clear the highlands of millions of people. And sure enough, that's what they did. In came the redcoats, they cleared the highlands. They got every dirty little old tub that could float, or just about float, and they pressed all these people on, set them off for America, and many of them sunk within sight of the coastline, and their relatives could watch them all going under. And this is how they populated America. This is the real history.

Jackie: Oh, yes. And then it just goes on and on and on, too, because recently I watched a movie, I think it was called Matewan, and it was in Maitwan, Virginia. I might be saying the name wrong, but it was the coal miners, Alan. And it was a very well made movie. And, basically, what it showed was the control. They went in there. They took the people off the land, the coal companies, and confiscated their land, and then pressed them into service into the coal mines. And there were seven and eight-year-old children in there. This was early 1900s, Alan.

Alan: I know some guys who told me this. They saw it happen.

Jackie: That's right. And, you know, I remember Tennessee Ernie Ford's song, Sixteen Tons. It never meant anything to me, because we weren't taught this in history. But it was, you know, "you load sixteen tons and what do you get? Another day older and deeper in debt."

Alan: That's right, because it was company towns.

Jackie: "Peter don't you call me, because I can't go. I owe my soul to the company store." And when they hired these people, they lived in company housing, and had to pay rent for it.

Alan: And a company store.

Jackie: Even their tools. The company fronted them their tools, and took it out of their pay. Everything. They went on strike. And they finally, in this movie, and in this particular situation, and I don't remember the exact date, but they prevailed. About five years later, and this is in the Encyclopedia, when it tells about it, five years later, same place. They struck again. They went on strike. And the government, the federal government brought troops in, shot them, Alan. Coal miners working for a private company, and the federal government brought troops in and shot them. You know, I've lived for so long with this dream of America in my heart. And this was one of the reasons I did want to talk about this tonight, because it's time we give up the dream. It's never been a dream, it's a nightmare.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: It is truly a nightmare. We're going to have to take a break here.

(Commercial Break)

Jackie: Alright, we're back folks. ...The address to his website is cuttingthroughthematrix.com. And Alan has three books. If you haven't, I've heard from so many of you, and when you call or when you write, you almost never fail to mention how much you appreciate Alan Watt and the information that is provided. And so, the books that he has written, it puts some meat into, it goes beyond just a conversation. Let's put it that way. And when you go into cuttingthroughthematrix.com, you can actually read some excerpts of each of the books. There's three of them. ...Alan, anything else you want to say about that, honey?

Alan: No, that's pretty well it. And those three books, I could just say that it's a process. I write in a different fashion, because I try to involve the reader in a formula that wakes them up as they read, rather than just have a dull boring dates and who said what and who did what, you know. That doesn't work. It does not work. We've had this for so long, you know, it doesn't work. So, I hit them with symbols and so on that are used, that are in front of their faces. They don't think about them. I explain them to them, and start their minds working for themselves. That's the process of it. It's a technique.

Jackie: That's what we have to do, is start thinking for ourselves, isn't it?

Alan: Oh, that's it.

Jackie: You know, it sure helps. For those of us who do communicate, and of course, you being on the air with us, because a lot of times things are pointed out, it's happened to me so many times, Alan, that you've pointed out something, that I didn't, I wouldn't have even thought about it, if you hadn't said it, and then suddenly it's as clear as the nose on your face. So, maybe it's beyond just thinking for ourselves. It's that the truth has been, so much of the truth has been suppressed that we've all lived in some little dreamland thinking it was a dream, and come to find out, like I said, it's been a nightmare, Alan.

Alan: Yeah, I always say that. You wake up from the dream into the nightmare, when you realize the reality of what it is all about.

Jackie: Well, and you know, there's just another thing that was on my mind, when we were talking about this situation there in Matewan. I was thinking also, watching that movie, I was thinking about World War I and the soldiers that fought in World War I were promised a bonus by the US government, and then of course, the depression hit. They never got their bonuses, and they were starving, those that survived World War I. You had them, you know they were limbless, and crippled, and etc, and they weren't getting their bonus, so they marched, with their families. They took trains, they drove, and they walked to Washington D.C. to plead with the government to give them their bonuses because they were starving, and the military came out and shot at them. I remember, I read quite a bit about it. They were actually camping out in tents. And it was, I think Dwight Eisenhower was maybe one of them that was involved in that. General MacArthur. One of those guys gave the orders for the troops to open fire on WWI veterans, Alan. Now, that's America, the land of the free and the home of the brave.

Alan: Well, you see, that all came from Britain, because this is the difference too. In recent years, really in the last century, they trained Americans, indoctrinated them actually into the tribal system, that the tribal emblems, the flag, they had all the children reciting with the hand over the heart, you know, a Masonic gesture.

Jackie: Pledging allegiance to a flag.

Alan: Yes, and of course, that trains you to jump up and hear the brass bands, and off you go to war. Whereas in Britain, the people feared the military, because the military had always been used on the people at home. That was

the big difference. They had always been used on the people back home. They had the Drapers Riots in the 1700s, and in the 1800s, when they started importing the cheaper stuff from India, and putting all the cotton mills out of business. They had riots there, and they turned the British military on the people and had mass shootings in the streets. So, Britain was well used to what a uniform meant, you know. See, uniform means one form. When they put on a uniform, they are no longer an individual, they're a robot who is part of the whole. Kind of like Legion, we are many, but we are one, you know.

Jackie: Yes, well, think about this. They are actually considered, they are considered owned by the government.

Alan: They're private.

Jackie: Yeah. Well, think, I think about the dog tags. Now, see, Alan, something just like that. I mean, we've heard about dog tags forever. It never occurred to me, that you know, a dog tag is a tag you hang around a dog's neck.

Alan: It's the dogs of war, you know from Shakespeare.

Jackie: Okay, but a GI is government issue.

Alan: That's right. Some would say a General Idiot, too. You're privately owned. That's what it means. You're no longer a member of the rest of the people. You're a private. You start as a private. You're owned body and soul. You do what you're told. You're owned. That's what it means. You don't have any rights at all, that the general population may have, even in common law. You're now privately owned by the corporation. So, you start as a private. So, that's where that comes from. But Britain was so used to the dragoons and all the other big regiments being turned loose on the public, that no, you did not worship the military, as they were trained eventually, again only in the 20th century, to worship the military in America.

Jackie: And you know, you still see cars driving around here, with those little China-made American US flags on it. And people hang them out in front of their homes. We had, you know, I've got a huge, tall flagpole across the road, which I brought from Illinois. I was the same way. That flag, Old Glory, I loved it, Alan, because it meant so many things to me, that were such lies. But the big laugh, the big joke on the American people after 9/11, and they were selling those little flags, millions of them, and they came from China. China-made. And in case, any new listeners, that might not have heard this or thought about it, but it isn't an American flag. Think about it. When that flag was, was it, during the Revolution. Oh, say does that Star-Spangled Banner still wave. The bombs bursting in air. It's a war flag. It's a military, it's a US government incorporated flag.

Alan: It's actually deeper than that, because it's a Masonic, Kabbalistic flag. And, you see, they had the first revolution in England, and the English flag became the Union Jack, for Jacob, you know. Jack is also a levi, a lever. You jack things up. You're a priest. And, of course, you have the Illumined Man, the X over the Templar cross. So, it's eight pointed, you see. Eight is power and money. That's what it means in Masonry. And it's red, white, and blue. And it's red for fire and revolution and blood, and it's also white for spirit, and of course the blue is the closest up from black which is law, according to the Kabbalistic system. The next one in red, white, and blue, was America, and of course, Canada was the same with the Union Jack. It's changed now. And then the next one was France which became red, white and blue. So, that's their revolutionary colors, really.

Jackie: Somebody said that the US flag was taken from the British East...

Alan: India Company.

Jackie: East India Company.

Alan: Yeah, they had it, it's on a famous, there's a famous building in Hong Kong, the Palisade, and in there, I don't know if it's still there, but they had an actual original East India Company flag. And it was like the early American one, where you had a circle. America had a circle of 13 stars for the colonies, and 13, of course, is revolution and

regeneration, you see, in Masonry. That's why they waited till they had 13.

Jackie: Well, I guess how they made their flag too, huh?

Alan: Yes, and then they had the stripes going across the way. So that was the East India Company's flag.

Jackie: And, of course, it was just coincidence that there were thirteen colonies at that time.

Alan: And what gets me too, you see, is they'd already had international meetings in Europe, as to who was going to bring in the next part of the system, for empire. And they couldn't use any of the existing countries, because they were all known by the rest of the world that was not yet invaded, as being tyrants and looters for a small clique in London and in Paris, and so on. And so they dreamed up the idea of a new knight in shining armor, that was brand new, and unconnected with the rest of them. And what happened in America was about 55 of the largest wealthy landowners in America, who all had charters to own their land, by the way, from the British Crown, they had original charters from the Crown, those guys, Washington and so on. And they got together in that building, and 33 of them of course, 33 signed their name to it. And they were all high Freemasons. And they barred the general public from coming in. And then they came out and said, we've given you a Constitution, you know.

Jackie: You're talking about the Con Con.

Alan: What a joke. The general public had no input into it, whatsoever. It was a Masonic meeting. Franklin talked about that, quite openly. And you even see Washington with the chair behind him, with the rising sun picture in the background.

Jackie: Yep, in his chair. It's still there at Independence Hall.

Alan: And they even barred the doors and had guards on it.

Jackie: They nailed the windows shut, Alan.

Alan: That's because all temple lodges, it's called the church with no windows. When they have a lodge meeting, they must have that done. So, it's such a farce. And that's why Washington has got his big erection up there, over the water. And the first new, large obelisk, copied after the Egyptians, over water. Fire over water, that's what it stands for. The male over the female.

Jackie: At the reflecting pool there. You mentioned Thomas Jefferson, and I had read in a bio of him, that he had ordered an obelisk, you know, for his grave.

Alan: That's right. And most of them did, actually. And when you go across the border, if you look between the border, get off the main roads, and walk along the Canadian-US border, they marked it every half mile or so with a Masonic obelisk about 12 feet tall, all along it. It was a Masonic arrangement made between the two groups, you know. It's all Masonic. So, that's the big joke. And then, of course, Franklin, in his own memoirs, and Jefferson, both repeated the same thing, that they saw this as the beginning of a Federation of the World. And they would start with the Federation of the States of America, and that would be the beginning of a Federation of the World, led by Twelve Wise Men. And that's in their own writings, which surely they must have given you at school. Because that's in their own memoirs, you know.

Jackie: No, they didn't give us that stuff at school.

Alan: Really?

Jackie: Oh, God, no, Alan.

Alan: What did they give you, John Wayne?

Jackie: They gave you dates and names and places. It was very dry. Maybe that's why I kept falling asleep in history class. Then after I got out of school, then I became thirsty, you know, for actually finding out what really did happen. And you know, maybe, if there was a true hero, of this country, it would have been Andrew Jackson. Think about it. You know, George Washington, what do you call, chartered the first bank. And that was a twenty-year charter. And it was Andrew Jackson who refused to charter it. There's a whole book written about that. Well, I mean that, the Coming Battle. There's a lot of information in there, about, my God, what they threatened if they didn't get the charter to that bank. And then they tried to, they tried an assassination. And I love that story. I don't know if it's true, but...

Alan: Well, what I do know too is, Jackson, and this is the thing too that's going to happen to us. You see, they had to push the American Indians into reservations. And that's another M.O. of the same brotherhood down through the ages.

Jackie: And Jackson did that?

Alan: Well, Jackson helped along that. And, of course, Jackson also, they had treaties with the American Indians, up in the Black Hills area, and of course, he wanted gold. And so, he started to encourage all the settlers to move in there, to start the wars going with the Indians. And when they brought the trains through, Jackson put ads in all the European newspapers for the big wealthy gentlemen, the sportsmen, he called them, to come over to the Americas, and they would have these train rides through the prairies there, and along the Black Hills, and all the ammunition they could want, and they would feed them and so on, at the taxpayers' expense, and they killed thousands and thousands and thousands of buffalo.

Jackie: Oh, they almost made them extinct.

Alan: And that was to get rid of the Indians' food supply. That was intentional. That's what it was for.

Jackie: Then I take it back. Maybe there is no "true hero" of this country.

Alan: Well, the ones who are heroes were probably dead and never mentioned.

Jackie: Yeah, the ones that were killed.

Alan: Yeah, they'd stand up and protest, or maybe they went for their rights, when they were in that blacked-out room making up the charter there, maybe they came up with a protest, and had their throats slit Masonically. But that's the history. We're living through a system which uses everybody, all the ordinary people. And they make no distinction between the peasant of America, Canada, or China. If you're not one of them in the upper nobility, you're just a peasant. You're a world peasant. And other writers, including the Russells, and so on, Bertrand Russell, makes that quite plain, you know. They have no identification with the ordinary people. When you look at what Washington came out of the Revolution with, I mean, he came up with, he'd added 20-odd mile of land to his property, during the Revolution. He was a busy guy, you know.

Jackie: Who was this?

Alan: Washington.

Jackie: He was. He was land rich.

Alan: He added about 20-odd square miles to his property during the war. And so, they were looking after themselves. And they put all their Masonic symbols up, and people pass it all the time. It's in all the movies, the obelisk and the water, and there's Lincoln sitting just like a statue of one of the pharaohs in this four square position,

they call it, in his big chair.

Jackie: And there's in Springfield Illinois at the state capital, a big bronze statue of him, sitting in his chair. And his nose is all shiny.

Alan: Oh, a shiny nose, eh?

Jackie: People come in there and they drop money into the little fountain there, and make a wish and rub his nose.

Alan: Oh really?

Jackie: And his nose is real pretty. You know, it's, you know how, I guess it's brass or copper, or...

Alan: Bronze, probably.

Jackie: Bronze, yeah. You know how it will begin to oxidize. So, his nose is real pretty. Because that's what the people do.

Alan: Well, that's the thing. As I say, the Indians were first. The settlers made real estate out of jungles and wastelands and swamps. Now it's being taken from them. They're to be put into *their* reservations, which are the human habitat areas of the UN. So, everybody is used in turn for the agenda, always.

Jackie: And now they refer to the US as the empire.

Alan: Yes, and of course that started when Britain handed over the torch officially. And again, even going back to the fifteen hundreds, John Dee and his buddy Francis Bacon, wrote about the New Atlantis arriving in the West, which would continue carrying the torch, and sure enough, America took over the tax-paying part of it, and the military part of it, to bring in the New World Order. Once it sinks, China is to be the policeman of the world. And that's the way the elite have formulated this plan. And they've written about it too.

Jackie: For, in case we have any new listeners, you know, I used to get angry when people, in fact when I was first given the book that Ralph Borszewski wrote, *The Constitution that Never Was*, I wouldn't even read it, Alan. I said, this is just another book that bashes our Constitution. ...It's a real hard pill to swallow when you've been born into that, Alan. And I know it's very hurtful, because it was. Well, look how ticked off I got at you. You wouldn't acknowledge that the Constitution was... I didn't even want to talk to you for a while.

Alan: And of course, Canada, under Pierre Trudeau, got, for the first time, a charter of rights. And it's right along the same world agenda, where there's no mention of private property ownership in the whole charter. And of course, Pierre Trudeau, who became prime minister of Canada, who was also a Rhodes scholar, and a millionaire, because all the millionaires run the Communist side, you see. The elite run Communism.

Jackie: Which is no different than international democracy.

Alan: Well, the same boys run both sides.

Jackie: Well, it's all one and the same plan.

Alan: It's the same families that run it. It's the dialectic of pretending you have an enemy, pushing the public between the two, squeezing them, until we come out with the synthesis, the third way.

Jackie: National Socialism, I guess.

Alan: Yeah. We've got a fascist elite running a communistic bureaucracy who run the people. That's the synthesis.

That's it. And of course, Pierre Trudeau led the Young Communist party of Canada, the Comintern, to Moscow in 1952. He helped with the setting up of the Charter for the United Nations, with Escott Reid and Pearson and Alger Hiss. And then he became the Prime Minister of Canada, and not one newspaper mentioned that he was the leader of the Comintern for Canada, the Communist International. And that's because it's all one and the same thing. Capitalism and Communism are two sides of the same coin.

Jackie: Two sides of the same coin, yes.

Alan: And guess who owns the coin?

Jackie: Leading us to the third way.

Alan: So, the media is an essential arm of government. Without it, they couldn't give us this fake reality, you know.

Jackie: Well, besides the media, don't forget the entertainment and music industry.

Alan: That's essential. In fact, they had a meeting in England in the 1970s, the early '70s, with the Royal Institute of International Affairs and CFR to decide which company and country would give the culture to the world, the coming world, the New World, and they decided that Hollywood would be the culture creator.

Jackie: There we go.

Alan: For the world.

Jackie: We just got our one-minute warning here. So, is there anything that you want to say in about 40 seconds?

Alan: Yes. It's not over yet, till the fat lady sings.

Jackie: Thank you, Alan. It ain't until the fat lady sings. That is for sure. And this has been going on, down through the ages. And they're still at, and we're still here.

Alan: We are.

Jackie: So there you go. Thank you for that. What a wonderful, what a wonderful final statement for this broadcast. Folks, we'll see you back Wednesday night, next. And thank you for being here, folks. Good night, Alan. Thanks, honey.

Alan: Good Night.

Jackie: Good Night.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

BOOKS "Cutting Through" Volumes 1, 2, 3	& "Waiting for the Miracle....." Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....." (Español) & "Esperando um Milagre....." (Português)
CDs Ancient Religions and History MP3 CDs: Part 1 (1998) and Part 2 (1998-2000)	& Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50 Hours per Disc)

[DVDs](#) "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" (Solo)
January 25, 2006

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – January 25, 2006 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Good evening ladies and gentlemen. This isn't Jackie as you can tell. She's got a very bad cold. It's Alan. Jackie phoned me up about an hour ago and asked me to stand in for her. She's got a guest there right now. Although next week she'll be on Monday, Tuesday herself and I think she's going to talk about some information concerning World War I and the Lusitania.

I have nothing planned of course. I never do. I generally just talk as to what comes into my head first and one topic that was mentioned on the mainstream news last night was interesting and that was the border crossings between Canada and the U.S.

The news reporter—this is mainstream television in Canada, the main reporter was at one of the crossings, and I'm not sure if it was St. Catherine's or down by Sault St. Marie, but you could see the traffic flowing through without problems and she mentioned that. There were no real problems but there were some regular visitors that were shying away and crossings had dropped because the people thought it was more of a hassle getting through either way. Then of course they brought in the Ambassador to Canada from the U.S. and he said, well, it's going to be even easier shortly because with the new I.D. card he says you can just scan it through the machine and you'll be straight through he said.

This new I.D. card which is to be mandatory by 2007, right now it's actually voluntary. The new I.D. card will **have your iris scan**. It's got an **active chip in it**. It has **your DNA** in it recorded, **your voice print**, basically all information about you that you probably don't even know yourself. You'll all be glad to know it's going to be so much easier to get through the border when they have everything about you on this card; and those people who've looked into the patent rights of cards, it's kind of like Monsanto with their seed.

Monsanto is in the business of **taking all seeds that have been around for thousands of years** and if no one's patented them they're patenting them and so people who have those seeds now have to pay Monsanto because Monsanto has the legal right, you see, and we know in this world legality is everything in the system.

When you give your digital image to these people they basically own your rights, so everything is on it about you, **even your DNA**. I guess that means that legally they own your DNA as well and I'm not joking about this. That's how insidious and weird the true esoteric legal system is.

I should mention the day as well, this is the 25th of January 2006, and so there's about a year left for this mandatory eventually I.D. card to come in and you'll all be so much safer and just buzz through so quickly and it's all for our own good, of course, because we obviously don't know who we are.

I don't know if they showed this in the United States. Probably not, because for a country that has more TV stations than anybody in the world, they certainly do keep you in a box in the U.S., and we [Canada] have far, far more mainstream news about what's happening within the U.S. than they do in the U.S.

When Mr. Bush and Mr. Fox and Mr. Martin from Canada signed the **"United Americas"** last March it was shown here for at least 2 minutes on the CBC and maybe 3 minutes on global news, but I don't think anybody showed it anywhere within the United States itself and that was an official joining of the Americas.

Having so much data in the media doesn't mean they're telling you anything that really matters and certainly, of course, that's the trick of it all. It's the last thing someone would expect when you have such so-called "**free media**" that they're simply feeding you **USELESS DATA** and trivia generally or propaganda but seldom giving you any truth.

Of course, whatever governments have done in history, there's always an esoteric for the public and the exoteric—they sometimes give you the truth 50 years after an event and after the official secret act the time has expired and sometimes they won't. They'll reclassify it for another 50 years.

For the "**free trade negotiations**" that were done back in the 80's, they buried most of the contracts really between the countries involved. That was the precursor to NAFTA and was actually more important than NAFTA because **PREAMBLES** tell you the meanings of the words they'll be using in the actual official documents and they're often very different from the ones you think they actually meant. The free trade negotiations were classified and buried in some underground bunker outside Ottawa and they won't be opened for another 50 years or so.

By that time, if there are still people around who can think, which I tend to doubt to be honest with you, they'll gladly show it to you because a **future generation doesn't care** what happened in ancient history. You know 50 years today is ancient history and with the **Dewey system** well underway in the school system.

Any **REAL HISTORY HAS BEEN PRETTY WELL CHOPPED OUT** and it's hard to find a student today around 16 who knows when World War I began and finished, never mind World War II, and who participated in it. **THIS IS ALL BY DESIGN** because they said that any conflicts that might go on down through the generations, because of racial differences or whatever, would have **to be removed from the history books**. This has been going on under the National Education Association, which is a part of the International Educational Association, and **THE WHOLE WORLD HAS BEEN STANDARDIZED TO THE SAME SYSTEM UNDER THE UNITED NATIONS**.

We have lots of data to keep us occupied but there's **very little truth** that we can use unless we really dig into it and use our own **REASONING POWER**, because the **BIG BOYS WILL NEVER COME OUT AND TELL YOU WHAT THEY'VE REALLY DONE TO YOU, WHAT THEY ARE REALLY DOING TO YOU, AND WHAT THEY PLAN TO DO TO YOU**.

Since we are going along in a system which has been here for thousands of years where they have **Good Shepherds**. **Today, they wear business suits**. Sometimes in past history they wore uniforms, like Adolph Hitler and Stalin and so on, and we still have our friend in Cuba of course. Through the **UNIFORM**, which is "**ONE FORM**," that's what uniforms mean – Masonics make "one form" out of many, "one" you see, and one system, one world, all of this kind of stuff.

You'll find that in our minds we expect to see dictators or tyrants in a uniform who yell and scream at their audience and gesticulate with wild gestures like Mussolini, and that's why they keep showing us these old cuts every so often. They seem to crop up all the time and that is to condition us this way, so when we see a guy in a business suit and he doesn't yell and scream (at least not publicly) we can't see him as being a dictator or a tyrant; and it's very misleading because they can say things much, much worse than any tyrant has ever said publicly, in a nice gentle way, and the viewers simply are not conditioned or they're de-conditioned not to actually see what they're seeing or hear what they're hearing.

I think **Mr. Bush himself said** that the Constitution of the United States was "**just a piece of paper**," which is odd because I said that on Jackie's show back in '98, and it is. **No piece of paper can stand up and demand your rights**. It's the people who back it and who want that to be so, who make it so, and if they don't care, well they don't care. It is a piece of paper.

THAT'S THE REALITY OF THE WORLD WE LIVE IN.

However, the **GOOD SHEPHERDS** as I say **WHO RUN THE WORLD** and it's not the front men you see, the shepherds; the true shepherds seldom go amongst the sheep. They pay their front men to do that and of course the sheep like the shepherd. They think he's a good guy. He wears a business suit and even the one in Communist China wears a

business suit.

These shepherds wear business suits and **they have nice scripts** because they have the **best script writers in the world** who must have a **common education from some strange underground university** because they all advise their front men in the same speeches and to **PASS THE SAME LAWS WORLDWIDE AT THE SAME TIME**. Yet **WE NEVER HEAR** how come these **advisers**, who are **UNELECTED** of course, in any country, we never hear how they get these positions or who trains them and who authorizes them to be where they are, but they do write good speeches. They're Hollywood type scripts, right down to the pauses that the presidents and the prime ministers make, even the little jokes they sometimes tell – as anyone who watched the movie, "**Wag the Dog**" I'm sure saw.

We're living in a Disneyland really, very much so and it isn't simply because we've woken up into Disneyland. Disneyland was here long before Disney.

The ancients knew and anyone who studied the history of India, ancient history, will come across certain princes who moved into India. These are the ones who did call themselves the Aryan race, whom the Brahmans supposedly are descended from, and they moved into the Dravidians – the name given to the people who were originally were there and they knew which religions to use for the particular people they took over.

You'll find fantastic planning going into the creation of religions specifically tailored for the inhabitants of different areas of India. According to the culture they had at that time, they could actually adapt or tailor-make these religions for the people and the people would in fact obey them. They **would obey all the rules** they were given because it seemed fairly logical the way it was presented to them. The reason this formula worked then and it works today is that **people are trained in one generation to listen today to EXPERTS**.

In **ancient times** it was **Holy Men** and the Holy Men would be backed up with other priests. They would actually go out amongst the people, **teach one generation that the set of rules, the reasons why they must obey the rules because there was a deity either watching them invisibly all the time**. Or else, you know they went into the **reincarnation thing** where **you're poor and destitute because you chose to be** so and that's why you're in that position, but if you work really hard and lick my boots and if you create anything at all, I want a cut of it or I want a share of it through money.

If you do these kind of things to one who is superior to you, you might just come back in a higher position the next time. Strange as it sounds today, these religions worked very, very well for thousands of years for a **SMALL ELITE RULING GROUP** and all they had to do was **TRAIN ONE GENERATION** and that's all they were taught.

They **couldn't READ OR WRITE**. They believed priests and monks and so on, and they had **TAILOR-MADE RELIGIONS** given to them, **psychological warfare** par excellence.

Nothing could be improved upon the last few thousand years; in the last hundred or more actually, they've been using electronic backups and various other techniques, Pavlovian type indoctrinations to make us "**LINEAR THINKING**" as **THEY CALL IT**. Linear thinking is the reason most people can't ever figure out what's really happening, even the ones who think they're waking up. They might catch on to the banking system or the Constitution's going down the drain, or we're amalgamating, or we're losing something, but they're still really in the higher level of **LEVEL ONE REALITY** because this planet is far beyond simple changes that are happening today. It's far more occult than that.

Sciences are used BEYOND THE COMPREHENSION of most people, apart from the very, very advanced electronics which are used, there are other means of applying science or transmitting signals you might say; and where they are scientifically, I don't believe is just 50 years ahead.

I think the proof in **Francis Bacon's** little *Essay on the New Atlantis* written in the late 1500's and **published in 1602**, where he goes into Solomon's Island, which is actually Salomon's Island. **It's a play on the word salmon** for its red flesh because the **color of this agenda** is **ALWAYS RED**. Francis Bacon talks about eventually in the last chapter about getting into the **UNDERGROUND CHAMBERS** or **LABORATORIES** where he saw something powering the

"underground facilities" that **GAVE OFF THE LIGHT OF THE SUN.**

Now **today we would say that's nuclear energy** and then of course he talks about going into another lab where they have a machine to control the weather and create hurricanes, storms, droughts, famines and earthquakes, which sound suspiciously like **HAARP** today. Going on from there, he goes into the **genetically modified vegetable** and animal area. He doesn't use those terms.

He says **where they take the most miniscule parts of life and work on them and create any kind of vegetable, or, he said, animal – and I PRESUME HUMAN** of course, that's what you're supposed to come to yourself – and they know exactly how it will end up when they first start the stages of planning. In other words, they weren't experimenting and doing it for the first time.

When you get these kind of clues from someone who is living in the 1500's, writing supposedly with beeswax candles and the best form of transportation was sailing ships and canvas, or on land it was a horse and buggy, he's coming up with **incredible stories** which a crystal ball couldn't have told them. He didn't claim to be a medium, either.

Therefore, it would tell me **they had these sciences; and of course to control the world for thousands of years**—not just control it, but this world's been heading along a long set plan, a set agenda, for thousands of years, it would tell you that **THEY WOULD NEVER ALLOW THE GENERAL POPULATION TO KNOW HOW FAR AHEAD THEY TRULY ARE.**

While the people of the Middle Ages were living in the Middle Ages, those who were controlling the Middle Ages were **probably living in what we might say in the 20th or 21st centuries** with the sciences that they actually had; and so you get these kinds of proofs popping up.

Lady Queensborough, who wrote about Freemasonry in the 1800's, talked about one of her friends who I think was an ambassador who went to the Grand Orient Lodge in France, prior to the telephone, met the Grand Master and that's after of course **Benjamin Franklin was the Grand Master of the Grand Orient of France.** They were having tea with a silver tea set and he heard a ringing noise coming from the teapot. The guy pushed something. The **lid came up and he talked into it and he says, you'll never guess where I'm talking to?** It was some other country across an ocean, so **THE TELEPHONE WAS HERE.** By the way, it was probably **cellular** because we don't think they had wires laid at that time. That came later on. These things were reported and observed back in the early 1800's.

Lord Rothschild was also reported to have his little **ventriloquist box.** They had cartoons in British newspapers and that's what he always pulled out when he was making these big deals such as taking over the Bank of England, because **he just knew who won the battle before anyone else did.** He liked to talk to himself into this little box you know. Of course, the official version is he had vast fleet of clipper ships that got there before anyone else got the news and then a horsemen rode to London told him who won. He dumped his bonds. Everyone thought that the British had lost and then he bought them all up for peanuts – all very legal, which is always a strange thing I've noticed in this system. **NO MATTER HOW CORRUPT THEY ARE, THEY TEND NOT TO BREAK LAWS BECAUSE THEY WRITE THE LAWS SO THAT THEY CAN DO WHAT THEY WANT BASICALLY.**

Certainly very immoral, but then again if we look at the rule book, which is Old Testament, we have to admit that **the old god blessed Jacob for conning his own father** into believing that he was really the brother in order to get the blessings. The old father was blind and half deaf and so he dressed up like his brother with a woolskin shirt and brought him his favorite bowl of soup and stew and so on, and then got the blessings and he ended up supposedly being charged with the 12 tribes – which doesn't mean 12 tribes at all and **JACOB DOESN'T MEAN JACOB.** Jacob was the sun and the **tribes were the constellations;** that's really what it meant, and so he'd broken through into the light to the sun. He became as the sun, and that's the test of the very **highest pinnacle of freemasonry when you hit 360 degrees** because **that's what it takes to go around the circle.**

Anyway, we've been lied to, conned mightily for thousands of years. Every generation has been brought up to believe they're on the **CUTTING EDGE.** When they were dying like flies in factories during the Industrial Revolution in Europe when the plague carts went around to collect the dead who **DIED OF OVERWORK** and malnutrition, often for

working 16 hours per day, including Sundays, by the way. The day off on Sunday came much, much later, but the people in those days thought what else could they do. It's just the way it was. That's how we've evolved, as they would say in Darwinistic circles, you can help the poor so much but what else can you do for them?

What they don't tell you is that **Mr. Rothschild** once he'd **taken over the Bank of England** – and personally I believe he was brought in by the elite already in Britain to run it more efficiently – when he was created Lord Rothschild he passed the Corn Laws Act, where you could bring in foreign corn and so on and dump it on the British market. It put all the tiny landowners out of business. They were forced then to go into the cities because that's where **THEY WANTED THEM** so they could **WORK** the **FACTORIES** and everything happens you find in this order.

There's no happenstance to anything. The people are coerced. **THE WORLD IS PRE-PLANNED. THE DESTINY OF THE WORLD IS PRE-PLANNED THEN AS IT IS NOW** and whatever you think is happening now, you're generally wrong.

The media's job – the **media means "THE MIDDLE"**. **Pyramid** is of course "**fire in the middle**" too. It's the fire between the capstone and the rest of the world, meaning the body; and the media's job is to communicate certain data to you to **shape your mind** on an ongoing basis into expecting the next move, which will seem perfectly natural to us by the way it is explained.

The fact that for instance the *New American Century* published their agenda in the 1990's beginning with an attack on Afghanistan, then Iraq, then Iran and then Syria, in that order. The fact that we did hit Afghanistan first **after 9/11**, the **EMERGENCY NUMBER, COINCIDENTALLY** of course, and then go into Iraq. During an inquiry Mr. **Bush DID ADMIT** on **Canadian television** at least that **Saddam Hussein** had **nothing to do with the Twin Tower bombing**, he was just a bad guy that was in the way and the world was better off with him removed. Now of course they're beating the war drums for Iran.

I'm sure they have their own men in Iran because each time he says something about the New World Order or Israel, I'm sure the population are quivering in fear because why would a man bring on disaster when the world's biggest army is right next door to him ready to move in?

Why would he do this? Until you realize that the old assassins—the assassins were called "Hashishin" [or, Hashshashin] and that's where the word "**hashish**" comes from, since that's what **they basically lived on**. That was in the Middle East and the **Knights Templars** in fact **joined forces** with the **assassins** and became one. Therefore, I'm pretty sure this guy who's in charge of Iran and is making these big noises right now at the most inappropriate time is one of their own, and if anything does happen, I'm sure he'll be picked up or smuggled out, one way or another, before all hell breaks loose. You'll find that's how the game is truly played, because wars, as Professor Carroll Quigley said:

"Wars are not intended simply to beat another people, they're primarily to change the culture of all the participants."

Therefore, it's the **little people** who **have to change** in the **aftermath of war**. It changes the culture, such as Britain when it came out of World War I—it went into World War II to fight national socialism and ended World War II as a national socialist country. That's how it changed it. The **BIG BOYS** understood that. That was their goal. It's hard for the average person to ever figure out how it happened and how it came about, because that was **THE PLAN** in the first place.

Hitler wanted a united Europe. Winston Churchill we're told now with declassified documents by his personal secretary 50 years after the official Secret Act is up, **Churchill spoke** many times about a **UNITED EUROPE coming out of World War II**. Regardless who they decided to win, it literally united Europe anyway.

It's the **SHEEP** who must be **conditioned for the changes**. Not the people who **LEAD US** to the **CHANGES**, but the people themselves.

I hear the break coming up, so I'll keep quiet now while the music plays when it comes on. I may have a minute left here. Anyway, Jackie will be back next week as I say on Monday and Tuesday and I think she's going to talk about the

Lusitania, which, when sunk, helped to get the United States eventually into World War One.

-

PART 2:

Hello, this is Alan Watt here standing in for Jackie Patru. She will be back on Monday and Tuesday, maybe Wednesday too, by herself doing a talk on the Lusitania, World War I. I've been just going through these things that float through my head of course and that's why I prefer not to be a linear thinker.

To be a **linear thinker** is to show that **your conditioning through schooling has worked** because **linear thinking** is obviously to do with what they call **LOGIC** and **SET FORMATS** where you look at a subject. You find out why the subject is the subject, what caused it to be so, what its purpose is, where does it go from here, et cetera, et cetera. It's a **MATHEMATICAL SEQUENCE** so when you're given a problem you think linearly and you come to the conclusion really that's programmed for you to come to, which is always the wrong one.

IT KEEPS US IN THE DARK. If you're non-linear you can think—you can jump back and forth between various topics and time and history because it all must be shown together how everything that's happening today is simply a lead up, or was led up to, by preparations from thousands of years ago. I put some of this in my three books for sale and I should mention them now.

I do some of the ancient history, the pre-Masonic but still the builders, of course, history of ancient Egypt et cetera. I show you much of the Masonic symbolism, although that's being co-opted by one of the main superstars of shortwave who's adopted this kind of stuff because they must get themselves put as the superstars so you'll be led up the garden path; but it doesn't matter anyway because they **NEVER GIVE YOU ANY OF THE ESOTERIC MEANINGS** anyway. If you want one or any of these books, or all three, [see www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com for ordering information].

These books as I say go up through that. The third book goes into that as well. I show you the big coincidences in history such as the **Statute of Rhodes**, which was the capital of the BIG BANKING BOYS thousands of years BC, and the Statute of Rhodes of course had the sun god with the spikes coming out of his head. He had his right hand out. Some ancient historians say he held a torch there. There was definitely a beacon there and of course people today will say, gee, that's a **similarity to the Statue in New York**, quite near Rhodes in fact, isn't it? That must be coincidence, mustn't it?

You're seeing the same symbols of **UNBROKEN POWER** from thousands of years ago up until today and you can't put it all together. That's quite something because **these symbols have been used all down through history through every religion on the planet**, every authorized religion, and the esoteric is **ALWAYS HIDDEN FROM THE PUBLIC** or the **PROFANE** as they call it. It's also **HIDDEN** from the **lower degree Freemasons** because you must have "**willing fools**," as Mr. Pike said himself, who don't know that they're fools. They think they're there for charity and to do self-help work and all that kind of stuff.

THAT'S HOW THE WORLD REALLY RUNS.

Everybody's in their little pigeon hole or a tunnel and they don't know that there's another tunnel next to them and there's a whole bunch of tunnels next to them. They only live in their own little tunnel from the day they are born to the day they die.

It's very interesting if we even go back to the times of Sumer, you'll see the statues of the priests of Sumer and it's very interesting that they wore the sheepskin skin around their loins, and of course it's the same today. The **proper Masonic pinafore**, the **apron**, is also made of sheepskin (at least the good ones are); and of course you've got to ask yourself if there's a wolf behind the sheep here, or is that just Viagra? because these guys love to boast and they certainly do.

We have the same symbology down through the ages of the shepherd people, you see, the sheepskin, those who wear the sheepskin and they make the **SHEEP AROUND THEM** believe they're **ONE OF US**. We don't realize the

shepherd's **VERY DIFFERENT FROM US** because the **SHEPHERD ACTUALLY OWNS US** and we feed him and we clothe him. If the sheep knew that, they'd run a mile when they saw the shepherd, but of course the **SHEEP DON'T KNOW THAT**. They see **business suits and well dressed people** who are obviously **EXPERT** at running things and so we like them, just like the sheep, no different than ancient times.

We give it all to the **GOOD SHEPHERDS** who are **PROMOTED** to us, so that we might follow them. The only **DUTY** you have as a citizen in any country and you've got to realize a **CITIZEN**—the **definition** is "***someone born into a system with preexisting duties.***"

In other words, **IF YOU HAVE PREEXISTING DUTIES, HOW CAN YOU BE FREE?** You see? It takes a little bit of thinking there, but we can overcome that barrier, and so we have preexisting duties. Of course, part of that is **ALWAYS TO PAY OFF DEBT**, even though Benjamin Franklin, a member of the illuminati, who gives you a lot of the clues, they speak openly because I guess they have to really give you very easy, easy clues. **Jefferson said:**

"A generation born into paying off the debt incurred from the previous generation are *de facto* slaves."

Today, we call it **DEMOCRACY** and **FREEDOM**, so it's quite amazing how we can be told the truth by some of the "illuminated ones" down through history and we think, "well, so what, everything is fine, I'm okay Jack. How are you?" **WE IGNORE THE TRUTH.**

Yes, from the sheepskins of the ancient Sumerian priests, you look at the **Pharaohs of Egypt** and they wore a cloth around them. You also see it was **hung in** the middle in a **pyramid type shape** from below the belly button down to above the knees like a kilt and of course he wore that type because he's a perfect pyramid. He is at the top of the pyramid actually. The ones below would have to have ones with the flat square because they don't have a capstone.

Nothing has really changed to today.

What we call "**Freemasonic**" is to **SHAPE** and **BUILD CULTURE** and **SOCIETY** and **MAN HIMSELF**. We look at the ancient builders of the medieval times and when they were building up a cathedral, they were also **dismantling the old one**; so they dismantle the past as they're putting up the new structure. This goes on and on through all the symbology.

Eventually **THEY WILL RESHAPE MAN** and it's not that far off. They've got the ability to do it. It's not because they're waiting to improve the abilities to do it that they're hanging on. They're getting us all ready mentally and psychologically to **ACCEPT** the **BIG CHANGES** that are coming in a **PHYSICAL REALM**, because they've **ALWAYS** said **THEIR JOB** was to "**perfect that which was left imperfect.**"

The guide to Solomon's Temple is the individual "**enlightened one**" is the temple, you see. You are a temple, but it's **IMPERFECT FOR THE MASSES** and therefore **they're going to perfect it**. The next type of working type of people they will create will be purposely made for their tasks, just like **Brave New World**.

Aldous Huxley **DID NOT** get his ideas from again a crystal ball. Aldous Huxley was the grandson of Professor Thomas Huxley, who was Charles Darwin's best buddy and he became the champion of Darwinism after Darwin died. Aldous Huxley got his information from **inner circles of the ELITE** in Britain from the universities and simply wrote them into his books.

He said on his speeches that he knew this would be put into operation, the **Brave New World** scenario where they will **purposely grow people for a specific tasks** and here's another **BIG COINCIDENCE**.

We jump back to **Plato's Republic**, when Plato in his discourse talks about the creation of a **perfect world state** where the guardian class won't have to utilize so much time and energy to watch all the workers and slave populations because

they will **purposely make the SLAVE POPULATIONS** for their **own particular functions**. That was called ***The Republic*** and that was his form of a utopia. Utopia to them is when they don't have to give you entertainment, distractions, frivolous wars, that type of thing, dramas, plays, music to entertain us. They won't have to. We'll be very, very efficient because they'll program people after creating them to do their work 24 hours a day. They won't need entertainment.

Plato himself **DID NOT** dream up that idea, since Plato was a pupil of Socrates. Socrates of course was forced to drink the hemlock after being convicted and his conviction was they he tried to – he'd been recruiting the **elite youth** and **training them** through a **secret society to infiltrate the power structure and cause revolution**. Socrates and Plato both studied this in Egypt and so you look back at Egypt and you find all of these elite people who went to study there were initiated into the high mystery religions. Then they were sent back to their original countries to set up these little cult groups and train the youth through fascinating stories, which is the same today, of the supposed esoteric (but they don't tell them the esoteric) and fomenting revolution – all must become one.

"**Out of many, one.**" Reverse it = One out of many. You might also say "**monopoly**". Mono = one, Poly = many, and that's what the United States has been famous for is the creation of monopolies, "**E Pluribus Unum**".

This has always been their agenda. You see it all down through history if you care to look. It is not a coincidence and we're dealing with something here which is obviously, very obviously does not think in completing any **ONE THING** in a **LIFETIME**, a human span. We're dealing with **SOMETHING** which can make **incredible plans thousands of years into the future**, right down to the finish dates too; and **IT** obviously also always knew the wisdom of the past, meaning the **study of human nature, for thousand of years** in ancient times, to plan out a destination to bring mankind culminating into a world order, a **New World Order**, which of course in a coincidence Papa Bush mentioned September 11, 1990. All these coincidences are just tripping us up everywhere.

We're dealing something which is beyond simply the human. It does teach humans as well, of course, the little workers they have, in a religious format because there's a religion behind this – a definite religion. That's what **motivates natural man** is **DEDICATION TO A RELIGION**, especially when it gives members **SPECIAL PRIVILEGES** in this world; but whatever is behind it, as we know, doesn't worry about dying in a generation or so, that's fairly obvious.

It's also obvious that humans are not apt to plan something a generation ahead and carry it out. Other things crop up. Finances have to be pushed elsewhere. Unexpected things happen and people just get plain tired of it. There's **SOMETHING HERE DRIVING THIS GENERATION** between one to the next to the next and the next.

If we look at the cathedrals of England and Europe, we realize that these cathedrals took five to seven generations of stone masons to build through famines, through plagues, through crusades where the money was getting taken to go off abroad, massive money from the public and yet this **AGENDA to build the cathedrals NEVER CEASED**. Never ceased and architects today – trained architects to go over to study these cathedrals in Europe are flabbergasted at the sciences which were used to bring these inner dome vaults et cetera together. I don't know how many of them, I'm sure the Masonic ones did, but I don't know how many of them noticed that really these arches within these cathedrals and their big beams and all the rest of it are simply a sculptured form of nature, because it's showing you a grove. These cathedrals inside simulate the tree grove it seems and the ability to put all of this work together, incredible creations, is almost beyond the modern architect and builders societies and so on. They couldn't do it so well.

We're living with all of these amazing coincidences and we're taught at school we're on the cutting edge of science and civilization and who knows what we'll discover next that's going to push us in a great leap forward. When **in reality, the sciences** that are **HIDDEN FROM THE PUBLIC HAVE BEEN AVAILABLE FOR AT LEAST 500 YEARS AND PROBABLY LONGER**.

We look at the explosion of micro-circuitry that first appeared in wristwatches back in the 1970's, which flourished overnight. The markets in all countries were dumped with these cheap watches which were battery operated and kept perfect time, digital readouts and all the rest of it, and played about three or four different tunes et cetera and put the **Swiss watch making businesses out of business OVERNIGHT**. I saw many of my friends buying them and what

amazed me was none of them were stunned as to where this technology had suddenly come from. They take it for granted. You see, most people take everything that happens for granted. **THEY DON'T QUESTION IT.**

Most people alive today lived through the **BIG TRANSITION** of all the major industry in the world over the last 15 years to China and yet very few were conscious of it. They dreamed through it and now they simply think it's normal that everything is made in China. People don't really live through their life.

Living means being a sentient being. Sentient is awareness and **PEOPLE WHO DON'T ASK QUESTIONS** are obviously **NOT AWARE**; and Plato, jumping back then in non-linear thinking, of course, Plato himself said, "**we create culture.**"

He said we can give opposites—he's talking about the elite of course in ancient times. He says, "**ALL CULTURE COMES FROM THE TOP.**" Culture that came out from the bottom could upset, have a ripple effect and destroy everything, the unpredictable, you see, so all cultural changes are from the top down; they're permissible and **PLANNED BY THE TOP** and implemented and of course the people who see the culture changes through generally music according to Plato.

Today it's much music. Then it was just roving musicians. They had roving troops of drama players and of course he said "**people mimic what they see on stage.**" The general public generally mimic what they see, the fashions and so on. Plato said, we can literally change the culture and all of its values in a completely opposite direction within one generation and in that generation there will hardly be one person who was actually conscious through the transition; and that is true today. It's no different today.

The public go through the transitions **WITHOUT NOTICING** them, even if the skirt goes from the ankle to halfway up the thigh in **one generation**. It's somehow normal and it's normal because it's approved from the top, because anything that was not approved from the top, believe you me, would be nipped in the bud before the public even heard about it. If you wonder why **pop stars who help bring in the drugs, sex, rock-n-roll**, which eventually **destroyed** what was left of the family, were getting **knighted by the Queen**.

You know the **Beatles "Lucy in the Sky with Diamonds," LSD**, who turned on millions of people into drugs got **KNIGHTED** for helping what? What did they help in the system? What we know is of course that they had to destroy the remnants of the family unit by **creating promiscuity**, which they'd **planned in the 1800's**.

H.G. Wells was **promoting "Free Love"** they called it **in 1885**. Free love—but they didn't have the contraceptives and the fallout was disastrous, so they went back to the drawing board and had all the scientists work on the contraceptive pill, so they put that out forward with the National Health Service, which gave you free abortion and penicillin for the diseases, and we applied it, using music, the traditional Plato thing, you see. Fashion, the mini-skirt and formulas. These are simple formulas and they worked very well. **The public didn't notice the change**. They never thought why did it come this way. Where does fashion come from? Who authorizes fashion? And **fashion** remember **means "to shape,"** so it's **Masonic** you see as everything else in this world is.

Uniform as I say—people in uniform are "**one form**" and that's why **armies have been created for thousands of years** and once again you've got many acting as one. They're drawn from the ranks of the people at the bottom. "Drilled," just like miners in a sense, because that's where drilling comes from. Square bashing – it's **Masonic** so they walk the square. The drill on the square and they are "one form" when they are ready and they'll do whatever they're told, even if it means going and bashing the parents on the skulls with the butt of the guns, they will do it, because all of this is done before down through history. Here is this music coming, so I guess the time is growing to a head. Well, I'll end with that rant and it's been pleasure to talk to you. It's non-linear thinking, which I enjoy of course.

(Transcribed by Linda)

June 7th, 2006
Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca

alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenknness.com

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** *postal* money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL *postal* money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

Jackie Patru: Alright, well, we're going to get started here. Ladies and gentlemen, good evening and thank you for joining us on Sweet Liberty. I'm with you tonight with Alan again, Alan Watt. Today is Wednesday and it is the 7th of June. I almost said May, Alan. It's the 7th of June in the Year 2006 folks. Our spiritual message this evening, "There is no veil the love of God in us together cannot lift. The way to truth is open. There is no veil the love of God in us together cannot lift. The way to truth is open." It is too, isn't it, Alan?

Alan Watt: Yeah, sometimes you need a crowbar.

Jackie: Yes. Yeah, you're the crowbar.

Alan: That's it. And you've got to do a lot of huffing and puffing.

Jackie: HR, what was that bill we wanted to mention?

Alan: I think it was 4752IH.

Jackie: 4752IH. Folks I know there are a lot of, I understand, a lot of other broadcasters talking about this, and we're not going to spend the evening on it, but I wanted to bring it up for those of you who might not listen to a lot of other broadcasts. This bill, HR4752IH, I don't know what the IH stands for Alan, but that's the way it was listed on the Thomas, on the government website. And folks, this is a bill that is proposing to draft all men and women in the United States between the ages of 18 and 42. Men and women between the ages of 18 and 42, and you know Alan, the way the bill reads, I was going to print it out. It isn't a real long one, and share it with our listeners, but our internet listeners can go to the Thomas site and put that bill number in and it will pull it up. But it's, those who don't

go directly into the military would be drafted to do some type of "community service". And basically, we're just talking slave labor here Alan.

Alan: I think it's stated as or serve at home or other. In other words it didn't specify what the other is.

Jackie: Exactly. Exactly. It's wide open. And I just, the important thing here folks is those of you who have young children or teenage children, it doesn't matter, they should never sign up for the draft. They should never register for the draft. And when the card comes it says that you have to do this it's the law. And then if you read the frequently asked questions, well, what would happen if I didn't register for the draft, it says, Alan, you may be fined, and you may go to jail for whatever. They don't. They can't jail you. And then they say you can never get a government grant. See, that's the big deal. That is the hook, and that is the only hook. And of course, there are many states and this happened, it's happened some time ago, that have actually added the requirement that if a young person goes in to get a drivers license, they have to sign up for the draft. Their registering to get a drivers license is considered registration for the draft. And if they aren't willing to sign that, they don't get a drivers license. Now, this to me should have people stop and think, well, if it is a federal law, why do the states have to do this? And you see, to me, that's just more confirmation. But the Selective Service Act is under Title 50, and Title 50 is not what they call positive law. There's no legislation that has. It's the same as Title 26 which is the, or may Title 27 is the IRS, is that, you know, the income tax, but there's no implementing legislation for that. And they used Title 26 to implement the income tax. They use all the implementing legislation under Alcohol, Tobacco, and Firearms.

Alan: And what's even more ominous is the fact that they're going to, or that they want to put this draft through, because it tells you it's not just to do with Iraq. See, it's much bigger. And it's an ongoing thing that they're looking at obviously when they need so much human power there, to do their job, which could last for who knows how long, donkey's years.

Jackie: Well, you know I had a call from Bob Peters just before we went on air. And he was listening to Al Adask, who's on First Amendment Radio, just prior to this broadcast. And he said, Al was talking about, you know, contractual law and etc. And I said that I wanted to mention this draft bill. He said that, you know, Al, he believed Al had been talking about it also. And what Al was mentioning Alan was that they're talking about sending prisoners over to Iraq.

Alan: Oh, okay. Well, that's quite, see, that's what they did in Britain for centuries. They would draft them right from the prison. In fact, the courts at one time, even on petty offenses used to give you the choice of joining the army or going to jail. That was quite standard in Britain. So, I guess it's the same system.

Jackie: You know, I was thinking about that with all these illegal aliens. How many of them do you think have been drafted into the military, Alan?

Alan: That's open in fact. They've had that in major newspapers. They'll give them citizenship if they serve so many years in the military. And even in the Civil War, they had scouts out in Europe and Scandinavia to recruit people to come over and fight in the Civil War. So, there's nothing really new in that.

Jackie: No, nothing new in it, but it's new in our time right now, isn't it? Although, I have a book here, in fact it was mentioned in Doug Reed's book, controversy of Zion, and I was able to find the book. And now, I cannot recall the name of the book, but I was able to get it through Abe books. And it was a woman who wrote the book, who had served in the United Nations after WWII, and she was in one of the internment camps, or they don't call them internment camps but relocation camps. And mostly, all that were in the camps where she was were Poles. And she said that some of them were actually killing themselves rather than go home, because the Soviet Union, of course, had control over a lot of, you know, their living space. And they just wouldn't go home. They would hang themselves and cut their wrists and do anything. But what they were trying to do was find homes for these people. And she couldn't figure out why the US wouldn't let any of these people in, because a lot of the countries were. They were taking healthy people, healthy people that they knew would be able to get work and not become a ward of the state. And so there were some requirements, but many, many people were finding homes in other countries. Well, then the Korean War came, Alan. And suddenly the US government opened up its arms to those Poles, and

the requirement was, it was right in her book, they had to serve two years over in Korea, and then they could come to America. So, they were willing to risk their lives in a war to come to the land of plenty. The land of the free and the home of the brave. So, that is in our lifetime in a sense. It's very recent history. And we were having a conversation last night, and I said, I think we better quit this right now, because our listeners need to be in on this conversation, and would you share with them what you were discussing.

Alan: It was about the global warming I think, wasn't it. Yeah, it was, the global warming is a weird, we all parrot this because it's said all the time, it's mentioned in so many articles as though it's a fact, you know. And we do know from even in school, when I was about seven, it was in the old geography books at the time, that the earth goes through warming and cooling periods. And in the Middle Ages for two hundred years at one point, they didn't build fireplaces inside the homes because it was so warm. So, we go through these cycles. However, with the global warming, you've got to think the South Pole would be melting too. How come it's all to do with the North Pole melting? And then I thought about the Star Wars project. Everyone has forgotten about it. But they put I don't know how many of these war type satellites into space, which can basically fry any continent if they want to. And when you look at what we're told, that the Pole is melting and it's all slipping into the sea, and since the prevailing wind across America and Canada, the US and Canada comes from the West, technically we should be cooling as this colder water, or the ice hits the water and cools the water.

Jackie: Oh shoot, it would, wouldn't it?

Alan: Yeah, it should bring it across the land. And yet, the land is warming at the same speed, if not more, which would tell me that something is basking the Northern hemisphere, at least this part in something which is causing the heat. The land as well as the sea. But it's not affecting the Antarctica.

Jackie: Well, then we have the connection, when you had said at the one time, and folks, I don't, if you haven't seen Alan's videos at his website at cuttingthroughthematrix.com, it's linked from Sweet Liberty also, but if you haven't seen it. What is the name of that last one? The one about the clouds, Alan?

Alan: It was Peeping Through the Clouds.

Jackie: Peeping Through the Clouds. You, sometimes when you would talk, and this has been going on for so long, and you'd say, oh my God, are they spraying again. And how mushy the sky looked. And we just don't, we do get sprayed, but nothing like you were describing. And then you said, last year, the high temperatures made probably, I don't know how high they broke the record, but where you're at, to get up to 115 degrees in the summer is an anomaly.

Alan: It certainly is.

Jackie: And you had mentioned, that you thought the possibility is that they're using the HAARP technology. And that you're right in the path of it. And that that would be why you're having the warmer weather. And then when I was talking to a friend about it, and all of the spraying, I couldn't figure out Alan, why are they spraying out in the wilds up there. And he said, probably, that's why they're spraying so heavily, because of the barium. And you explained that, that those metals are actually light refractors, and heat refractors of the sun. And so now, I don't know, it just all makes sense to me.

Alan: Yeah, see the only way their theory that they try to spin it, we might be trying to save the planet. We get these little hints. We may be trying to do things about it. They're maybe going to start weather manipulation to stop global warming. This is in the newspapers. And they've been doing it for years. And the patents go back for donkey's years, anybody that wants to check out the different patents on all this stuff. And this theory of reflecting the sunlight back out into space, would only work if the particles somehow were weighted so that the shiny part is facing the sun. But it's not, you see. These things are spinning and tumbling, and they're mirrors, and they're reflecting the light back and forth millions of times before they hit the ground and it's keeping the heat in. That's just it. It's doing the opposite. So, they're causing the global warming.

Jackie: Well, the thing is, we can't even count on what they're telling us, that there is global warming. I mean, you know, all the floods and the droughts and everything, and even when it gets extremely. We had freezing weather on the 22nd of May. And frost on the 23 of May. That isn't warm, Alan. But they say, oh, well it's all part of global warming. And I know I've said this before. I am going to repeat myself, because I do know that we have quite a few new listeners, since you've been on Coast to Coast. But, Professor Patrick Michaels is the guy that, the professor in Virginia, University of Virginia, I believe. I happened to hear him talk at an ALEC meeting, the American Legislative Exchange Council, which is an association for allegedly conservative state legislatures. And he was talking to the State Legislatures. He had overheads. He said first of all that not only is there not global warming, now, this was ten years ago, but he said, not only is there not global warming, but the real temperatures are showing that the means nighttime temperature is slightly higher. He says, that makes for a very lush planet. But he said, they take artificial readings, and they take those readings where you've got a lot of tarmac, like from the airports and that.

Alan: In the cities.

Jackie: Yeah, it's artificial heat. And he said, now with the satellites, they know what the temperature is. And at that time, anyway, there wasn't any global warming going on. But one thing he pointed out, as cold as it is at the Poles, they say, well, if the temperature drops one degree, we're going to have global warming and it's going to do all kinds of terrible things. He said, if it's 45 degrees below zero and it goes up one degree, it's still at freezing. And it's just, none of what they're saying in other words, it just doesn't, it doesn't fly.

Alan: There's a funny science program going on. And there's no doubt it's all to do with Science, plus, every effect they're talking about can be caused by the HAARP in conjunction with the spraying. And that's the ominous part about it. We see the spraying going on all the time. And they admit in the HAARP treaty that they signed at the UN not to use it on other countries. They admitted they can cause drought or flood, hurricanes, tornadoes, earthquakes, and they can also dissipate natural clouds or create them. They can do one or the other.

Jackie: Droughts or floods.

Alan: I've seen both happen. Sometimes the sky will turn black, and you're sure you're going to get a thunderstorm, and then you hear the jets above them, and within an hour, it's all cleared up and it's this steely misty polymer type blue. So, they can do either. They can cause that or dissipate the clouds. And also, it's in the treaty too. They can bring the jet stream right down to ground level. Well, the jet stream loops right where I am, and goes back down into the States. So that's why they're using this part to spray heavily. It carries it all the way back down into the States. It covers a wide area.

Jackie: And the satellites. I made a note here, because when you mentioned, you know, the Star Wars, Jim McCann, when he was on with us after Katrina. He said that they literally were steering the hurricane, and of course, you know, either the way the Weather Channel, the way the weather reporters, they're showing these hurricanes making turns.

Alan: I know, right-angle turns.

Jackie: Yes. And he said that they're doing it from the satellites, and he said basically what they're doing is beaming the electromagnetic energy down, right in front of the eye of the storm. And it attracts the eye of the storm, and they just lead it around, like you've got a ring through a pig's nose.

Alan: In fact, if you superheat the atmosphere in front of it, it attracts it, just like a magnet.

Jackie: Right, exactly. That's what he said. And they can make it go any dog-gone place they want. And so, this makes sense too, you know, that that technology is part of it all.

Alan: It is. And of course, they've tested out maybe three years ago, there was, it was in the newspapers, this odd series of meteorites that went across the sky from Canada into the States. And from Vancouver I think, all the way down into Washington. And they said it set off fire alarms across the whole territory. Not fire alarms, car alarms,

with explosions. Then the next day they had all these experts on trying to tell us what it was, what they thought it might be. It was all very vague, except they thought it was probably some kind of strange meteor. And there was nothing more said about it. But it was a series of explosions in the air. And then, in Australia, a week later, they had the same phenomenon happening over one of their major cities, exactly a week later. And what they were doing, I think, is using the satellites to superheat the atmosphere which explodes that part they're concentrating on. And that's what they really have been doing. Tesla, himself, stopped his tests with the standing wave technology, because he said, it would be possible to superheat the atmosphere to such an extent you could cause a flash fire across the globe.

Jackie: Yes, and he said he could split the earth in two.

Alan: So, this is what they're up to. It's advanced sciences that are at play here. We're kept in a level one matrix, where the news gives us our supposed facts, but there's higher levels above all of that. And we never get told even the second level until fifty years later. Yeah, that's standard. So, it's high, high technology at work.

Jackie: So, how's your weather right now, speaking of the weather.

Alan: Well, there was a deluge a couple of hours ago. And it's stopped now, but it's coming down just like a Monsoon.

Jackie: Well, one of the things that, you know, I noticed this several years ago, when we had the summer sun. This would have been probably around 2000, 2001. The sun was so extremely hot. And even if it was 80 degrees it wasn't the heat, it wasn't the heat in the air, it was the heat of the sun hitting you. And I noticed this. And then I would mention it to people, and a lot of people agreed, you know, that they had noticed the same thing. It was abnormally hot. And how would they do that Alan? Would that have to do with the spraying too?

Alan: Oh, I'm sure of it, I mean, I notice when they're really spraying heavily, and there's different kinds of sprays. You'll see them. There's a long white ones that end up sort of like herring bone that's splayed across the sky. And there's other types that are a sort of light pale blue. That's the polymer types. It's like looking through a plastic, clear plastic barrier, you know, vapor barrier type. That's what it looks like from the sky. And these light blues ones spread very quickly and create the polymer type effect. So, there's different kinds that they are spraying across, sometimes in conjunction with each other at the same time.

Jackie: Something I wanted to say here, just as a consideration for our listeners. I don't know who I was talking to the other day, and they said that evidently, I don't know where the information came from, so I was just told this, that 70% of the sunscreen today had chemicals in them that are known to be carcinogenic. And I just wanted for our listeners to maybe do a little bit of research on this. Be careful what you're putting on your skin, folks. When we're talking about summertime, people believe that if they lather themselves up with sunscreen they're going to be okay, and it's just like, you know, the mosquito stuff with that D in it, whatever that, it's killer stuff. And so, folks, don't think just because you're putting sunscreen on that you're necessarily protecting yourself from the sun, because the sunscreen itself could be very dangerous too. And we need sunshine. Isn't that the pathetic thing, Alan?

Alan: Yeah, we do.

Jackie: We need to be in the sun. The sun is life giving. And yet, we just have to be careful and not overdo it, and be careful of what we're putting on our skin. It's the largest organ in our body.

Alan: But with all the spraying that's going on, I think it's best to keep covered, because that stuff is all coming down. There will be a link going up on my website, the Discovery Channel, to do with weather modification. And they were talking about these tiny nanorobots that they can put out of planes, billions of them, and they're so tiny, they can go into your eyes and you wouldn't even know that they were there.

Jackie: A nanorobot.

Alan: Nanotechnology. These are tiny little, basically little computers in a sense. They've had them for....

Jackie: And there have been movies.

Alan: They've had them for donkey's years, it's just that the public have never really, we're the last to be told. When they tell us it's actually almost obsolete.

Jackie: And they actually had it on, it was the Discovery Channel?

Alan: They had a program to do with weather modification and that was part of it. They showed a test tube with so many of them inside this little test tube. And these were a bigger type. He said the other type were so tiny. And the question was asked apparently on the program. And someone asked, what happens if you breathe them in, and I think the answer was, you might cough them back up. You may cough them back up. And I wouldn't be surprised that if these things are so tiny they can pass through the alveoli, the little air sacks in the lungs, into the bloodstream. I wouldn't be surprised at all.

Jackie: What do these little nanorobots do, Alan?

Alan: Well, I think on this particular program they said they were some kind of transmitter. There's very little we can believe as far as the reasons that we're given go. We do know that other areas of science have admitted that these tiny nanorobots could be used to even reconstruct the inside of your body, because they can link up like a whole series in for a circuit, and create more of themselves, even, from materials they can find in your own body. So, this is very advanced stuff. And yet, and yet, it's old technology.

Jackie: It gets so far out that, you know what my thought is? What the hell? I mean, you know, sometimes when you talk about these things it gets people afraid. And, I mean, being afraid would be useless. It would be as useless as worrying. Because, we then, we would just be living in fear. And I guess that comes back to where we are in our own minds with who we are. Are we a human being or are we a spiritual being? And is Planet Earth it? The 3rd Dimensional World here. And I think it could be real frightening to people to hear that kind of stuff.

Alan: And yet that's what they've got. And what gets me, it tells you that if they can make these things, which are pretty well atomic size, what kind of equipment do they put it together with? And how long have they had this for?

Jackie: You want to know what Mars wrote about when he wrote about these things? He wrote about that new arenas they're building. Well, Alan. Take a look at them. It doesn't seem like a reach. Now, I'm not, to me. I mean, I don't. How am I saying this? How do I want to say it? I believe that Mars has inside information, let me put it that way.

Alan: Well, he was in that field in the military and he wrote a lot of stuff for the technological societies for years before he took his present job.

Jackie: But basically, his present job, right, thank you for that. But basically he said that those stadiums are large antennas, giant antennas. And he talked in that article, in that particular newsletter about the nanotechnology and these little robots. And when you mentioned them being transmitters. They could be receivers and transmitters, Alan.

Alan: Sure they can.

Jackie: To where our own thoughts or every word could be being sent someplace. We have to take a break here. And folks, we'll be back with you in about three minutes. And stay with us.

(Commercial Break)

Jackie: Before we get started back here with Alan folks, every time I hear that commercial for the DVD, on the Civil

War, I think about it. It was a war to enslave us all. But any of you, who haven't done research and may not know the true actuality of the Civil War, it had nothing to do with, you know, freeing the slaves. And they certainly did with the 14th Amendment, they created actually in a sense a Constitution within the Constitution. I never really understood that until when I owned my business, Alan, and we had those human rights cases starting hitting us, I said at one time I wanted to have a trial jury. And they said, well, you can't. I said, what do you mean, I can't? Isn't this America, aren't we? Well, yes, but this is under the 14th Amendment. The human rights commission is a 14th Amendment bureaucracy and you can't have a trial. And every case that I had to defend against, all of the briefs were based on the 14th Amendment. So, I just wanted to say that.

Alan: Getting back to that arena thing that you mentioned, back in the mid-90s, that's the first time we heard of all these emergency plans and agencies that are interlinked with each other from local to federal level, and they were having practices even in Canada, and rural areas, for these emergencies, and we were saying, what's going on here? This was before 9/11, and the Cold War was supposedly over and all that kind of stuff, and now, they start all these things. They didn't have them even during the Cold War. And yeah, I remember going into a little town called Allison, and there's all the fire guys there, and the police there, and people pretending that they were injured and they were giving them first aid, and it was a mock disaster. And I said, well, something is coming. They all knew something was coming. And then of course the media went into action and they showed you these emergency command centers where they're all interlinked, right down to the local level, and I thought, it took them years to plan all this and get this thing up and running with the bureaucracy, etc. So, what plans? Well, we know 9/11 came along, and then it all made sense. Isn't it interesting that during the 90s at about the same time, that's when we first heard that sports arenas would be used for people who would be moved from their disaster areas.

Jackie: Oh, my. And look what happened in New Orleans.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: I found an article, well, I subscribe to USA Today and New York Times, the Toronto Star and the Washington Post online, and I run down and take a look at their headlines of the articles, and this, I found this interesting. It's a little off our course here, but mentioning Katrina, there was an article in USA Today that said after Katrina that there's a higher white population and a much lower black. And I thought, the first thought that came to my mind was they are doing a little ethnic cleansing, huh. Because the white population I think increased by like 20 some percent, from 59 to 70 something. And the black population decreased at least as much, so we've got a 40% difference going on there. And 90,000 they said of those people are still living in Houston.

Alan: So, sure, they kill a lot of birds with one stone, these guys.

Jackie: With everything they do. Like with the War Between the States, the more you realize how much they accomplished with that, they just, they have, they're multi-layered, aren't they, Alan?

Alan: Oh, absolutely. As I say, we're still on the level one here with the six o'clock news version. And there's so much going on it boggles the mind. Even on top of all these big cell phone towers, they have these arrays of antenna. They're like old-fashioned antennas you'd have for your television on a roof. Only there's maybe three or four of them in different directions. And that's the same pattern with the HAARP installation up in Alaska. So, I think they have a grid across the country with this type of technology.

Jackie: Some mini HAARP things, going on?

Alan: Yeah, they're right on the top of every one of these towers that you'll see.

Jackie: Okay, that brings to mind, and I don't know if you mentioned this on the air. Something on the news there, and I think they did a few minutes on it, where they actually had cameras that could photograph the energy coming off all of these, all of these antennas and that. Did you talk about that?

Alan: That's right. It was on the CBC.

Jackie: Well, tell our listeners about it, because I think it was one of our off-air conversations.

Alan: It was a doctor in Toronto. Different doctors now form their little associations to do with this new, the new symptoms that are coming out with the microwave technology that's being used. There's multiple symptoms, physical symptoms, that certain people are feeling, and some of them had to move out of the city to get away from all of these little antennas they put all over the big buildings in every street and back alley. And...

Jackie: It's for the cell phones, isn't it, Alan?

Alan: For cell phones, that's one.

Jackie: Allegedly.

Alan: And eventually it will track your ID card, wherever you go, but she had a meter there, which could gage the strength of the signals, and she said, wherever you go here, it's off the scale, you're being pulsed with a high energy and this is a real energy here that's going right through us. And then they showed you how it would look, where she was standing if you could actually see the infrared. And the infrared doesn't come out in a circle from the source. It actually comes out and it's like spiky, very spiky.

Jackie: Oh, wow.

Alan: And they'd interviewed some of the people who had been effected by it and had different symptoms from lethargy to various other problems with different organs in their body, so people are being effected by this, this pulsation of energy all around them.

Jackie: You mean diseases of their organs?

Alan: Yeah, and some people, as always, they'll be more susceptible than others, but I think ultimately, if you're exposed to enough of it, it will have effects anyway.

Jackie: Oh, sure. Exactly. It maybe hits some people or shows up in some people sooner, but just because somebody isn't feeling the effects doesn't mean it isn't going on there.

Alan: Yeah, these are tremendous energies unleashed here and we're walking through fields of them all the time, and it will take its toll. And I don't believe at all that they're just finding out now what the effects would be, because we're so far behind on this level reality. They know this stuff, long, long ago, how it would affect people. So, but it will eventually track the cars. That's why they're putting them up all over the high-rise buildings everywhere.

Jackie: Well, they have those cars with what do they call? TeleStar something. They can tell you where you are any minute.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: Any second. And if you come to a traffic jam, this is why people think they're so cool. You come to a traffic jam, they'll tell you where to go to get around it. Oh, my. And you know this, Alan, that the fact is that so much of the technology that's out there today could be being used for so much good. And remember that thing that I read when you were talking to Effie, one of the things you said there, and I think it was so important that we heard that and take it in and keep it in, is that fact that we with the power that is within us, the source, power as spiritual beings, that it wouldn't take all that many people, but it could actually be willed to be a different way.

Alan: It would have to be willed and actually, you know, used in life. Because that's the whole thing.

Jackie: Well, that's the whole point. If you will it to be a different way, that would be what it would be, that it would be

being used for good purposes.

Alan: But I really have to think, you see, humanity has a double nature, and that's something that people... We can easily point the finger at the monsters we see at the top. And sure enough in this system, the psychopaths get to the top, because it's a psychopathic system. Only those kind of people want to claw their way up. Joe Average doesn't want that kind of power over people. However, Joe Average still has the ability to do good or evil you might say. And that's what people have to confront in their lives. We can't complain about the people at the top if we're just the same at a smaller scale at the bottom. So, all technologies, you see, all technologies we know come from the military industrial complex. That's why they're first devised and they push ahead with things. And it shouldn't surprise us.

Jackie: What is the military-industrial complex? What is, how would you describe that?

Alan: It's a combination of combinations, literally. It's international companies that have been there since prior to WWII. Some of them have been there for a hundred years. And they have tremendous power, and Carroll Quigley said in the Anglo-American Establishment, he did say that the future world will be run by a new feudal system ruled over by international corporations.

Jackie: International corporations.

Alan: And that's what we're seeing.

Jackie: Remember the Rollerball movie. Was it Rollerball?

Alan: That was one of them.

Jackie: They were corporations. Every one of those athletes played for a corporation.

Alan: And everybody worked for The Corporation. And then there was the older movie, it was called, it was about the same time maybe, it was Network. And that was an excellent portrayal of perceptions that people have that are given to them by the media, and it's all to do with perceptual changes and how they can alter reality by altering the perceptions. Very much like we have with George Orwell, where you know, War is Peace, and Freedom is Slavery. And that's what we have today. We see soldiers going off like soldiers have always gone off with grenades and guns, and we call them peacekeepers. It's the same thing. You change the term and your outlook on what's happening is altered. So, this is an old technique but it's perfected today through mass marketing techniques. And repetition.

Jackie: Sometimes, you know you said this a long time ago. I think it was when we were talking a lot after September 11th, and you said the hardest thing is going to be for people who are aware to be able to maintain their sanity.

Alan: As we go through the changes, we're already going through them. The six o'clock news would have you believe that one man in a cave somewhere, a cave man, you know, that's the big joke, you know, High Masonry, a cave man is going to make you all take IDs and be monitored across the planet. Everybody.

Jackie: Whoa, whoa, whoa, whoa. What do you mean, a cave man?

Alan: Well, you know, Bin Laden in the cave.

Jackie: Oh, Bin Laden.

Alan: And you see, in all the mystery religions, you have someone in a cave.

Jackie: The boogiemán.

Alan: Well, Jesus with the grotto, the cave, you know. And Mohamed heard God in the cave. You always find this in the high mystery religions. And they've got Bin Laden in a cave, you see. His name actually means, you know man of light or face of light, like Illuminati. So, he's in a cave lighting up the cave. It's High Masonic jokes, really. All of this theater is a High Masonic joke. And we get it over and over again, however, we're supposed to believe that one man caused all of this to happen, and yet, it took years of preparation with bureaucrats to even outline all this stuff, long before 9/11 came along. So, this is nothing to do with Bin Laden. This is the New American Century. This is the purpose of the United States of America.

Jackie: This is not important, but it's a question that just popped into my mind. Is, is the correct pronunciation of his name Bin Laden?

Alan: Yeah. It's Bin Laden. It doesn't really matter. And even the old battery was called the Laden Jar.

Jackie: The what?

Alan: The pre-car batteries. They called them Laden Jars. That's what a battery was called at one time. So, these are, everything that's given to us has many meanings when it comes from the top. And even Maggie Thatcher, I think in 1990 or 1991, at Massey Hall in Toronto gave a talk about The New World Order. That was the title of it in the Toronto Sun. And she said, the next war will be fought with radical fundamentalism, and she mentioned the Middle East.

Jackie: Radical fundamentalism. Well, they are radical fundamentalists in the Middle East.

Alan: Anybody trying to hold on to their heritage is going to be called radical, because, the New World Order.

Jackie: I know, but is that what she was saying that those Arabs there, those, all the people who live there, besides the Israelis, that they're radical fundamentalists?

Alan: Pretty well, pretty well. See, what they admitted too is that Britain and the US had created these, the extremist groups, to fight supposedly during the Cold War against the Russians. And supposedly they wouldn't stop afterwards because they had become so powerful and mighty. That was the excuse they were giving back in 1990 or so.

Jackie: And then, we had the Christian fundamentalist radicals. And according to that BBC broadcast, there are 40 million of them. That's a lot of people. So, fundamentalism, there's Christian fundamentalism and what is it, Muslim fundamentalism, and those are the ones that skewed that their belief system is so skewed that it is that radical.

Alan: In other words, if they believe in it implicitly, as it's written, that's called fundamentalism. If you're sort of wishy-washy or you're a nominal type, you were born into it, but you don't really follow it, that's okay, you know. But if you believe this kind of stuff, then you're classified as fundamental and radical. In fact, it's been well written about even in educational systems. In many of their literature they've talked about people being technically insane, you know, if they follow religion. So, definitely for a New World Order...

Jackie: Well, Alan, it's basically, you would have to be, because of the inconsistencies.

Alan: Well, that's it. Mythology isn't supposed to be consistent. And of course, they've wrapped up so much within the religions, rewritten many times, and always for political reasons, from the top for the top, to make people well behaved. But that system is over now that they're taking down the borders worldwide for the global society, so they can't have that any more. It served them well when they had to have the borders to keep the elite in power and wealthy and so on. But now, under a global system you've got to have, the state will be the boss. That will be your god really, the World State.

Jackie: And people, who, for example, the protesters, in that we got the Protestant religions, we got everything but

Catholicism. In Will Durant's series, he mentions this. Mel called me one night, and he had gotten to reading that about during that time, and Luther, Martin Luther. Of course, he was the big one that started the whole thing. And we talked about this on the air. It dawned on me finally that Martin Luther was part of the controlled opposition. It was when I read the book, Babylon Mystery Religion, and when the sleeping giant begins to awaken, they send somebody out there. Well, Will Durant actually confirms that, because, although Martin Luther led the charge, he was the one telling the government that they ought to, they ought to arrest and kill these people that were protesting.

Alan: Well, he did not believe in the ordinary person at all. He thought they were the beasts, you know. He said that.

Jackie: He was an elite then in other words.

Alan: Oh, he totally hated the mob as he called it, the people, the common people.

Jackie: The commoners.

Alan: They had to get a way. You see, the old feudal system had served well under Catholicism, but to get the new Industrial Era up and going, they needed a new work ethic which blended with the religions. So, that's why they gave Protestantism to get that going. And that was the whole thing. It was to do with a new work ethic for a new type of era.

Jackie: What are your thoughts about Saul? Paul. Saint Paul.

Alan: Well, there's no doubt that he's, or if he was a person, we don't even know.

Jackie: Right, the story of him.

Alan: There's no doubt that one person that we're supposed to believe really gave to us a worldwide Christianity and set all the rules and stuff and got communes on the go with different laws and beliefs. In other words, he standardized the belief system, standardization. There were so many sects of Christianity at that time, it was staggering, to see how many were existing even in his day.

Jackie: You know what Will Durant said in his book, the Caesar in Christ. Remember I've talked about Bishop Arius. Well, he was the one they excommunicated, because he wasn't going along with the dogma in the doctrine that the church was coming up with. Or Constantine at that First Council at Nicaea. And he was anathematized. You can't find any information on him at all. But Will Durant talks about him. Basically, from what I've read, not just Will Durant, but another book I have, he was teaching that Jesus was the son of God as all of us are.

Alan: Well, that could be.

Jackie: Of our creator, and he was not "God" but created, as all of us were. Well, that wasn't going to work. And they weren't going to have that at all. So, they excommunicated him. And then when they brought him back, and said...

Alan: Under a truce.

Jackie: Yeah, come on back and we're going to reinstate you in the Church. And that same day he died out in public a terrible death of poison.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: So, you know, people, people, let me finish this, because this is where I was going with this thought. He said that a lot of those bishops at that first Council, because Constantine wined and dined them to consensus, Alan.

Alan: It was political.

Jackie: It was. It was the 20th Anniversary of the 20th year of his reign.

Alan: And it was also to do with the Roman Empire. You see, it was an empire that was going to continue from the Old One to the New.

Jackie: So, he said in his books, in one of his books there, that many of those Bishops had rescinded their vote when they voted what was going to be the dogma in the doctrine. And he said, by 600 AD, if the Church was not of the Arius teachings, it was nearly empty. And that leads you to see that back then people were a little bit more aware, Alan. They weren't falling for it the same way.

Alan: And they knew what Rome was all about, because Rome had already run a good part of the world for a long time, pre-Christian. So, it was a political movement. They were well aware. See, it was to standardize everything again. We're seeing it today. That's what the US is doing. They're standardizing the world into one culture by force.

Jackie: We are organisms. And the world is their Petri dish, and they are culturing us.

Alan: Well, they give us our culture.

Jackie: They give us our culture.

Alan: They grow it, well, actually, they download it into us, and we copy it.

Jackie: Exactly, so yes, yes.

Alan: Nothing changes, you see.

Jackie: And we're out of our hour. And I wish we weren't because this just keeps opening thoughts. Our conversations do this. Folks, Alan and I, we'll be back with you next Wednesday night. And Alan, well, Alan's website is cuttingthroughthematrix.com.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

- | | | | |
|------------------------------|--|---|---|
| BOOKS | "Cutting Through"
Volumes 1, 2, 3 | & | "Waiting for the Miracle....."
Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....."
(Español) & "Esperando um Milagre....." (Português) |
| CDs | Ancient Religions and
History MP3 CDs:
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2
(1998-2000) | & | Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
Hours per Disc) |
| DVDs | "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME" | | |

June 14th, 2006
Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca
alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenknness.com

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:
alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** *postal* money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL *postal* money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#) [Canada](#) [Europe/Scandinavian](#) [All Other Countries](#)

Jackie Patru: Good evening, ladies and gentlemen. Thanks for being with us tonight on Sweet Liberty. It is Wednesday the 14th of June, already, in the year 2006. We haven't had any summer here yet. I don't know about you folks. It's been 60, going down into the 40s at night. Today it actually got up to 70, but we really haven't had any spring or summer, just because. Anyway, I'm glad you're here with us tonight. And Alan Watt, thanks for being with us tonight.

Alan: Yeah, it's a pleasure.

Jackie: And you've been a pretty busy guy, haven't you?

Alan: Yes. On TV tomorrow.

Jackie: TV? You're getting to be a real celebrity, aren't you?

Alan: Well, I'll know that if the money starts coming in. I'll know I've made it. (Laughter)

Jackie: Well, you better be. You know what, I'd be a little worried if the money starts coming in. And it may. Do you remember when you were on George Noory and you had mentioned that you had been invited to join the Freemasons and go all the way to the top, because you already. And he said, well. And you mentioned that they approach people who have the public voice, you know, the newspaper editors and... But you didn't mention broadcasters, and then he said, you mean like me, talking to a lot of people. And you said, yes. He said, well, nobody has approached me, maybe I'm doing something wrong, Alan. And you said, or, maybe you're doing something right, George. Remember that? And, doesn't it make you wonder, Alan? Why they're letting you talk so

much?

Alan: I don't know.

Jackie: Well, what do you think? What are your thoughts on it?

Alan: Whatever I'm saying is getting through to people. I know with listeners. And I do know that a lot of these stations get a lot of emails for me to come on with people. So, I guess, maybe, they're just putting me on for the demand or what, you know. I think some of these stations too are getting a bit worried about the events happening in the world, because everybody is feeling the changes that are coming down. There's more people even noticing the spraying in the skies. For the last four days here, for three days I had a fire on night and day. The stove was going.

Jackie: Oh, it was that cold?

Alan: It was that cold.

Jackie: And you went up to 90 already.

Alan: Before that we were hitting above 90 and it dropped right down to about the 40s for three days. Overcast, totally. Again, the yellow rain, you know, they left the yellow stuff. So this yellow element is creating the rain and the cold. And today it's clear though. So people are noticing these changes, and many things are starting to be affected by all the security now. Even mail to the States, Air Mail is going the same rate as over land, because they're checking everything that's going through.

Jackie: So, you were talking about the yellow rain.

Alan: Yeah, these yellow bands around the puddles. The same as they had in California. It was on the Channel 4 newscast a couple of weeks ago. So, it's the same stuff. And it looks, when you see it, it's almost the consistency of latex paint. I mean, that's what it looks like. It's not pollen. And it's on everything. I've even got tarps outside over woodpiles and there's big yellow patches on that too.

Jackie: Well, have you talked to anybody else that's getting that stuff?

Alan: Not so many up... I live out in the boonies here, so I don't talk to many people.

Jackie: Well, I mean, the people that you talk to on the telephone.

Alan: Oh, I tell everybody.

Jackie: I know, but have other people experienced that same thing?

Alan: No.

Jackie: Well, they're doing something different there, aren't they, Alan?

Alan: I think so.

Jackie: And we talked about this last week. The probability is that it has something to do with the weather modification. And as you had mentioned, just in case somebody is listening tonight that didn't hear us last week. You had mentioned that you, like you were hypothesizing so to speak, that you thought that the reason you're getting such weird weather, like up to 115 last summer in Northern Canada, is that you thought that maybe they were using the HAARP antennas and beaming them over to the pole, to melt the ice caps. And if they're doing that and you thought that okay then, if that was the case, you would be where you are, you'd be right in the path.

Alan: Yes. There's no doubt. They are. They admit it in the treaty they signed at the UN that they could move and direct the jet stream. So, and they could also bring it right down to ground level, if need be. And we're seeing that. We've been seeing that for the last three or four years now, where you'll see two layers of clouds, one going in one direction and one going in an opposite. So, it's a twirl up there like an overlay. They're both passing each other in opposite directions. And this last week, I saw a new phenomena, where cirrus clouds were underneath the cumulus clouds, which doesn't happen, you see, unless they're manmade. And of course, you can tell by the polymer vapors, they were manmade.

Jackie: Well, I was getting an article ready to send over to Darren for the website in the weather section. And while I was doing that, it was an article that I had, that I had already prepared, but hadn't sent over. And there was another one that just came in. I guess that's what prompted me to do it. It was an article that had appeared in the tribune. It's Pittsburgh Tribune, I think, or something like that. And they were discussing, Time Magazine, an article from March 6th. Time Magazine evidently had a cover story, and the title of it was, "Be Worried, be very worried." And it was all about global warming. Well, then, the article discussed Time Magazine, a Time Magazine, an article from 1974, June 24th, and the title of it was, "Are we heading into a new Ice Age?" And I went, and I did a research, and I found that June 24th article, 1974. Now, they were blaming droughts and floods and all the crazy weather on the fact that the temperature for the past three years had been lower than normal, and if the temperature drops, even one degree, it could mean that we were heading for a new Ice Age. Okay. Now, their article in March of 2006. Global warming, all the crazy weather is being blamed on global warming. So, you know, like you said, people lose their memories. Or, how many of us read that 1974 article, but when you see the two of them together, it's the same damn story, except one of them is, global warming, and one of them is taking us into an Ice Age. And there was a statement in that the Ice Age Story. And it was the last statement and a quote by a guy. And he said that if this weather continues, this cold weather continues that, how did he say it? That the planet would not be sustainable for many people. And he used, that's the word, sustainable. And I thought, oh, that was part of their intro into sustainable development.

Alan: Because I know there was one fellow who put a book out in the 70s, and he was really a PR man for the UN, and he, his book was called The Coming Ice Age. And the same guy, I think 15 years later, when they decided to make it warm instead, was putting a book out about the coming, you know, warming period. So, they go back and forth like this, to keep us all running.

Jackie: Be afraid. Be very afraid. Or be worried, be very worried.

Alan: Buy more, stock up on woollies, your woolly pullovers and stuff. Or else, buy a lot of suntan lotion.

Jackie: And somebody informed me recently that a study, I don't know, some group did or something, showed that 70%, I think I said this last week also, that 70% of the tanning blockers have carcinogenic chemicals in them.

Alan: I'm not surprised.

Jackie: So, you know what it comes down to, Alan. Don't trust anything that isn't natural.

Alan: And use common sense.

Jackie: Yes, use common sense, but it's like that mosquito dope. Well, Chuck used to slather himself with it. And I said, I don't know. I just don't like putting stuff like that on my skin. Because your skin absorbs everything you put on it. I mean right into your system, fast. And by gosh, it was a couple, three years ago that it came out that the deet, I think it's deet, in the popular mosquito stuff that you slather on you is very dangerous.

Alan: It's neurotoxic. And also, I was using that quite often a few years ago, when I was doing different things outside and fixing trucks and things. And whenever you had it on your hands and went out and touched the steering wheel, you'd start melting the plastic on the steering wheel. Or hand tools, electric drills that you'd leave your fingerprints on the drill, etched into them, because the stuff literally ate into the plastic.

Jackie: Did you quit using it then?

Alan: Once in a blue moon, if it's really thick. If it gets thick, you have no option.

Jackie: I think they don't like garlic, Alan.

Alan: I don't know.

Jackie: No, I think the mosquitoes don't like garlic. Yeah, and you know, we can find things, for example, take some olive oil, which is very good for you, and put some garlic in it, and use that.

Alan: Well, I know there's different potions. People are trying them out. Different herbal potions. And I do have a bottle here from last year I've still got to try. And yeah, but I'd like to find something that really was effective.

Jackie: Well, it wouldn't hurt to try garlic in olive oil, would it?

Alan: No.

Jackie: Because both garlic and olive oil are good for you. So, if your skin absorbs it.

Alan: You'd be a pretty lonely guy, mind you. I mean, there's nobody around here.

Jackie: (Laughter) Well, you know, I give the girls garlic, the dogs, they get garlic every day in their food. And I'm told that it would keep, even the vet said that it would keep the mosquitoes away from them. They don't like the taste of the blood, anyway. So, if they don't like the taste of the blood, they must be able to smell it, I mean, before they actually get to the blood, smell it on the system. So, give that a try, honey, after you use up your herbal remedy. We don't have a lot of mosquitoes up here. We're 1800 ft, and when you have little brisk breezes all the time, you don't have mosquitoes.

Alan: That's handy.

Jackie: It's very handy. It's one of the blessings of being where I'm at. So, tell us what you've been doing. You've made a new, have you got your new video done?

Alan: I tell you, I sent it off a week ago, express post, express and air mail, and for some reason they put it under Purolator courier, the Canadian version of UPS and it still hasn't got there. And, on it, I had some still photographs for one of the TV shows that are coming up. However, I still have to transfer them onto this old computer here, this old '98 thing. And talk through how they do it, and transfer the images and send them off to the station.

Jackie: What station are you going to be on?

Alan: The next one is tomorrow night. It's called "Out There" at 11pm.

Jackie: Out There. Where's that at?

Alan: It's from the States, but it's affiliated with stations in Britain, television stations there in Europe as well.

Jackie: I mean, is it on a regular channel?

Alan: I'm not really sure. But it's on the website how to get to it.

Jackie: Okay, on your cuttingthroughthematrix.com.

Alan: They've got a big audience, though.

Jackie: "Out there", huh?

Alan: Yeah, way out there.

Jackie: You know, we were talking one evening. And whatever the conversation was about, I really got it, Cutting Through the Matrix; because basically, that is what you are doing, isn't it, Alan?

Alan: It is. It's pointing out what really is going on above them that's kept separate from them or their reality, and showing them how it's giving you the reality, and then altering the reality as they move to the next step. And it truly is like that, because the sciences are so far advanced in these secret laboratories and military complexes that to us it really is science fiction. When last week, on the Discovery Channel, when they talked about the nanotechnology that literally they could spray billions of these in the air, these tiny robots, and you'll breathe them in, and they can get in your eyes, and this is so tiny you won't even notice them, and they're tiny transmitters. But nano robots can also link up inside your body and create a whole electric circuit.

Jackie: Did they say what the purpose of these nanorobots were for?

Alan: Well, what they said, they were transmitters. But there's no need.

Jackie: What were they transmitting though?

Alan: Well, that's just it. I don't think it's just to transmit. You wouldn't need billions in order to transmit. So, whatever they give us is a cover story for something else.

Jackie: But, I mean, they actually said that they can get in your eyes.

Alan: You won't notice, because they're the size of a virus.

Jackie: Don't you think they did that to scare people?

Alan: It's possible. And whatever they declare to the public is obsolete, really. Whatever we're given at the bottom level is always obsolete. They're way beyond that. And there's even another type of technology. It's hyper nano or something, which is even smaller than a virus. It's about half the size, again.

Jackie: And the virus, I heard one of the, I can't remember her name, one of the doctors that got off the, out of the medical circuit, but anyway, she was talking about AIDS, and she said, to give you an example of the difference, because she was saying that the rubber gloves that the surgeons wear have these microscopic little holes in them. She said if you compare the size of a bacteria with a virus, I think she said, take a football and put it on a football field, and the football field would be the bacteria and the football would be the virus. Am I overstating that?

Alan: It's pretty well like that. A virus is I think .05 microns, like a cold virus. So, that's really, really tiny. That's how it can pass through the tissue walls. So, yeah, they're so far ahead in technologies that it's mind-boggling, and that's just what they've allowed us to know. And this isn't stuff that they're just working on. When they declared they could spray billions of these in the air, that means they can churn them out now. Now, what kind of equipment are they using to even construct these things that are so tiny? That's mind-boggling too.

Jackie: Are viruses a natural, I mean, not the ones today, but have viruses ever been a natural part of this earth?

Alan: I would tend to think not. Because when you study viruses, they're almost like tiny little spaceships in a way. They're not round or roundish like a bacterium

Jackie: And they're crystalline in nature, aren't they?

Alan: Yeah, they're crystalline, and they can come along like a little hexagon, or whatever, float along through the bloodstream, and when they want to invade a cell, a body cell, they put out little legs, just like a landing pod. And then they land on it. And then a little proboscis comes out of the bottom, like a trap door.

Jackie: Oh, Alan, is this every virus?

Alan: Pretty well, yeah. And then it drills in through the membrane, and it empties its contents right into the cell. And that way it's hidden, and the contents are hidden inside your body cell.

Jackie: And the body doesn't recognize it as a foreign invader.

Alan: That's right. So, when you really look at it, it does look like something that's been created here out of...

Jackie: You know, it's almost as though they've been given programs to do specific functions too.

Alan: Oh, they have.

Jackie: It's almost like they can think.

Alan: Well, you know something. The weirdest thing was on. Our CBC here, the television station, gives you these oddball shows once in a while. And they really tell you something, but they don't dwell on it, so it goes out of people's memories. But about four or five years ago, there was a program on phagocytes.

Jackie: Okay, that's a kind of an organism.

Alan: Well, these things were... in your body, when different things like clots are breaking down or your body is repairing something, the Phagocytes you have naturally move in, and they eat basically all the refuse that's there, the white cells, the damaged body cells. They'll eat it up for disposal, the garbage disposal. And this program showed you a history, which is totally unknown to the West. And in the West, we came out with Fleming and his penicillin, and all that silly story they gave us. And about the end of WWII, they got it into production, penicillin, and there was nothing else. And they kept telling us for, right up to the present day, "oh, my God, the bacteria are becoming resistant. We don't have new types of penicillin. We just don't know what to do." And out comes this program on the CBC, and it started with this little guy from Canada, an unknown guy, in WWI, who went off to Russia. And he set up facilities to help the Red Army. And the factories are still there that he built. So, he wasn't experimenting. He went over with the knowledge to put this plant up. And what they did, they got all, they even showed you this massive, huge wall of it, it was like a factory wall, with all pigeon holes in it. And it was a cooler. It was all kept cool, like a morgue. And in there, they had human flesh, with all kinds of diseases from the Russian Revolution, the Soviet Bolshevik Revolution. And they had never used penicillin in Russia, right up to a few years ago. They didn't need them, because they could literally create viruses, and alter viruses to attack any bacterium.

Jackie: Well, then, what about the virus, once the virus?

Alan: The virus was programmed so that once its target was destroyed it literally stopped reproducing.

Jackie: It self-destructed.

Alan: That's how perfect they could program it. And it was in Georgia. That was their main facility. And this guy from Alberta was one of these hot shot buyers for big companies, so, he fronted for them, went over there, made all the deals and bought the rights, and the program ended and it said that a company from New York had bought this technology, and this may be available to the public soon, and that's the last we heard of it. But they showed you through the plant, they talked to the doctors. You saw doctors, if you went in with a child with pneumonia, into the doctor's office, and after he found out what kind of bacterium it was, the pneumococcus and so on, he would bring out a little spray, just like the kind of little puffers, little rubber puffer type from the bottom, a bulb. And he'd tell the

child to breathe out, and he'd squirt a few, you know, in the breath that the child was inhaling, and that was it. Go home, and those viruses would take off in the body, attack their target, clear it up, and then they would self-destruct.

Jackie: That was in the Soviet Union?

Alan: That was in the Soviet Union. They had never, they never had a need for...

Jackie: Why did they have such good medical care there, Alan? Why in the Soviet Union did the slaves there have such good medical? Well, they wanted to keep their slaves healthy, I suppose.

Alan: They had to. I mean, the whole thing was to give everything the appearance that they were doing well. But, primarily, that guy had gone over with this knowledge. And he wasn't going over to try and *help* them. He went over with the knowledge. And this was about 1917.

Jackie: Well, remember Dr. Richard Day, that talk he gave. He said back in 1968 that there is a cure for every known disease in this world.

Alan: Yeah, I believe that.

Jackie: In the Rockefeller, you know, files.

Alan: Yes. There was a half page or one page in one of the British papers. It might have been the Daily Mail, a few years ago, before Princess Diana was called Di, and then she died. And it was a reporter who was going with her as she jetsetted to the parties, you see.

Jackie: I'm sorry, I interrupted you. You just whizzed that thing by us.

Alan: Yeah, this reporter accompanied Diana, as she went from party to party, that's kind of what they do at that level. Sort of aristocrats' parties. Young ones. And he did notice that they were completely promiscuous. And he just mentioned it, he said, I asked them, he said there was a group of them there, he said, I asked them, aren't you afraid of, you know, catching a disease. And he said they all stood and looked at him, you know, like stunned zombies. And then he went on to another topic. In other words, he was stunned that they were stunned, but he didn't pursue it. And what I think is that the elite, you see, have the real inoculations against all of this stuff.

Jackie: Or maybe not inoculations, but to cure anything they get.

Alan: I think they have the real inoculations. See, you can give real inoculations. Because they looked like he was crazy, like who is this guy? And meanwhile, AIDS is rampant, and syphilis made a comeback and gonorrhea, and non-specific urethritis and a whole bunch of other things. But these people were not in the least concerned about it.

Jackie: You know what that reminds me of? When you say, inoculations. Who was the guy that allegedly in England invented the inoculation against smallpox? Okay, well, we don't need to remember his name. He was called a doctor. He wasn't a doctor at all. He had bought his degree. Paid for, you know, something that said he was a doctor. But, you know, the thing that I read, that blew me away, is that, and we've been told this, he used the serum from cowpox. And the cowpox is a totally different molecular structure than smallpox. And to put that into people, is not inoculating people against smallpox. It's probably giving them the cowpox.

Alan: Well, I do know, there's no doubt, when you trace the histories of inoculations, especially from the British records, you'll notice that in the 1800s they started making a lot of these things compulsory.

Jackie: Yes, and that's when they had all the plagues.

Alan: They did, and generally the deaths were exactly the same.

Jackie: In every country that they made it mandatory there were the outbreaks. We're going to take a break here, and we'll be back right after this. Folks, you're listening to Sweet Liberty with Jackie Patru, myself, your hostess, and Alan Watt. I guess we would say co-host, yes, Alan?

Alan: I guess so.

(Commercial Break)

Jackie: Okay, we're back. Alan? We were on a roll there, and maybe we've...

Alan: Oh, the inoculations.

Jackie: But maybe we've completed that. Or, I'm interested in the new video that you've made. With, what is it about?

Alan: It's again about ancient techniques of managing whole peoples, different peoples, mainly through religion, how they always used, had lay groups involved under different names. And I think they brought that back again in the industrial era for Freemasonry for the middle class. And eventually it came into the working class later on. But I go in to show you how the whole system is a real system you're living in; it just didn't evolve haphazardly. And that's the impression, you know, they love to give about even Britain. Even the comedy shows always show you these kind of blustering bureaucrats that are absent-minded and all this kind of thing.

Jackie: Right. Harmless, idiots.

Alan: Yeah, terribly absent-minded people.

Jackie: But not mean-minded and evil.

Alan: And yet, when you study the old books on British diplomacy, and they had schools of British diplomacy in London. And they ran the Empire as a business. They were like the head of the business. For the government, and really for the Establishment. And these guys had these far-reaching plans. They had their board meetings to sit and discuss the fate of Africa for the next hundred years and countries like that. And all the changes that would come throughout the rest of the world. So, these diplomats were sent out, well trained, well educated, and often they were the third or fourth generation in the family doing the same thing. And they would play mental chess with people across the planet, all the dignitaries they came in contact with. And it was always to get something from them, or to manipulate them into a particular part of a world agenda and so on. And it's one thing to see that Cecil Rhodes, who was definitely set up, to expand the British Empire, and to take over the wealth of the world, the natural resources, the gold, the silver, the diamonds of Africa. And they pretended, of course, that he was separate from the British government, but no, he definitely had the blessings of the British government, the elite, anyway. And he even caused the Boer War, he brought it on. You know, they had the Jameson raid, where his boys went into South Africa, and when they retaliated, eventually Britain sent troops over. So that was a complete set-up. That's how they set up things in advance, and give themselves the excuse to go in and take things over. And then, when the country, even for fifty years, or sixty or seventy has served them very, very well, and they've looted it, then the same elite financed the ANC, the African National Congress to take over Africa. And when Rhodesia was going under, and all those immigrants were being killed, and eventually South Africa, Britain was completely quiet on the matter. So, they use peoples all the time. And then they leave you to die, without a murmur from the British Parliament. And it gave no aid to anybody.

Jackie: You know, when I read about South Africa, maybe it was a, it was a James Mitchner book, and it was called *The Covenant*. Maybe, I don't know. But when you think about it, those English, British people that went over and settled South Africa, they took the land. You know, I get all these emails, Alan about, oh, the poor people over there in South Africa, and how the blacks, the natives, are, you know, taking all their land and all that stuff. And I thought, it isn't their land. What the heck were they doing over there in the first place? What the heck? They enslaved those people over there.

Alan: Yes, they did.

Jackie: They took them as slaves.

Alan: Well, they made them work down the mines, and made them pay. Gave them money and made them pay taxes, and all the rest of it.

Jackie: And then there was apartheid. You know, if you had 1/16th of African blood in you, then you weren't a white person. And you weren't part of the society. I can remember when I was reading about that, and I'll tell you what, at that time, I was very naive about a lot of things. But what I wondered is, you know, these Boers that went over there, they were so religious, Alan. And they took slaves.

Alan: Old Testament religion.

Jackie: Well, I know it, but I didn't realize that at the time, see. But I thought, how could these people be enslaving other human beings and be so religious. Until I really got back into the Old Testament. Well, you know, as we go and grow and learn, I understand it now, but it's like, you know, the Bible Belt in the Old South, all the slaves that they owned and beat and mated with...

Alan: Most of them, you know, were sold out of New York Harbor.

Jackie: But they were Bible-thumping Christians. But they were Old Testament Christians.

Alan: Well, sure. It's been used and abused. Again, the worst in human nature is encouraged at times, when it suits the purpose of those above. But what I'm saying, even about Africa, and this goes back all the way to John Dee and Francis Bacon. Francis Bacon wrote about the necessity of governments once in a while to eliminate their surplus population, to be beneficial to the country. So, the country that, like England at the time, would send off these people to different countries, to open up those countries for them. Now, if they didn't have countries to open up, they'd have found other ways of bringing the population down. So, they would encourage all that immigration, but what I'm saying is years down the road, they probably knew when they sent in the British to South Africa, they probably knew how long it would take before they could plunder everything out of it, and set up a system they could leave which would appear to be run by the black people. But in reality, it's a little duplicate, mini-democracy. And of course, then, when you go into the Royal Institute of International Affairs and the CFR, that's their policy, as Cecil Rhodes put it down and Lord Milner. Their policy was to go into countries and never leave them until they were perfectly sure that they had set up the same system of Parliament, the same system of voting, the same hierarchy drawn from the same classes that would run that country, and they would be in cahoots, with the same aristocracy of England. So, that's still in effect today. We see that happening in Iraq right now. And that's going to be a long, long, drawn out affair. And they will not pull out of there until they're absolutely certain that one or two generations have passed, and now that's the new normal, that new system over there.

Jackie: You know, okay. I don't want to get off the track here. So, I'm going to make a note here to go back to Iraq, the slaughter that's going on over there. But, your new videos, for our listeners. Now, you've got three videos at your website, cuttingthroughthematrix.com, and they're all free, and people can download them. This one, you said that you made, hopefully to help to fund, to finance the website. So, tell us about, okay, how long is it. I mean, you've given us a little bit of a synopsis of it.

Alan: Once the final things are put in there, there's certain cuts to get put in, it will be at least, at least two hours long.

Jackie: Two hours. And this is on DVD?

Alan: Yeah, DVD.

Jackie: Okay, and what is the cost on it?

Alan: I haven't figured it out yet.

Jackie: Well, you better.

Alan: I know. I have to figure it out, because with everything. You see, the mailing has to go airmail now, to try and hopefully get there faster than overland, because the mail is a mess right now.

Jackie: What does it cost to mail a DVD, a disc?

Alan: I expressed that last one, just the DVD, and I paid 8 bucks. And you know how light a DVD is.

Jackie: Oh, yeah. It's like a half an ounce.

Alan: So, that was express, but he still hasn't got it yet, and that's over a week ago. Because they're holding up everything in the US border, and going through everything.

Jackie: Well, why don't you try sending it Ground, and see if...

Alan: Actually, I phoned up the post office today, and the woman told me at the head Post Office for Canada, there's no difference right now.

Jackie: Well, Alan, I told you that the first time I sent that box to you.

Alan: Yeah, but I wanted to make sure that DVD didn't get lost.

Jackie: Yeah, right. Well, I sent it airmail, and then the next one I sent was ground, and they both got there at the same time.

Alan: It's pot luck, you know.

Jackie: Yes, it is.

Alan: Because, what they're doing is they're holding up some batches of mail, and going through it all, and letting other ones go through. It just depends which one they hold up. But there's some people have waited three weeks to get something delivered.

Jackie: What is it? Did you find out what ground would cost?

Alan: Well, ground, just regular, I can mail one out for \$1.05.

Jackie: Oh, you're kidding me.

Alan: Over land.

Jackie: Alan, you ought to try it.

Alan: Well, I would have, but I thought, well, you know.

Jackie: You wanted to get that there fast.

Alan: Hand delivered, because they've got to sign for it and all that.

Jackie: Sign for it. Yeah, well. So much for that.

Alan: But coming into Canada, I get the mail quickly. But it's going through the US. You see, they think we're all secret Muslims up here.

Jackie: Oh, God. No they don't.

Alan: Yeah, they do.

Jackie: No, they don't. They're just making it difficult.

Alan: I heard that, I heard that Mr. Bush is getting a special team to take DNA tests of every Canadian to see if he's really a secret Muslim. So, I've got this old rug on the floor here. I'm going to throw it out in case they think it's a prayer mat.

Jackie: (Laughter) I've got prayer mats all over my house then.

Alan: Oh, you've had it then. But, it's just getting so damn silly, really. So silly.

Jackie: It isn't silly.

Alan: Yeah, it has nothing to do with what. You see, what they're going for now is the complete rush for the whole world system. And it's nothing to do. They're using terrorism as an excuse.

Jackie: And you know haste makes waste, Alan. They are, you know, they used to go, what did they call it, two steps forward, one step back. They're going leaps and bounds today. They're laying the cards open on all the tables. And maybe they're going to make a mistake.

Alan: I mean this pretense of... What worries me, is that, see, they want everybody on the planet ID'd. That's in the global agenda. And the amalgamation has happened already, it's just that they're keeping the borders there temporarily for the US. Europe has amalgamated. The Pacific Rim.

Jackie: Can people travel all over Europe without a "pass"?

Alan: Yeah, you can go under the Chunnel. You know, the tunnel under the Channel they call the Chunnel. And you can go right through and drive all the way to Russia. But I do believe, I was listening to a program, it was a documentary, and the European cars have these little monitor modules in them. And they're tracked by satellite. So, they don't even need any borders. They know who's passing where.

Jackie: They know where you are and yes.

Alan: And that's coming into the States, apparently, on this superhighway that's coming up from Mexico.

Jackie: The NAFTA highway.

Alan: It's built for the same thing. And you will be taxed by the mile automatically. That is on the cards. It's been spoken about and published. So, this totalitarian world they're bringing in is really what they're after here and they're using this nonsense about a cave man to do it.

Jackie: Yeah, we're biding time, you know. My car is sixteen years old. I have a little Chevy Berretta. And I know it's got, I mean, it's computer command, but it doesn't have the, whatever you call it.

Alan: Electronic doo-dad.

Jackie: However, I had a friend in Illinois, who worked for the railroad. And, oh my goodness, this was fifteen years ago, and he said that every single railroad car had those on them so that the satellite, in other words, what do they call it? There's a word for it.

Alan: Oh, it's a satellite.

Jackie: But anyway, there's letters they use that mean something.

Alan: Global positioning.

Jackie: Global positioning, thank you. Well, he was telling me about it, and I was in awe. I said, you mean they've got them on every single railroad car. He said, yeah, because every car has to be accounted for and before we had to do it on paper.

Alan: Somebody might steal the car.

Jackie: Yeah, well. They drop one off and some other train is...

Alan: You hitch it to the back of your truck and drive off with it.

Jackie: Supposed to pick it up and the wrong one picks it up and takes it somewhere. All they have to do is push a couple of buttons on the computer, say, oh, my God. It's in North Dakota. It's supposed to be in South Carolina. Go get it.

Alan: Well, you know, Walmart was mentioned on the Canadian National News here, last week. And it was only a five-minute blurb. But it was about Walmart has everything ID'd with this little disc. And the disc, it's like a little perspex, see-through disc, about the size of a quarter. And the outside of the disc is looped with a copper coil, so you see the copper color around it. That's the antenna. And a tiny little chip was inside it. And it said that Walmart has demanded that their supplier, see, here's the blackmail, they get you in as a supplier and then they start dictating to you.

Jackie: Yes. Because they are the biggest buyer.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: I think they started with Gillette Blue Blades or something. But Alan, their chips, they might say they're a disc with an antenna. They're chips.

Alan: What got me is when they showed the disc on the TV, and then they said that they're forcing all the companies to start using it. And of course, they'll offset that by saying, well it will be better for the companies too, because then they can keep track of their stock. But I thought, that's the shell, because you don't need anything nearly that big.

Jackie: It's for inventory. Well, there's a website, and I can't remember what it is. But this woman, in fact, when I was in St. Louis in December of 2002, and Chuck was doing the radio broadcast, he had her on the air with him. Now, interestingly though, I contacted her after I got home to bring her back on, and I never heard back from her. But she was saying that they have these chips, are like a little, you know the glitter that you can get to put around. She said that it is small and tiny and thin as that. They're woven into underwear. They're in everything.

Alan: They've even put them in the rubber soles of the shoes. In the process of making the rubber sole, they've inserted it in the middle of it.

Jackie: Well, at the grocery stores, they've got, it's even up in Elmira, which is like 37,000 people, my closest 'big city', where I do grocery shopping. I never even noticed it before, till I heard about these checkout lines, where they don't need a checkout person. You just walk through.

Alan: Well, that's what they said on this program.

Jackie: And that baby, that thing, just records everything you've got and tells you what you owe. I found, I saw it at the grocery store in Elmira. It's a checkerless, checkouterless line. Geez.

Alan: That's right. And that's what Walmart's putting up.

Jackie; You know, I'm glad I haven't bought any new clothes in a long, long, time, Alan. I'm wearing clothes that I've had for years. And when you buy good stuff, you know, real stuff like cotton, it lasts.

Alan: Sure. The problem is when you get the rubber tires for the car.

Jackie: Oh hell. Oh, man. Oh, I hadn't even thought of that.

Alan: They are putting them in the walls of the tires.

Jackie: Oh, no. So, I don't have a global positioning in my car, but I have it on my tires. You're probably right.

Alan: Yeah, they are. That was admitted. Not on the same show but on another one I saw.

Jackie: Well, I would be very boring to them.

Alan: Well, it's not a matter of being boring. It's that in a totalitarian system...

Jackie: They have to know what every one of us are doing.

Alan: Everyone must be predictable. That's it.

Jackie: And this is, how would you say, clicked another thought in my mind, total quality management. Okay well, I had Anita Hoge on, a long time ago. That was in '98, when I was on at 6pm. And she was talking about total quality management, and she explained it Alan, the way it really is. She said, what they intend to do is to absolutely keep track of, like we're talking right now. Everywhere we go, the money we spend, what we spend it on. Etc, etc. Because total quality management, the end purpose for them is energy in vs. energy out. And when you are no longer a producer. In other words, how much are you producing vs. how much you're eating, the calories you're taking in. And when you become a useless eater, you are out.

Alan: And that's the definition of the United Nations, of a good citizen, is a good producer/consumer. So, yeah, when you start just consuming, what does that make you?

Jackie: Yep, you're a useless eater.

Alan: So this is where they're going. It's for total efficiency. We're the herd. And that's as cold-blooded as that. They're the farmers, we're the herd. They're the good shepherds, they call themselves. But we are definitely the herd.

Jackie: You know, one thing I do do, do do.

Alan: Do, do.

Jackie: Yeah, I do, do, is because, you know, when Chuck passed, before he did, I had no checking account. My car was in his name. I was a non entity. And the day I went and opened a bank account, I cried on the way home, because I knew I was becoming, you know, like you say, what we have to do is get out of the system. Well, there are certain things that you're just not going to be able to do without being part of the system. But what I do do is I

pay my bills, you know, the electric bill and the gas bill and the phone bill and the taxes, I pay them by check. Other than that, I pay cash. And everything else I do, as often as I can, I do it by cash. Because I, and not that I'm doing anything wrong, Alan, I just don't want to broadcast to those bastards.

Alan: I know, I know. You see, that's, DARPA, you know the DARPA. DARPA, I think it's under their statement.

Jackie: Well, what is DARPA? Do you remember?

Alan: Oh, it's something to do with total. They call it total information management. I don't know where the DARPA comes in. But yeah, they're all about total information network. And you know, people should realize they mean total. It's about all information.

Jackie: Oh, everything.

Alan: It's letters, it's writing, it's internet, it's talking on the phone. Everything. Total is total. That's why these Voice Over internet companies now are pushing up there with all these great deals, because they want all communications going through the internet system. It's easier for them to monitor everything then, rather than go through a separate system. It's for their efficiency, not for our good that this is happening.

Jackie: Well, you know what I say. I don't say it, I'm repeating it. The best laid plans of mice and men often go astray.

Alan: Well, what we can do is breed carrier pigeons.

Jackie: There you go, Alan.

Alan: Because those guys can fly a long distance, you know.

Jackie: You know what they'll do. They'll chip all the carriers, all the pigeons.

Alan: They might. Well, make sure you don't feed them the modified food. Because that's what it's coming to.

Jackie: Well, this isn't very, this isn't, this conversation tonight is quite, whatever. But it is the way it is. And, you know, to live in fear, to live in, how do you call it, cowering.

Alan: It's no life at all.

Jackie: Yeah, exactly. So, you know what. To hell with them. We'll do the best we can do, and let them play their game. And their game has never been successful, has it Alan?

Alan: To crush the human will takes an awful lot of cunning and planning. And they certainly think they've got enough plans up their sleeves. But I think they underestimate human will.

Jackie: And what is it? The Ghost in the Machine. They've never been able to figure out.

Alan: That elusive part that tries to preserve itself and continue. The individualism within, yeah. It's the creative spark, you see. You see, they want to kill that creative spark. And I think they'll lose, because there's a will here that's beyond their control.

Jackie: Yes. And they've never been able to do it. Alan, thank you. This has been delightful tonight. And we never talk much anymore, because you're so busy.

Alan: I know.

Jackie: So, it's nice to talk with you. Folks, we'll be back Wednesday night.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

- BOOKS** "Cutting Through" & "Waiting for the Miracle....."
Volumes 1, 2, 3 Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....."
([Español](#)) & "Esperando um Milagre....." ([Português](#))
- CDs** Ancient Religions and
History MP3 CDs:
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2 & Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
(1998-2000) Hours per Disc)
- DVDs** "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"

June 21st, 2006
Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca
alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:
alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** *postal* money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL *postal* money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#) [Canada](#) [Europe/Scandinavian](#) [All Other Countries](#)

Jackie Patru: Good Evening, ladies and gentlemen. Thank you for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. Today is Wednesday. And it is the 21st of June in the year 2006. And I'm glad you've joined us today. I hope you're having a nice day. I hope you're having nice weather.

Alan: It's been dull and almost dark.

Jackie: This has been a lovely day here, Alan. This is a quote that we've all heard. "Know thyself. There is nothing else to seek." Yes?

Alan: That's pretty well it.

Jackie: That's pretty well it, isn't it, Alan?

Alan: It's the only thing you can actually find. (Laughter) Because the rest of it is endless.

Jackie: So, we haven't spoken until just a couple of minutes ago. Is there anything particular that is on your mind that you want to bring up tonight?

Alan: The only thing really is the hullabaloo on all the radio shows about the NAFTA highway, as though it was a brand new idea. Even though it was discussed in the 1980s, openly in the newspapers, when they did the Free Trade Negotiations. And what you realize eventually is that most of the public sleep through everything. They do sleep through things. They slept through the transfer of industry to China after the GATT Treaty. And their attention is only drawn to something when they're told to think about it.

Jackie: Well, this email is going all over the internet. And geez, I remember six or seven years ago, we were discussing the NAFTA highway. And a particular situation that happened. We were having Tim Clemm on with us. He was the facilitator for XEROX corporation, former facilitator. He was explaining the total quality management.

Alan: Guiding you to the conclusion.

Jackie: Thank you, yes. There's several names for it, group dynamics. He was explaining it to us. Well, he was due to come on the air, and I got a call from him just a few minutes before the broadcast. He said, I'm not going to be able to make it. We've had a tornado that ran through here. He was in Oklahoma City. And he said, we've never had such a series of storms in history. And when he did come on with us a few days later, he was telling us, Alan, listen to this, they were bringing the NAFTA highway down to Oklahoma City. They were going to bypass Oklahoma City, and in the bypass, it was going to take out a community, their community. And Tim Clemm, being an expert in that, was in the group that was opposing it, and they were being successful. And guess where the tornado hit? That community. And I often wonder, because I really didn't follow up on it, but at that time, I thought, this is just too coincidental to be a coincidence.

Alan: And especially when they publish, even before that, through Brzezinski, the fact that future wars would be fought with weaponry of weather and so on, and storms.

Jackie: Right, right. So, as you said, the NAFTA, this NAFTA Highway is not a new thing, but it is true that, it hasn't been spoken of lately.

Alan: Well, that's how quickly the public go to sleep. In fact, they slept through the negotiations as though it didn't affect them. That was what was astounding. See, technically, the big boys always legally will tell you. It's just that they don't tell you to worry about it, and that's what Brzezinski said. The public will not think about something, unless they're told to by the media. And so this is understood, this form of psychology. We worry about the things they tell us to worry about. There's no point worrying about something after it's done.

Jackie: Well, let me ask you this. Is this on mainstream media?

Alan: It was then. I'm sure it's on various local news.

Jackie: No, but I mean today you said it's a big hullabaloo on...

Alan: Oh, it's shortwave. I mean, it's all shortwave. And unfortunately, shortwave concentrates on the effects after the cause. And it's too late howling about it when it's put into place. You're just seeing the side effects of it now. The same as the done deal that the border between Mexico and the US would eventually come down, and other South American countries too. So, I mean, you're seeing the effects, and that's the only time the people get startled is when they think their way of life has been threatened, immediately, you know.

Jackie: Yeah, well, you know, that is true to a point. But there are people who have exposed these things, and it isn't that they go to sleep on it. Alan, for example, I talked about regional governance probably for two years. I was on other broadcasts as a guest. We had a regionalism document packet. Had a lot of lot of response. Regionalism is alive and well. And it isn't necessarily, I didn't go to sleep on regionalism. But I had covered it so heavily and to keep on harping on it. See, what they do is they keep presenting new things for people to talk about.

Alan: And worry about.

Jackie: Yeah, sure. And so, not to put all the blame on "sleeping people". They just keep bombarding, you can't cover. And if you do cover all the news, that's all you're doing. You know, like Robbie N. He used to sit and go, and so did Rick W, that was on shortwave there, that's all they did is sit and go through the news. Blow people's minds away, but what are those people going to do about it.

Alan: It's after the fact. It's after the event. And scream and howl and beating your breast, when you see the effects. But, the fact is, this stuff has been published for, Karl Marx talked about the amalgamation of the different continents in the 1800s, you know.

Jackie: Yeah, but, Alan, and I don't mean yeah but. I shouldn't say that. See, we appreciate the information you bring to us. You have had access and made yourself aware and knowledgeable. You had resources and information that we didn't have access to. And maybe it wasn't that people didn't care at the time. You see what I'm saying?

Alan: Well, they do. They do have access to them.

Jackie: How?

Alan: If they'd gone into their libraries and researched this kind of dry material.

Jackie: I know, but if you don't know about it, how do you know to research about it?

Alan: Because, the thing is, there's got to be a reason for things. Big, big movements, world movements, there's always reasons for them. They don't come into existence and become big, unless they're authorized. And that's how the people are led by the pied pipers and the dialectical arguments in fact. They've got to have sides created to oppose each other and then have a synthesis. And when you understand that, you've got to read the dry stuff to get the nitty-gritty. And you always know what's coming, because sure as blazes, they always publish it, you know. And as I say, in reality, we don't have much of a say in this system. It's not our system.

Jackie: Well, that's what my thought here.

Alan: It's not our system.

Jackie: And going back to regional governance, I didn't know about it, but it was known about almost from the get-go. There were certain people that were sounding the warning bells, as far back as the 1970s. The Illinois State legislature set up a special committee to study the effects of regional governance. I have three huge books, seven hundred and some pages of transcripts from those hearings. And what the legislature came up with is we better damn stop it here. And so, what they did is they passed a bill to set up a committee to study regionalism, to stop any further form of regionalism in Illinois, and to begin to undo regionalism that had already been put in place. Well, the governor vetoed it. And there weren't enough votes. But this was the result of people that were involved and talking to these legislatures and bringing them information, and enough people putting the pressure on, that they did it. And yet, it got vetoed by the governor. So, there you go.

Alan: That's what I'm saying. People don't realize that this is not their system. There is a control mechanism at the top. And they make sure of it. That's how they never lose control. That's why they can plan something a hundred years before and bring it into effect. They always make sure they have their own people at the top.

Jackie: Well, of course. Controlled opposition.

Alan: Yes. And you know yourself, and you've spoken about it before. You have these United Nations Associations of Police Chiefs for instance. And there's one for mayors now.

Jackie: Oh, everything, Alan. Chiefs of police and mayors. They have international associations for just about every, and they do have National Associations for every elected official from state legislatures to legislative aids. They've got them all.

Alan: And that was the reason they set up the United Nations. It was bit by bit to take over every aspect of your life, really. And they have been at it and working at it. And when they signed that deal, the UN deal, that was really the end of the old system, which the big boys also controlled. This is just the updating of their system to the new

system.

Jackie: And, for any of our listeners, that might not be aware of it, in case we have any new listeners, because I have said this. The United Nations, of course, previously was the League of Nations. Prior to that, it was the League to Enforce Peace.

Alan: And before that it was the Concert of Europe.

Jackie: Okay. And people believe, I think, and I can relate to this, because, Alan, when I first woke up and became involved. I believed things that I read, because people wrote them, with you know, a certain amount of authority. But it is kind of a given or an accepted thing, that we signed a charter, that was a treaty with the United Nations. That's what they call it, a treaty that was signed with the United Nations. All the US did was enter into a membership, because treaties in the United States are made between governments.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: And all they did was say, okay, we're going to become a member of this nongovernmental association. Well, actually the United Nations calls itself intergovernmental organization. And all the other ones that are in it are nongovernmental organizations.

Alan: That's actually the Soviets. That is the real Soviet, because the Soviet system, Soviet meant that. It was rule by NGOs or councils. And that is how the United Nations is comprised. It is along those same lines.

Jackie: Yes, it is. I believe we mentioned this before. I've mentioned it before, we have a piece that I transcribed from, right from the source. I think it was back in the early 40s, or it might have been the late 40s, because they were already, you know, doing the UN. We know they were doing it during the Second World War. But anyway, it was called Peace by Pieces, and how the nongovernmental organizations, the NGOs were going to become, well, not the voice of the people, but basically it is the United Nations.

Alan: That's right. And of course, the NGOs, the biggest ones, the authorized big boys, NGOs are not little grassroots movements. They have buildings and staff and two or three or more floors for an NGO. They pretend to speak on behalf of the public, and they're funded by the great foundations.

Jackie: The Chamber of Commerce is one of the biggies. And you know, Boy Scouts and Girl Scouts of America are part of the...

Alan: That's why they set them up.

Jackie: Yes. And the YMCAs.

Alan: Anything that would grab the young, especially. I mean, most people go through their lives, and once they're married or they're in their twenties or thirties, they're into the system. And from then on, it's a rush, a mad rush, until they retire. And so, they always go for the young ones and give them a slightly different, modified system. They keep them apart, and the generation gap, which is encouraged. And so, they can always. And the young ones always adapt so quickly. They're born into this system, which is different from their parents. They adapt to everything in it so quickly, naturally, they don't question it. And then the ones that come after them are the same for the next step and the next step. And that's how they do it. Give us the children.

Jackie: Give us the young. Okay, here I am again. There's a piece in our children's section, and it is the very first piece. It's a statement by Auguste Comte, and he said give us the young and we will change the world. And folks, of course, Alan's website, Cutting Through the Matrix is linked there, but you can get directly to Alan by going to cuttingthroughthematrix.com, and oh, we haven't talked about this. There's a new audio/video that was posted. What was it, Sunday night, Alan?

Alan: On Sunday.

Jackie: And it is a speech. It is an audio speech. I mean, an actual speech that John F. Kennedy gave, April 24th, was it Alan? 1961? And what he was saying in this speech, folks, was that he was not going to allow to the extent of his power, he was not going to allow secret societies to exist. And if you haven't heard it, Alan has commentary before and after, and the speech is there. You will want to hear it. Alan, I literally listened to that thing at least four times. Well, because, of course, the language that he used, he didn't come out and say, you know, the Freemasons and...

Alan: Yeah, because it's all encompassing. It also included the big boys, you know, the Bilderberg type, the Club of Rome, all the great foundations, because he was linked to these people through the money. He understood the agenda. And, the great foundations, even Weishaupt mentioned using philanthropy, meaning people with big bucks or organizations to force a direction in the world. And that's what they've been doing for a long, long, time.

Jackie: Yeah, and he was giving the speech to the Press Club, was it, and you know.

Alan: This is the same associated press, remember, that has the public scratching their heads, saying, why was he killed?

Jackie: Right. Right, exactly.

Alan: And yet, here he is, talking about...

Jackie: How many people do you think ever heard that speech? You heard it, you remembered it.

Alan: That was on the BBC years ago, because it was linked at the time to an oddball documentary on Freemasonry, and they showed that speech at the time. And it was the same year, in fact, that I went to a friend, a school friend's wedding, his sister's wedding. And it was held in a Masonic Lodge. And because it was like synchronicity, where things come together at the same time, the speech and the Masonic exposure documentary, and going to that Masonic, where the function was served, called the wedding function reception. The father of the bride, who was drunk, lifted the son up to the keyhole, which was about eye level of an adult into this room. And he lifted me up, and I saw the all-seeing eye on the east. It was coming down from the roof on a pipe. And this big huge eye, and below it was a sort of pyramid thing, a stepped pyramid. And that stuck in my head, like synchronicity. And that's when I started looking into the secret societies, because these lodges were all over the place.

Jackie: Remember when he mentioned the press as the on-party press. That was quite telling, wasn't it?

Alan: Well, it's true. It's not really even what we think of as parties. To me, there are no sides. There's only one side.

Jackie: Right, exactly, basically that is what he was saying.

Alan: It's a system.

Jackie: When Republicans are in, they bash Republicans, when Democrats are in, well, it depends on what they're doing, what their handlers are having them do, I guess I should say.

Alan: Yeah, because these people remember, most of them on the federal levels are all millionaires. They all have the shares in the same corporations. They know the future agenda, that's why they do their investments and so on, into those big corporations. They know where the world is going to go, and they put on this dog and pony show for the public.

Jackie: Lining their pockets.

Alan: They line their pockets. And there's nothing new in that, if you look at the histories of Britain, it was such a...

Jackie: Well, what do you think they did in Rome, Alan?

Alan: I know. And that's why even the Roman Senate was called the Senate. And the Senate is an Egyptian word, it means the chess board.

Jackie: Oh, wow, I didn't know that. Did you tell us that before?

Alan: I don't know.

Jackie: Chessboard.

Alan: I think I've mentioned it before. Because that's what the chessboard was called in Egyptian. And, of course, that's why even in Britain now they have the black and white squares in the House of Lords.

Jackie: That's an Egyptian word? Oh, my. Chessboard, oh, Alan.

Alan: That's why you have the black and the white, the profane and those in the light, is light and black, you see.

Jackie: And those that they say are in the light, are the ones that are in the dark, right?

Alan: Oh, yeah.

Jackie: Sure.

Alan: So, they can control the real world, and they give a different version for the profane, those who are in the dark. And that's why the Owl, of course, Sophia, Wisdom, is one of their high symbols, because the Owl that sees in the dark is the Land of the Blind. It's all masonic. It's high occultic, really.

Jackie: Well, I listened, I told you this. Is that archive to your broadcast that you did Sunday night on Feet to the Fire?

Alan: Actually, I think it's going to be streaming. It's been showing in different places, in different countries.

Jackie: No, I'm not talking about the television thing. Feet to the Fire, the one you did ten to...

Alan: Twelve.

Jackie: Yeah, ten to twelve, Sunday night.

Alan: I think that's maybe up on there, on the website now, I think.

Jackie: Okay. Well, I would like to urge our listeners to go and listen to that. It was excellent. And I, as told you, I thought that the host, I mean, you could hear his intelligence, his sincerity. He just sounded like a for-real guy, Alan.

Alan: Yes. He was interested for sure.

Jackie: Yes, he was. Yes, he was.

Alan: And also that TV one will be broadcast on the 25th, I think. And it's been shown in some countries as well. So, that was the Out There one. Out There. And once it's been broadcast, I'll put it up on the site too.

Jackie: Cool. And he asked you a question that was really the same question that I had asked you, because it has been kind of confusing, why are they letting you say all these things. And would you respond, tell our listeners how you responded to that.

Alan: I think I said on that one, that was really, they're so cocksure of themselves now that they really don't care. They know that the public is off balance with everything else that's going on. And people generally look at their immediate needs or fears or whatever, so they can always keep them off balance about the coming bird flu or whatever, you know. They're terribly sure and arrogant of it. They're very arrogant right now, in fact.

Jackie: Well, they say that there will come a time that there's nothing anybody can do about it. Now, that is arrogance. I mean, when we look back, well, I can't look back the way you do. But from what, you know, you have shared with us, they've tried this over and over and over again, and maybe they haven't been as close this time. That's what you said before, that you had a sense, because they didn't have as high technology as they do today, but, they've never been successful.

Alan: Well, maybe it's a saving grace in a sense. Their defect is their craving for power. It's abnormal. I mean it's not normal. It's beyond the norm. And because of that, their ego is incredibly huge, and there's only going to be one throne here for the world, and each one of the big boys wants to be seated there, you see. So, their Achilles heel is always when they start fighting each other. They're not concerned about the little people. Although, the little people can take a terrible beating, as the Titans dance around in their death throes. But it's very possible they'll start on each other, eventually.

Jackie: And another saving grace, is, as you said, when enough people wake up to it, and become enlightened, self-enlightened, if you will, because that's the only way it's going to happen, although, people like you, who share the information, and plant the seeds, Alan, maybe begin that search, that seeking of knowing thyself, because there's nothing else to seek, when enough people are enlightened, and will it to be another way, it can be another way.

Alan: Yeah, but it takes an awful lot of work. Because I never say I'm here to save this system. You see most people truly want to save it.

Jackie: I'm not talking about saving the system, you know that.

Alan: You see, most people, really, and that's why they listen to the shortwave, the big shortwave stations.

Jackie: We've got to save the country, take our country back.

Alan: Let's just stop time here. Don't let it get any worse. Let me live my life out the way I want it to be, and then you can start time again.

Jackie: I mean, it's bad enough now, but just don't let it get any worse. Because, I can handle it. I'm still alive.

Alan: And I've got my hobbies, and so on. So, that's what they really want, and they don't realize that even the system we live in today was manufactured this way.

Jackie: However, we're talking about the masses. And there are those who have for some reason escaped that. Those are the ones that this message is for, aren't they, Alan.

Alan: That's just exactly right. That's exactly right. The ones who have died a thousand deaths, as they say. And you die off to everything that you thought was...

Jackie: Oh, man. That's not easy either, you know. That's a real journey. That's a real trip.

Alan: And yet, you have to do it to really understand who you are, and what life is all about, you have to die to all the things that you took for granted. And you have to question them all first, before you even get there. And you realize,

my God, there's nothing in this system that really is natural.

Jackie: Yes, and I think, I just have always felt this, that people who are listening to Sweet Liberty, that they wouldn't be listening if they weren't at least potentially part of that realm of people who are seeking truth, who want truth, and who are willing to accept and face it, no matter how...

Alan: Hard it is.

Jackie: Oh, how hard it is. And there is a time of disorientation, and I know you recall this, when, Alan, literally, and it seemed like it lasted for weeks. I was walking around and doing things, and feeling like I wasn't here, because anything I looked at, everything I looked at it just wasn't real. And you said, well, that's a good place to start. Let it all go. And let all of the American Dream... Alan, they said it right, didn't they? They gave us a Dream. They made it the right thing. They said, it's a Dream, folks. And we said, oh, the American Dream, only in America. And I cried, you know, when we were singing the National Anthem. When you're as into the system as I was that way, and I bet you a lot of our listeners are or were. It is, it's not an easy thing to do. And yet, once you're out of it, there is a freedom. And we are going to take about a three-minute break, here, and so folks, we'll be back after this, Alan Watt.

(Commercial Break)

Jackie: So, we give up our dreams, Alan. Our American Dream. What do they give you guys in Canada?

Alan: They had a bit closer to the American Dream, they had material substance for a while, but of course, the agenda had a different future envisaged. And, in fact, at the end of World War II, so many factories had been built in Canada to deal with the war production, that Canada was rated, even by the UN, to be one of the world's leaders in industry.

Jackie: Even, even above the US?

Alan: At that time. And because it's a socialist country under the British Commonwealth, the same system. So, they'd used this public/private deal long before we heard of it here, or in the States. And they had to take the taxpayers' money and build all the factories. But, of course, they had a different plan scheduled for Canada. And they actually started to deindustrialize back in the late 70s, about the same time as they were deindustrializing Britain.

Jackie: And killing the family farms here in America.

Alan: Oh, yeah, yeah. Because then, and of course, the United States, you never get the truth on anything. You know, people who work for government, swear oaths, to the secret oath basically for their service. And they're under the Official Secrets Act. So, they know that there's an agenda at all time.

Jackie: Wait, say that again.

Alan: Everyone who works in government takes the oath.

Jackie: In US government too? They take secret oaths?

Alan: It's an oath to secrecy. That they must keep everything, in Britain, it used to be 35 years after retirement, you couldn't speak. So, in other words, you'd be dead.

Jackie: You mean, if I became a US Congressman, I'd have to make an oath. Take an oath.

Alan: Under National Security. And you see, you've got to understand what they're talking about when they say National Security. And it's a corporate state that you know nothing about, then to the public. And of course, they

have the agenda for that nation. So, they cannot disclose it. So, we always find out fifty years after the fact as to when this part or that part was signed, or, you know. We're always way behind in reality, our reality.

Jackie: Well, and not only that, but think about this. They continue to change their definition of National Security.

Alan: Yes. Because in democratic countries, democracy has always been flexible.

Jackie: And securing the homeland. You know, Alan, when I saw that phrase. We're securing the homeland. You look up the word, secure, it's they're securing their property, so to speak.

Alan: You fix it, you tie it, to secure something.

Jackie: Yeah. It has nothing to do with securing the people, or offering some type of protection. Whatever. I mean, it's all such a sham, but just look up the dog-gone word, securing, and we're securing the homeland. And then you have to say, whose homeland? When was America ever referred to as "the homeland"?

Alan: And no doubt, somewhere in the federal government, there will be a legal definition of what they mean by that. And that's what someone can do a search and find out. So, they will have a legal definition of it.

Jackie: You know, I have something I'm going to email you and ask you to take a look at it. I've been getting emails from the Homeland Security Investment. And I sent it over to Darren. And I said, Darren, would you please look at this. It looks like. I mean, what else could be called Homeland Security. And I keep getting these emails about all the good investments and how their investments have grown, and etc. And it's the Homeland Security Investment. And I thought, well, here we are, a separate corporation from the US government incorporated. So, I'll send it over to you, and see if you can take a look at it and see. Darren just thought it must be not something that was actually connected with the Department of Homeland Security. But, what company would have the right to call themselves Homeland Security?

Alan: Well, an authorized one. Because Federal Express is not Federal. Or even the Treasury. Same sort of thing. So, yeah, most things are actually privately owned, as you know. In fact, this whole public/private deal. And this was discussed back in the 1950s.

Jackie: Public/private partnership.

Alan: It was a general from NATO. He talked about the future armies being basically private armies, owned by corporations, you know, secure various mineral wealth, etc, in different countries. So, most things really are private today. That's why you're a private when you join the army. You're now owned. You're privately owned.

Jackie: And that's why you own dog tags. I mean, you wear dog tags.

Alan: And of course, that's really what it means. But everything is done through this corporate structure and corporate legalism through the names that we're given. Even the countries' names, etc. And even Washington D.C. You know, it's a corporation. So, everything is done through private corporations, really. Because they rule over the public, it doesn't mean it's your system, it's actually their system. It's a private system.

Jackie: You know, that one. Oh, I know what it was. Greg S. I listened to that. And, you know, they were talking so much about the Jesuits, sort of like, okay, it's all the Jesuits. Well, Alan, I read Tupper Saucy's book, and unless he fabricated all of the bibliographies and footnotes, they could lead one to believe that the Jesuits were behind everything.

Alan: Remember, years ago, I said to you on the radio, I said, if you look into it's this group, it's that group. It's whatever group. You'll find lots of books to back it up. And if you read them all, they'll all appear to be right. And that's when you realize, it's all true, because there's only one big group running them all. And that is how power is, always.

Jackie: So, each of the different societies have their different little deals that they're going to work. He sent me his book. And he said, if I didn't like it, would I please send it back. Well, I had so many highlights and notes. I mean, I was really fascinated with this book, and then I get to the end of it, and he says, we have exactly the government that we're supposed to have. You know, it's God's Plan.

Alan: Oh, God's Plan.

Jackie: Because we've gotten so evil, that we have an evil government. So, everything that's happening is because we're all so evil. And I thought, oh shit. Excuse my language. And I looked at this book, and I thought, well, I can't send this back to him, because I had marked it all up. But what a farce, Alan.

Alan: It's a farce, but see, government can only exist when it has what appears to be enemies, who threaten you as an individual, a member of the public. And they can stand up as governments and say, we're here to protect you. We want to tax you, and we want to organize you in a different way to defend you and take care of you. So, the more enemies that you appear to have, the better. And, of course, you cannot, in this day and age. And it's been like this for a long, long time. You cannot have secret organizations working independently. It's impossible not to be infiltrated. It's impossible. It doesn't matter who you are. And it's been like that for centuries. And they're all really one, but they keep the semblance going, so it's to keep the public always confused.

Jackie: And well, they keep the frontmen, the outer portico, so to speak.

Alan: And the public want someone they can identify with. So, if you're Protestant, you'll go for a Protestant leader. Catholic for the Catholic leader. Jewish go for the Jewish leader. Black go for the black leader, and so they make sure they supply all the leaders and sure enough, whatever your belief is, your culture, your creed, there's someone out there to lead you. Take your pick.

Jackie: Yes. It reminds me of the Council for National Policy. All those phony conservatives, Christian conservative leaders. They, I noticed this, when you look at the list of names of all the organizations, like, you know, Larry Pratt, gun owners of America, and Phyllis Schlafly, and I won't go on and on, but I thought, well, each of them has an agenda. And each of them is a bell for somebody's button. I mean, you know, the "right to life"-er's go for Eagle Forum. And the "right to carry and bear arms" is...

Alan: That's what I'm saying. All these pied pipers come out. And if you watch them carefully towards the end, it all starts going in the same direction before they merge. And they bring all their followers with them. Their followers end up saying, how did we end up here? And so, that's what I'm saying, whatever you want to believe in, it's like walking into a big store, a tailor store for a suit. It doesn't matter what size you are, what height you are, or breadth you are, there's one there for you ready made. Take your pick.

Jackie: You'll find something. And they provide it for us.

Alan: And that's been done for centuries and thousands of years, in fact. That's why Mystery Babylon, it was hard to pinpoint. That's why they called it Mystery.

Jackie: What was Mystery Babylon? What is Mystery Babylon?

Alan: Mystery Babylon is everything for everyone. So, you'd have a bunch, say, those priests over in the West there. No, it's the ones over in the East over there. Oh, it's those ones to the North.

Jackie: Well, it's New York City. It's the Catholic Church. Are you talking about Mystery Babylon in Revelations?

Alan: Yeah, and even before Revelations. I mean, Babylon was a complete system of all religions, degrees of truth, secret societies, etc.

Jackie: You mean, Babylon itself at the time. Whoa.

Alan: Of all kinds. And so, it was hard to put it down as Babylon was, blah, blah, blah. It was everything, it was an entire system of economics, social control, war policies, foreign policies, everything.

Jackie: And now, is it true that where Iraq is where Babylon was.

Alan: It was in that area.

Jackie: Do you think that's connected with why, you know, the minute that they "invaded" that they went into the museums and all the archives?

Alan: We even talked on the air before that happened, remember? And they'd just shown a television program here on CBC, I think it was CBC, and it was about investors in New York and Louisiana, who were already taking bids for the antiques which they would steal from the museums in Iraq. These were big multi-millionaires. These were the go-getter guys.

Jackie: Well, and then the really, really big guys would get a hold of the ancient manuscripts.

Alan: But, here's the kicker, Jackie. They knew before the American military went in and eventually got to there. Now, it tells you that some...

Jackie: You mean this was before they went into the war?

Alan: Yes. But these guys had already taken the bids. They were cocksure to get what they wanted. How would you be able to say that unless you had contacts in the CIA, who would go in with the troops and cordon off the museums and take the pick? That's how it had to have been done. That's how it had to have been.

Jackie: Because, it really is a bedrock of civilization, isn't it?

Alan: It's ancient. Even Bill Clinton when he was in, had been on, many thousands of Cruise Missiles had been going over into Iraq every few years. That's when the embargo and they were starving them all to death.

Jackie: Alan, they were doing by-weekly bombing runs.

Alan: Yes. Putting all these Cruise Missiles from ships. And I used to wonder, because most of them are landing in the desert. And I says, there's nothing there. But there was something there. There were ancient sites there, archaeological sites, and they were destroying evidence. Which would probably knock religions, etc, out of the window. That's what I think. They were hitting ancient archaeological sites. And digs.

Jackie: That would what, did you say?

Alan: Knock a lot of the religions out the window. I mean, people don't realize how powerful a tool the established religions have always been.

Jackie: I'm sure, which the Dead Sea Scrolls would have done. If the Dead Sea Scrolls were found as they said they were, you think about this, they were held under lock and key for fifty years, Alan. Only seven.

Alan: Well, I know, if they're even genuine.

Jackie: That's what I said. If there were Dead Sea Scrolls. That's the problem. Everything we talk about, we don't even know if it's real.

Alan: The thing that gets me, some young shepherd, supposedly boys, one day threw stones in and they heard a

clunk, because they hit a jar in a cave. Now, little boys go into all kinds of caves, and supposedly for a couple of thousand years no one had done so? That's impossible.

Jackie: Well, there you go. Thank you for that Alan.

Alan: But these routes were not out of the way.

Jackie: So, here I am, talking about the fact that they had the Dead Sea Scrolls under lock and key, for fifty years, and they probably don't even really exist.

Alan: See, you can manufacture anything to look old.

Jackie: Exactly. Well, thank you. Thank you. That, you know what, that's what Cutting Through the Matrix is, isn't it. You know, you have the perfect label, name for your website. And I think you said, it's sort of like breaking the spell. You break the spell that has been cast. That's Cutting Through the Matrix. And you know, we talked about this. This is kind of on the same line. When I was learning about the way they're teaching children to read. Look/say reading. And I'm really not off track here, off our point. I was talking to Charlotte Iserbyt, and she said this on the air. I wouldn't even want my child to learn the Ten Commandments by Look/Say reading. And I said, I don't understand that, why? She said there's no transference. Well, I didn't understand that. Then I had Anita Hoge on, and Alan, this is when I really got it. She said, when we are really learning something, let's look at the brain like a tree and the brain stem. And when the child begins to learn, all of these synapses are created. Those are the branches, the twigs. And each area, for example, science and geography and reading. And those are main branches. Mathematics. And then there's all the little twigs. But she said, everything is connected. So, the child actually can think and reason. Now, with look/say reading, they don't have any concepts. They learn a word, and she said, now, picture the brain with a bunch of dashes in it. Nothing is connected. There's no connection any place. There's no ability to reason or think.

Alan: Yeah, well, that's ideal for a population that's going to go through big changes.

Jackie: Yes, but why did I go into that? I said, I'm not off our point. Where were we?

Alan: Well, things like the Dead Sea Scrolls and how they...

Jackie: And the Matrix.

Alan: And the Matrix, because, yeah, I mean, I looked at where they found the Dead Sea Scrolls and, now, for thousands of years the same shepherd boys have gone on the same routes. It's not like it was a huge, massive country here, you know, like the Sahara or the desert. It was the same general routes. And boys explore everything.

Jackie: Right. But we were talking about Cutting Through the Matrix. And when we were talking about this on the air, my question was, okay. Things that have been brainwashed into people, just these synapses that have this information in it, that they believe. And I asked you, how, how would a person become unbrainwashed? Could those synapses be replaced with actual truth, or would it have to be cross-circuited? And you said, I think it would have to be cross-circuited. Which made sense to me. It has to be a shock. And I think that's what Cutting Through the Matrix is, Alan.

Alan: Yeah, you have to.

Jackie: Talk to people.

Alan: It's like this stuff. See, people parrot what they're given to parrot, and Brzezinski said that in his own book, that they give us the topics to talk about. And they always have. And I thought about that one not long ago, where NASA claimed it sent off some multi-billion dollar spaceship up into space to collect some space dust, you know,

and they got something less than one gram or something. And they prattle on about that, no doubt, at cocktail parties people prattled on about this nonsense. And they tell us such utter rubbish, you know. And most of the data in our lives is just that. It's just data. And it's like telling us that they send all these shuttles up there to see if spiders can have sex in space, you know. I mean, it's utter tripe. It's tripe. Because that's not the function of those things at all. They're up there putting up satellites that are going to watch you and monitor you and stuff like that. But they give us rubbish on a consistent, daily basis.

Jackie: They say that those satellites are so powerful that they can see a mole on your butt.

Alan: Yeah, they could. But this is the rubbish they feed us, consistently. And that's how it's always been. We're fed nonsense. Utter nonsense.

Jackie: Doesn't it make you feel creepy sometimes? Sometimes when I'm outside, and I think, you know, there could be a satellite zeroing in. And it could be like they're ten yards away.

Alan: Yes, I know.

Jackie: You know, whatever you're doing.

Alan: And they have so many up there that it boggles the mind.

Jackie: Oh, yeah. Chuck and I used to sit out on the side deck, at night you know, and turn off the lights in the house. And just because it's beautiful up here and you know, when there aren't the chemtrails, the stars are, there's just billions and billions of them. But we just sat there one night, and suddenly, we saw this star moving. And suddenly, he said, that isn't a star. It's a satellite. And we watched that satellite make its little trek, and then we kept finding satellites, Alan. They're all over.

Alan: Yeah, and that's the ones that you can see. You know.

Jackie: Yeah, that's the ones we could see.

Alan: It's like the latest NASA thing. They said, oh, they sent another multi-million dollar satellite to start tracking the weather patterns, to see how clouds form and how they move. Oh, gee. They did this long before they started the chemtrails, because they use those patterns to move the chemicals. We're fed nonsense on a daily basis. And it's always been that way. And it's so amazing to me that scientific theories, this is how we're taught in the bottom Matrix, everything is theory, which is taught as fact. They keep changing the theories every few years without saying, oops, I guess we were wrong with the last ones.

Jackie: I told you about the, well, I read an article, in fact, I haven't sent it to Darren yet. I read an article, I think in the Tribune. I don't think I told you about this, but maybe I did. But it was, this article talked about the hoax of global warming. And it mentioned two Time magazine articles. One was from 1974. And the other one was from 2006. And the one in 1974, talked about we were going into an Ice Age. And I had to find that article, and so I did a search, and dog-gone it, I found it. And they were talking about all the terrible weather that we were having then, the droughts and the floods and all this unusual weather, and it was all because we were about to enter a new Ice Age. And then, you read Time Magazine, 19, whatever it was, it was 2006, it was this year, March something. And it says, "Be Worried. Be Very Worried." And it tells about all the weird, wild weather. It says, it's because of global warming. And I'm going to send. I didn't want to just send an article over there that talked about these articles. I found both of them, Alan.

Alan: And that's after, of course, the US Air Force said that they would be able to own the weather.

Jackie: We've got that in our weather.

Alan: It can't be related of course, eh?

Jackie: But like you said, they just keep changing the story. And you know, from 1970 whatever, to 2006, well, heck, people aren't going to remember that.

Alan: No, they won't.

Jackie: So, if you put up both articles, don't just read an article about those articles but actually read them, you can see the lies. You can see the lies. I've got both of those articles ready, and haven't sent them over to him, and I need to do that. You know, we're just about out of our hour here. And so, tell our listeners whatever you would like to say.

Alan: Well, they've got to find themselves and then empty their minds of all the refuse and garbage that's been instilled of us, and start thinking for themselves. And they'll be surprised what they come up with. We can all do it, you know, if we want to.

Jackie: Yes, and you know what it takes, Alan. Quiet time.

Alan: Quiet time and thinking time.

Jackie: Well, you can't think if you've got a radio blasting.

Alan: That's right. All you're doing is following an agenda.

Jackie: You can't think if the television is blaring. So, the quiet time is the important time, that allows us to get in touch with that part of ourselves.

Alan: Well, we're using something we're all given, and that's our own brain and mind, to think with. It's amazing how we give it away to others to do our thinking for us. Amazing.

Jackie: Well, it is true though that without that quiet, it's not going to happen. It can't happen.

Alan: It can't happen.

Jackie: And for our listeners who have small children, who, my grandchildren, they have their own little boomboxes or whatever. They've got headsets and they, you know, when they're traveling they'll go ahead and put the headsets on. So, nobody talks to each other. I say, take them away. Explain to the children why I did it, with the grandchildren that summer, and said please just leave it in here and go out there and just hear the birds and hear God's music.

Alan: And talk to each other.

Jackie: And talk to each other. So, as parents, we have responsibilities for our children. Alan, thank you for tonight.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

Jackie: Thank you. Folks, we'll be back with you Wednesday night. Darren will be with you, Monday and Tuesday. So, be sure to tune in. Good Night, folks.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

BOOKS "Cutting Through"
Volumes 1, 2, 3

& "Waiting for the Miracle....."

Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....."

([Español](#)) & "Esperando um Milagre....." ([Português](#))

[CDs](#) Ancient Religions and
History MP3 CDs:
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2
(1998-2000) & Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
Hours per Disc)

[DVDs](#) "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"

June 28th, 2006
Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca
alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenknness.com

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** postal money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL *postal* money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#) [Canada](#) [Europe/Scandinavian](#) [All Other Countries](#)

Jackie Patru: Alan, thanks for being here tonight.

Alan Watt: Yeah, it's a pleasure on a rainy day.

Jackie: On a rainy day. Yeah, well it hasn't rained today. It's been very muggy, but oh, my Gosh, well, let me put it this way. Well, and I thought about this last evening, as a matter of fact, because yesterday it poured off and on all day, but it was just torrential. And I thought if I had planted a garden, it would all be mush now. And the reason I wasn't able to, of course, was because of my hand. I couldn't get it. We had two beautiful weeks in May, and I thought about this Alan. Dry, hot, and not humid. So, all of your winter thaw was dried up and the farmers were out there tilling the fields, getting their crops in. People got their gardens in, and two weeks later it started raining. And it's never really been dry enough since. And the man that is, well, he's a neighbor down the road. He had some corn planted across the road, and he stopped by today, and he said that his whole crop is flooded out, the whole crop. And, I thought to myself, well, now, you don't know any time it's coincidence. We don't ever know anymore if any weather is "natural weather". But doesn't it sound like something that would be done intentionally.

Alan: Well, we know they've already been doing it intentionally in the past. And they've given the farming areas droughts for years and then floods. And even today, amongst the thunderstorms, and the rain, when the clouds were breaking up, you could see them still spraying between the clouds. So, they're really going at it.

Jackie: Yeah. As a matter of fact, it hasn't rained all day here, and it's raining right now, Alan. It's their signature.

Alan: It's their signature. And the mosquitoes are cheering away there, you know, because they just love this weather.

Jackie: Well, what they love is the control of the lives of people, Alan.

Alan: I know.

Jackie: And before this, as you called me before, we went on the air, and we were talking about how fast time goes. And I had mentioned to you, that, and I just thought that we would chat about this for a minute, because I'd like your thoughts on it. I wonder if something cosmically is going on, that has speeded up our perception of time. And I read someplace. I don't remember where it was or somebody told me this, that today, 24 hours is equivalent to what 16 hours used to be. What are your thoughts on that?

Alan: It's difficult to say, although, we do know that in different times in history, you see the Earth doesn't go around the sun in a definite circle. It's more oval shaped anyway. And it doesn't go in exactly the same path, year after year, there's variations. And we know at different times, down through the centuries, they've had warming periods and cooling periods. And even in the Middle Ages, they didn't bother building chimneys at one point for two hundred years, because they didn't need fires inside the houses. And then it was followed by another cooling period and back in went the chimneys. So, this happens up and down.

Jackie: But, it's a long, slow process, isn't it?

Alan: It comes on gradually, you know, over fifty, a hundred years. And then it lasts two hundred, and then you go back to the opposite again. So, this does definitely happen. And, of course, time itself is judged by matter moving in space. That's what time is. And so, it does make sense in a sense, that, since everything else supposedly bends in space, even light bends, then it's possible that even time could bend itself. You know, so these are all theories that are always getting banged around. I'm sure at the very top level, they understand it, as opposed to the bottom level Matrix, where they give us theories.

Jackie: Yeah, well, I know it isn't just me. Because everybody I talk to has the same thing to say. They just cannot believe how fast time is flying. The day is gone, before, I don't know, it's just, it's just, it is kind of a weird feeling, isn't it Alan.

Alan: Again, too, it's also, we were talking once before about the psychotronic weaponry they do admit they have, and Brzezinski wrote about in *Between Two Ages*, one of the effects of the constant bombardment of the HAARP type technologies, it's to effect your mood, your emotion, and it's very possible that when they put you into a certain frame of mind, time would seem to fly by. That is true. So, if anything is happening, I'd probably think first of all that science is doing it.

Jackie: Well, I do too. I don't see anything today that would be what we would call natural. Even if it is, I don't know it, because I see that nothing is, Alan. That's the way my own perception has become.

Alan: I was reading, now, they're putting in genetically modified plum trees. And from these modified plum trees, they're going to bring out the new type of sweetener that will take over the existing ones.

Jackie: A sweet plum?

Alan: I guess so. But it's a modified one. And I'm sure that everything we eat modifies us. That's probably the main objective. So, yeah, we're being heavily re-engineered, and we have been for quite some time.

Jackie: Do you ever buy oranges at the grocery store?

Alan: I've done it, and they don't taste like Orange.

Jackie: And tangerine. I can remember tangerines, when you used to go to peel it, if you'd get your nail in there, and the skins would just fall off. And your tangerine would come apart in those little sections. Even what they call

tangerines today, they don't peel like that. They peel more like an orange. They don't taste like a... I think we've forgotten what food tastes like, Alan.

Alan: It's the insidiousness of it all. And I know, they admitted a few years ago in the newspapers that even all the coffee is modified, all the coffee beans and shrubs. And the growers were forced to do it by the purchasers. They made them change over or they wouldn't buy from them. So, it makes you wonder why that was a priority for the purchasers to push this stuff on all the producers. What's the real effect of all this modified stuff on us, you know.

Jackie: I read an article. I do not know if this article is for real. I would like to find the source of it, as talking about the technology and that. It said that they did a test and that two cellphones, where one cell phone called the other, and then they laid them down and put an egg in the middle. Did you read that, Alan?

Alan: No, no.

Jackie: In an hour, the egg was cooked.

Alan: I don't know.

Jackie: Yeah, see, I don't know either.

Alan: I doubt that. If it was that obvious, they wouldn't give it to us. Whatever they do doesn't have to be so immediately obvious. So, they wouldn't be that crazy. I'm sure they'd do it, if they could get away with it, mind you. But certainly, the long-term use of the cell phone, I'm sure, has effects on people.

Jackie: Simply because of the waves from the transmitters, the towers, coming right in.

Alan: It's in that frequency that the infrared is in with the microwave type frequency range.

Jackie: There you go. Well, microwaves can cook eggs. You know what? I guess it would be pretty easy for somebody to do that test themselves, wouldn't it?

Alan: It certainly would, if someone has got two phones. I guess that's an addict, has one for each ear. They want to hear in stereo.

Jackie: Or two friends. Everybody has them. I was talking to Amber before you called me, and she was, you know, talking about her cellphone. And I said, Amber, do you know that there have been articles written, allegedly that these are medical, you know, medically proven that cell phones can cause brain tumors. Well, how does it do that, ma? And I said, well, I explained what I understood. I said, the towers that the signal comes from, is being received by the phone, and it's going right into your head, because the phone is right next to your ear. And then she says, well, everybody has to have a cellphone, ma-ma. That's what she said. God, love her.

Alan: You see, that's the problem. They bypass the older ones and go straight to the children, because the children believe the big They, the big They up there, that seems to decide everything, would never do anything to harm us. They truly believe that. They really believe that.

Jackie: And well, then we have parents, who you know. You know, I could see it, if it was totally only absolutely used for an emergency. I could see that. But those are the phones they use.

Alan: I know, and of course they put more and more gadgetry on it for the youngsters to be attracted even more to it. And actually it's a stepping stone towards monitoring wherever you go. They admit they're used for that, already. And it's a stepping stone from computer to that to the blueberry one, where it does the internet and everything, to a chip in your body. That's the whole, training us, step by step to the final end.

Jackie: And yes. If they can do it with the global positioning with the cars, very possibly. Now, there are cellphones

you can purchase. You don't have to give name, address or anything, and you can buy time and have them recharged, you know, it's so much for so many minutes. Now, that would be something. They might know where that phone is, but they don't know who the heck has it.

Alan: Oh yeah they do.

Jackie: How?

Alan: Because they have every person who's ever used a phone, they have their voice print. They've had that for years.

Jackie: Okay. Hadn't thought of that one.

Alan: Every single individual has got a voice print already recorded.

Jackie: To synthesize our voices. One night, our listeners may think they're listening to Alan and Jackie, and they're listening to, whatever, synthesizing the voice.

Alan: Yeah, you see, we're really living in the past all the time. Because the whole object of having power is keeping power. And you keep power by never sharing all the latest with the public. In fact, you train the public to believe that they're on the cutting edge all the time and whatever is new in the stores is the utter latest of its kind.

Jackie: Or they'll say, within two years we ought to have this perfected.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: When, in fact, they're using it on us already.

Alan: I mean, they were using solid-state circuitry, micro-circuitry back in the '40s and '50s, before we even heard of a transistor. So, sure.

Jackie: Well, talking about the weather, well, we were. I wanted to let our listeners know that, I did, I was able to send those articles over to Darren, and he's got them posted. I thought they were important, because, in 1974, I did mention this last week, I believe. *Time* magazine had an article in there called, "A New Ice Age", and they said that the planet had been cooling for the past several decades, and they did say too, that the, I believe they said it, that it is a slow process. But that it looks like we're going into a new Ice Age. Well, then, here we are in 2006, and both of those articles are posted, so people can see them, with their own eyes, in 2006, "Be Worried. Be Very Worried." And in that one, the author said, well, it used to be thought that, you know, that global changes happen very slowly. But, suddenly, this one is on us. It's on us, right now.

Alan: Well, I realized how we can cut back on greenhouse gases, though.

Jackie: Quit eating beans?

Alan: No. We could do that too. But what we could also do, is for every good citizen of the planet, you see, because we're all global citizens now. We can only breathe half as much as we normally do. And that way, you're not putting so much carbon dioxide out, and you could tax joggers and people like that more for...

Jackie: Sure, for using up more oxygen.

Alan: That's right. So, we should all practice just holding our breath, you see. And eventually, we can use half as much air.

Jackie: Excuse me. That email has told me this. Betty usually didn't, I don't know, I never known of her saying

anything that she couldn't back up. It was in a phone conversation though. But, she said it was the Rothschilds that were cutting down these rain forests. And when you think about it, they're behind the environmentalist movement too, becoming their own opposition, the cutting of the rain forests. But think about the loss of oxygen, Alan, because the trees give out. What do they give out?

Alan: Oh, they give out oxygen.

Jackie: And take in the carbon.

Alan: Dioxide.

Jackie: Well, that's a lot of trees, Alan.

Alan: But, you know, a lot of it is overblown, as well. It truly is. You know.

Jackie: A lot of what?

Alan: The propaganda we're given to make us believe things. That they're cutting down the rain forests, and clearing it all, yada-yada-ya. Because, I mean, if you come into Canada for instance, just go north of Toronto, and once you get past the farming lands, you're going to see nothing but forests for hundreds of miles in all directions. And they do timber it. They don't clear cut. They timber though. And you know, there's plenty of trees, and so on. They're always getting us panicking about something or other. That doesn't mean that they've never clear cut in the past. They'll always show you the same pictures over and over to give the youngsters the wrong point of view.

Jackie: To get them to be environmentalists.

Alan: Yeah, I've seen the same scene of a clear cut they've used for donkey's years in one place in BC, you know. They keep showing you the same one, over and over and over, in all the propaganda talks that they have. But a lot of it's definitely overblown. Because they're always creating crisis. Most crises are not based on fact. It's like the bird flu.

Jackie: And then they get people sending money to save the rain forest.

Alan: I know, a lot of people fell for that.

Jackie: Well, I've fallen for almost all of them. I adopted little tortoises. What else did I adopt, something else that was becoming endangered. I sent a donation, Alan, when they were refurbishing the gift that what got from the Grand Orient Lodge, the Statue of Liberty. I sent a fifty-dollar donation, because I thought it was so cool that they were doing that.

Alan: That's a lot of brass-o, yeah. But, no, they've always got us doing something, and we're always at the bottom of the ladder in the knowledge field, and there's always a scam going on somewhere. If nothing else they're scamming our mind, as well as our wallet. But it's primarily the mind. They rob us of our mind, you see. To come to any factual conclusion, you must be supplied with all facts. We never are. We never are.

Jackie: Right, you know something. This thought just happened in my mind. I was just like, I wasn't just like everybody else. I never have been. I mean, I didn't go along with the crowd. I didn't go along with styles. But I believed in all this stuff. I've told you this. I've said it on the air. I was so wrapped up in, in their lies, well, you know, like adopting little turtles, and having people call their US congressmen to stop a terrible bill, and all of this stuff. And suddenly, it's almost like, when I did wake up, it was like with a bang. And I wonder that if maybe I went through this, so that I can relate to people who are there. Where I was, I can relate to it, Alan.

Alan: See, there are so many ways of viewing reality. And it all depends on how you've been indoctrinated, by the establishment. They give you a version of reality. That's why people can't fathom out that anything would be done

to them to hurt them, if they've swallowed their 6 o'clock news reality and their education reality. They can never figure it out, so that the big boys have all contingencies planned for themselves. Because, number one, they must always save themselves, if there was something real. They have underground places they could live for centuries, probably, if they did anything on top of the planet. They have Arks, and it's been on television, from the World Wildlife Fund. They have these big places they call arks, where they have the seed of the planet, they have the genes of every single animal and insect you could imagine and plant, stored, and they call them arks. And one of them is in Louisiana. And these are huge cryogenic facilities. And they've successfully, on the public broadcasting program I watched, they've successfully implanted them, different species of animals, after being cryogenically frozen, at least their sperm and the ovum, and implanted other animals and brought them to term. So, they can make anything reappear on this planet they wish to.

Jackie: Do you think, do you suppose maybe the story of Noah's Ark was a story of the same? I mean, really, when you think about it, an Ark that was big enough, two of every single animal on the planet, and you had to feed them, and you had to get rid of their...

Alan: The muck. Well, that's why Noah, Noah, the first thing he did when he hit land was to grow a vineyard and get drunk. He needed a break from all that, you see.

Jackie: If I'm not mistaken, I think that Jehovah was, smelled the sweet savor of cooking meat, and was glad.

Alan: Well, it got me too. I mean, how did they sacrifice if they only had two of everything, because if you'd sacrificed everything, you'd only have one left.

Jackie: Yes. Well, maybe they took enough for the sacrifice.

Alan: Well, I guess they must have. But yeah, I tell you, it's such a...

Jackie: Do you think that that was an... I mean, we know the story. It has to be an allegory, but do you think that would be a possibility that the same thing happened another time, and that they already had that technology?

Alan: Well, I don't know about that technology, if they were that far. We don't know. There's a lot of modern books, more into the fiction than reality. However, we do know that peoples in past times have had safe places, where they have stored grain and food and stuff like that in mountains. We know that the Sumerians came from the highlands, and even the grain that they planted was brought from the highlands. It was much older. So, they brought that with them too. So, most ancient peoples have records of catastrophes and surviving, and having these store places for food, etc. That's definitely been done before. However, this thing with the Arks. Now, that's just the World Wildlife Fund, that's headed by Prince Philip. And the facility in Louisiana was a multi-million dollar facility, run by a professor, who also teaches at a university there. So, these are not little, little, these are serious things. And I wouldn't be surprised if the space station, the international space station, ISS or Isis, I wouldn't be surprised if that's another ark, you know. See, you can get most of the stuff for the planet in a huge deep freeze, you know.

Jackie: Yeah, I guess you could, couldn't you, if it was DNA.

Alan: And it sure saves mucking out the byre type thing. There's no mucking out doing there.

Jackie: So, what have you been up to?

Alan: Oh, just trying to survive, basically, and get done what has to be done out. Between just living and cooking and on the phone to people, talking to people, just getting by really. Just getting by.

Jackie: Yes. It's interesting you say that. You know, cooking. It does take up a lot of your time, and you have to eat.

Alan: Yeah, the basics.

Jackie: And then you have the mess you made, and that has to be cleaned up. And I thought about that. I thought, geez, if you had all the time you spent, you know, preparing your meals. You'd have more time to spend to do stuff.

Alan: Well, they'll do that for us eventually. We'll be like Seven-of-nine. When we're all one, you see, we're all linked to the one computer, you'll just go into a cubicle at night, and you'll get fed intravenously, and programmed for the next day's tasks. And so, we won't have to go through all of this. That's what they've got planned.

Jackie: You know that for sure. I mean, you've actually read this?

Alan: That's what the brain chip is all about. That's what the Loyola meetings were all about, the worldwide meetings they held at university was about that very topic.

Jackie: We'd get an injection in the place of meals.

Alan: Oh, yeah. I mean, ultimately, you'll run on what they will say is total efficiency. And at the moment, according to the big boys, we're just too inefficient, and they must make us evolve, you see, to the—the great leap forward is to be done scientifically. It always was to be done scientifically. And that's what they mean by that. They'll make us far more efficient as creatures or servants, you might say, and that's what they have in store. They have a brain chip eventually for everything. All we're doing is being trained, step by step to the next step, to the next step, until what's the big deal if they put a chip in your head, and you can see a movie in your optic centers, you know, inside your head. That's where it's all to go. That's not the real reason to give it to you. That's the bait to get you to take it. But eventually, you'll just get fed intravenously.

Jackie: Well, they could give you enough calories.

Alan: Oh, yeah. And they can also alter your whole metabolism.

Jackie: Okay, so in other words, the body would be so modified by that time, if it ever happens.

Alan: Oh, it's going to happen. I mean, all the science magazines, the science magazines for the last twenty years have had articles out on the different kinds of humans that they can make if they want to. Right now.

Jackie: I know that, but, you know, just because it's what they intend and it's what they're planning, and that it looks like they're so infallible, but we don't know that it's going to happen.

Alan: Right now there's nothing to stop them. In fact, the children who are maybe five, six right now, or ten even, wouldn't mind if they could become like the heroes in their comic books or their movies.

Jackie: Well, is this for sure going to happen? Why are we wasting time?

Alan: As a counter force, as a counter force, because at least if people hear what we're saying. If people don't speak out and point out what should be obvious to people, then the people won't know to tell their children.

Jackie: But, if you are convinced that it is going to happen, let me tell you something, Alan. If I was convinced it was going to happen, I wouldn't be doing this radio broadcast.

Alan: You see, they've already got a guy with a brain chip in Britain, that Professor Warwick, I think his name is. Now, whether he's really got it, I don't know. I don't know if it's a PR stunt to get us used to the idea, or what, you know. But I know back in the '50s and '60s they were doing it with animals, the same thing.

Jackie: Is this the guy that walks into his office, and the computer turns on?

Alan: I think so.

Jackie: He gets every, I mean, instead of having to put a print or something to open the door, the doors open for him.

Alan: Initially, I think he had one in his arm. But now, supposedly, he's got one in his brain, you know.

Jackie: Oh, yeah. I think that's when I read it. He had one in his arm. Alan, now you said there's nothing to stop them, it is going to happen.

Alan: There's nothing to stop them.

Jackie: But wait. We're going to have to take a break here. And I'd like you to tell me, when we get back on the other side, why you're doing everything you're doing.

Alan: I just told you, because someone has to tell them the other side of the story.

Jackie: Why, if it's going to happen?

Alan: A lot of people will go for this. Just like they've gone for the cell phone. You can't stop them.

Jackie: When you say it's going to happen, there's nothing we can do to stop it.

Alan: You can't stop it. You can't stop people going ahead.

Jackie: In other words, you're not saying it's going to be a global thing and that nobody will escape it.

Alan: That's right. I mean, eventually, there are people who will hang out against everything. And then, then it comes, the final thing. They don't like forcing people to do things. They prefer to make it impossible for you not to. That's how they get round things. But already, I mean, the biggest fad in the world right now is for the cashless chips to get inserted in youngsters' arms. And they started that, it first started, I think, in Holland for nightclubs. So, you get a prepaid amount of money swiped into this chip that's implanted in your arm, and you can get into this really hot club, you know. Now they've got one in Spain opening. It's opened up, they're doing the same there. And the company that's doing it, is based, I think in California. And the guy who happens to be the head of this company, getting all the youngsters in, using sex, it's the old hormonal drive again. If you want the hottest places to meet the opposite sex, you must go to these big clubs, the hottest clubs out.

Jackie: And you can't get into the clubs without the chip?

Alan: That's right. And so you can just charge the chip with so many dollars, and you don't have to pay money for a drink. It's deducted automatically from your chip.

Jackie: They would scan you in other words.

Alan: And this is the big trend. And the guy who is out promoting this, just happens, just happens, listen to this, to be an ex-member of the NSA. (Chuckle) What a coincidence.

Jackie: Well, they have a revolving door, anyway, we know that. They go from one.

Alan: Well, he's still working for the NSA. I mean the NSA, they want everybody chipped. That's the bottom line. So, here you, all you do is dress it up and make it sexy. And the youngsters go for it, because they're driven by hormones and not their head.

Jackie: I think it would be very good, if when you're on a program, that if you say something like that that you would qualify it. Because, the way it's said, it's going to happen. It's real nonchalant, and there's nothing to stop them.

Alan: Yeah, but you've got to accept that never in this world has the whole population of this planet said no about anything. It's never happened before.

Jackie: I understand, but what I'm saying is, I don't think it's your intention to put people in a mindset of just hopelessness, because, I, I don't know if you're aware of how people hang on your words. They listen to you. And they take you very seriously.

Alan: Yeah, but they do know, they do know this, you know, that this is the next step. The thinkers already know this. They already know this.

Jackie: I don't think you're getting what I'm saying.

Alan: I do hear you. But the thing is, the thinkers already know it. And I think the thinkers already know that I'm not saying this is going to be inevitable for everybody. Now, it might come to a time where they try and pass it all by law, you know. That might happen. I don't know. They'd prefer it not, though. And right now, it's promoted through all their movies. You can't watch a sci-fi movie now without seeing all this stuff in it. And that's what they said at Loyola. They would promote it through movies, cartoons, novels, you know, and make this an exciting thing to have. So, you're in a world where most parents don't even communicate to their children. In fact, the parents would be, you know, shocked, if they found out even what the children are being taught at school. Because they get taught about this kind of stuff and the coming scientific age, etc. So, that's your big problem. The parents have already, in fact, the parents, they just pay for the upkeep of the children. And, like Bertrand Russell said, he said, the state will indoctrinate them. So, you get the state and the media in cahoots. And they sure do get indoctrinated well.

Jackie: Well, I guess that if I thought that it was inevitable, I would spend my time doing the things that I like to do. You know, I would start taking tap lessons again, and I'd start painting, and I would totally spend the time in pleasantries. And in my mind, knowing, that with God, Creator, all things are possible. And you've said it yourself, they've never, ever succeeded, and they're not going to this time. It doesn't mean that there isn't going to be a lot of bloodshed and a lot of, you know, all of what we've talked about going on. But for them to be successful, I doubt it.

Alan: Well, even to be successful, they've got to get...

Jackie: Everyone.

Alan: Well, they've got to get at least 65% of the public to agree with them or to go along with it.

Jackie: Well, thank you for that.

Alan: And that's generally what they've always. They can pretty well always. In all polls that are taken, there's really the same percentage really that you'll find go along with anything. Just to get along. And so, they can always count on those people.

Jackie: Remember we talked about, there's two things that made me think of Brave New World. No, excuse me, Nineteen Eighty-Four, George Orwell's book. When I said it one time to you, I said, one thing I didn't understand in that book is why they went to all the trouble to torture and torture and torture Winston, until he finally said, yes. He had to, yes, I love Big Brother. And then killing him. And you said, because if there's one holdout, they're not successful.

Alan: If there's one holdout, there's a flaw in their whole belief system.

Jackie: Exactly. So, there we go, Alan. That's another way of looking at it, isn't?

Alan: Oh, it is. There's no doubt with this bunch that are in power that do think they're gods, they won't be happy

until every knee bends. That's a fact. And one person standing up, or turning their back on them is enough to set them off on a rage, you know. See, it's interesting. See, people have always sought for a god, always, down through the ages. And because the individual has a natural... It's like Carl Jung said, he said, you can't weigh this, this fact, or feel it or see it or touch it or quantify it in any regular scientific way, but, because everybody, all down through the ages, has occasionally felt, there's something else beyond all of this. And then, of course, they gave you the priesthoods to use that need, and control you with your own need, you see. So, that's always been there. So, when you take away all deities, all of that, even the old deities that serve them well, the controllers, that inclination is still there. That's why they gave the New Age for the New Agers for the Age of Aquarius. They gave it, they gave it to them, you see. And all this oneness stuff. And they will be one, if they all want to get hooked up to the same computer. Good luck to them, you know. But, this craving or need to know that there's something else beyond you. If they can destroy that, that connection, then there's nothing between you and them as Gods. And they always said that they would make the state God. They always, even Communists said that. They'd eradicate all the deities and make themselves god over the people. And that's still what they want to do, worldwide, same thing. And so for them to be worshiped as Gods.

Jackie: So, those in the state are mini-gods, huh?

Alan: Oh, yeah. And that's what they want. Eventually, down the road, they want an obedient population that will obey the white-coated scientists, the new priesthood, and just do what they're told when these white-coated scientists speak and order them about. That's what they're really after. And it's so interesting that science is so close to séance.

Jackie: It puts people in a trance?

Alan: Well, it is interesting that all these big, high chutzpahs in the religions, I'm talking about the esoteric ones at the top, they're all into channeling, you know. And you look at the supposed knowledge that's come through channeling, it's all scientific stuff. It's all to do with science. And a lot of the so-called famous scientists were into this. Even going back to the 1500s. So, there's something to this. Where does knowledge come from? Where does knowledge, and sometimes even, thought, where does it come from? They've never been able to pinpoint in the brain how you are you. What makes you, you? As an individual. They know if they can damage the part of the brain, you can't move this or you can't move that, or even your ability to speak, in a motor sense, is malfunctioned. But they can't pinpoint the ghost in the machine.

Jackie: The ghost in the machine.

Alan: And so, that's been a big debate as well. But it also makes you wonder, where did these guys get their thoughts from. What motivates them?

Jackie: Well, you know you've said before, and I could not argue with this, even in my mind. I don't think they're human.

Alan: Whatever is in them isn't human. There's no doubt about that, it's anti-human. It's elitist to an insane degree. It's psychopathic, no doubt whatsoever. No empathy. And so, sure enough, from all those aspects, whatever is in them, is not human.

Jackie: Well, and maybe we talked about this on the air. It wouldn't hurt repeating, but when, when we first of all, the sense of or feeling of compassion. But when we are emotionless, the emotions are what makes us human maybe. Without emotion, they have no energy. And I've thought about this, and maybe it sounds left-field or la-la land or whatever. Well, I said it a long time ago, but I really didn't feel it and see it, the way that I do today, that what drives the machine, what drives the plan is the energy that they can initiate. In other words, anything negative, anything that isn't of love, and that would be, you know, compassion and kindness, and consideration, etc, etc. But anything that isn't of that is, is fear. But the negative. It's the negative energy. And I believe that they use the negativity, the negative energy that they can initiate in people. I believe that that's what's driving the whole plan, Alan.

Alan: What it is, it's an alchemical process. That's what they call it in the high esoteric circles.

Jackie: Okay, well expand on that please.

Alan: The earliest form of control was initiated through abuse and the outcome of abuse. And so, horror, fear, worry, terror, can be exploited to a neurotic degree, until you have a Pavlovian system. You change that which is natural into the unnatural system. And that's the alchemical process. And there's so many ways that they couch this, of bringing heaven to Earth, or the union of the Sun and the Moon, that's the old Rosicrucian Union of the hermaphrodite too, as above, so below. It's even in the New Testament written carefully in there.

Jackie: Where it says male and female, may he them?

Alan: No. It's written in the New Testament. It's in there too, where they talk about, what you loose in heaven, you also loose on Earth and vice versa. That's a spell, you know. And these are all alchemical processes of loosening the higher powers into the earth or onto the earth, but controlled through the few, who understand the process. This is what they used to call high magic at one time.

Jackie: Alchemical. A-L?

Alan: And of course, the bottom degrees of all these esoteric groups still maintain – of course, they don't know the truth, at the bottom. They still maintain that it's a self-improvement thing, where you arise up Jacob's Ladder, to heaven, by self-improvement. They don't realize that it's much bigger than that. It's literally a form of bringing the seething powers of Lucifer, if you understand what that means, and again, in the esoteric tradition, it's loosing that within society, through the chosen ones, the higher initiates.

Jackie: The power of Lucifer, if you understand what that means. Well, would you explain what you understand it to mean, please.

Alan: Well, Lucifer to them, is an intelligence, a great, phenomenal intelligence that manifests itself through logic and science, basically. Logic, science, what used to be called magic was just advanced science. And that only the wise ones with the higher capacity intellects could access it and be used by it successfully. And so, of course that's what they mean. That's what Albert Pike said in his *Morals and Dogma*, when they loose the seething powers of Lucifer.

Jackie: What powers?

Alan: Seething.

Jackie: Seething?

Alan: Yeah, like a seething sea, you know. And that's what he means by that. And even in Catholicism, you'll find that Satan and Lucifer were not one and the same entities. They were two different entities or beings, because the whole story is the esoteric tradition of the occult. The whole Old Testament is. And unfortunately, so is the new.

Jackie: So, when you said, Jehovah is Lucifer. You're talking about the...

Alan: No, Jehovah, actually in the high esoteric is the God of the World, or the Demiurgos, which the Greeks called him. In other words, although they respect the God of the World, and the natural laws, it's their job to overcome those laws through science. And so, they always put, they always give great respect to Jehovah for having the natural laws for a primitive people by the way. That's why it's written in there. In the New Testament, you follow the laws of Moses, because you were base then. You know, they meant primitive. And I give you the New Covenant. So, this is an ongoing tradition of esoteric religion, going back for many thousands of years.

Jackie: Thousands. Maybe hundreds of thousands, maybe millions. Because you know what, I just wonder if this whole thing reaches to a certain point at a certain time, then it starts all over again.

Alan: Well, they always talk about their thousand years of peace, until again.

Jackie: For seven years. What does that, what would be the interpretation of that?

Alan: It means that there's a form of Utopia. Now, when they talk about Utopia, remember, it's their Utopia, their plan they're talking about. It's a hell on earth for everyone else.

Jackie: Well, not really a hell on earth, because they're so zoned out, they're gone, Alan.

Alan: Well, from their point of view, remember there's two ways of looking at everything they give you. And so they see it from their point of view, where they'll have their thousand years of peace.

Jackie: Peace for them, yes. But when you think about it, if it came to this point, those who are left here, who are under that spell. Can you hear that storm?

Alan: Yeah, yeah.

Jackie: Part of that system.

Alan: That's Jehovah listening to you, you know.

Jackie: That's Jehovah, he didn't like that.

Alan: He's banging his feet on the sky there.

Jackie: I'm going to get smote, Alan.

Alan: Oh, you'll be smitten.

Jackie: Now I lost my train of thought. Shoot.

Alan: But that's what it's all about. You see, the whole thing is an esoteric tradition. It's down through the ages. The esoteric makes conformity for the elite to rule society. But they always carry their esoteric traditions through it. But it's all written within there, if you understand it.

Jackie: Well, I understand. Well, I know that you said that a jillion times. Very few of us understand it. So, it's really nice that you pick these parts and then help us understand what it means, symbolically to them, or esoterically. I'm going back in our conversation here for a minute, where we were talking about, there will be people who just won't be part of the system. And that, they don't really care. They'll just make it very difficult not to be.

Alan: That's what they do.

Jackie: Anita Hoge said that to me at one time. She said, they don't care, Jackie if some people live in caves and have their children natural childbirth, which no medical, no dental, you know, just living like primitives again. And think about Brave New World and think about Nineteen Eighty-Four. In Nineteen Eighty-Four, there were the proles. And, maybe you could explain, what the Proles were, because it was different than the other society in Brave New World.

Alan: Well, the Proles in Orwell's, were the Common people. The people most spied upon in a controlled society are the enablers, the helpers of the top controllers. In other words, all the bureaucrats.

Jackie: Because the Proles didn't have those televisions.

Alan: Well, they were also pretty well uneducated too. They were entertained, no doubt, etc.

Jackie: Do you know what blew me away about when I was reading about the Proles? These ladies they think, out in the backyard, hanging up their clothes. I hang my clothes up.

Alan: Yeah, and what's interesting too...

Jackie: Listen. They were talking about how to pick the winning lottery number. And I thought, oh my God, this book was written in 1948. And they had this lottery planned for us.

Alan: And you know why they had it planned. You see, the poor man, he watches all the fame and fortune going on in the movie industry and all this kind of stuff, of what he thinks are self-made people, and thinks that's what it is, the Great Delusion, because no one gets up there into the big boys' league, unless they bring you up. So, they give you the lotto. Now, you know why they call it the lotto?

Jackie: No, say.

Alan: Well, because the Pope, who gave the Knights Templar their Charter, was called Lotha, in the Germanic French version, they call him Lotho. His real name was Lothario. And the name for the lotto in Ontario is called Lottario. Just coincidence, of course. And, of course, Ontario, on the postal code, is ONT, which is Order of New Templars.

Jackie: Okay, but going back to Lotto, okay, you said that the Pope handed out what to the Knights Templars?

Alan: The charter.

Jackie: Okay, but wasn't there some kind of a selective system. It seems to me I read about this somewhere, or maybe you were talking about it. Because, the Lotto today is a game of chance.

Alan: It is. And of course, it's a scam, as everyone should know.

Jackie: And how does that relate to his name? That's what I'm wanting to know.

Alan: Gambling. Again, it goes back to the scam. It means, it literally means a scam. And the Knights Templars became the biggest bankers of Europe at the time, remember, and a good part of the Middle East too. They became, in fact, they were the first real bankers, international bankers, who brought in a checking society. You could use checks with them. And they would give you notes instead of the gold. And you could cash them in in one of their banks in the Middle East.

Jackie: They carried paper around in their pockets that signified their wealth, yes?

Alan: That's right. And of course, they were the only ones who could charge interest, as well, so they really were the start of the modern banking industry. And they didn't have to pay taxes as well, that's another thing.

Jackie: Well, what about the money changers in the temple? I thought that was the world bank at the time?

Alan: Oh, they were left to take the heat. They were left to take the heat, while the Knights Templars gobbled up the Lion's share, and when you look at the old maps of Europe, you'd be surprised at how much land they owned all over Europe. They were, if they hadn't been stopped, they would have ended up owning Europe.

Jackie: And who stopped them?

Alan: Well, it was a King Phillip in France that started, he invited them up there, supposedly on the pretense for a loan, and the Grand Master Mollee came up with a bunch of them, and he imprisoned them.

Jackie: And didn't he put out an edict that they were, they had to disband them?

Alan: Well, the pope eventually did put out an edict, because, when they found out, this was, this strange Christian Knighthood, remember, they were also a priesthood, first and foremost, and they were knights second. That's more important, really. And what came out, and had been coming out for a long time, was the strange practices. And they were also connected with the Old Man of the Mountain, that was the head of the Hassassins, or Hashashins, they called them, of the Middle East, who had been running that branch of the occult for a long, long time. They'd become brotherhoods together.

Jackie: Well, did you say that the Knights Templars were, oh, what is the word when they, like the nuns and the priests?

Alan: Oh, celibate you mean?

Jackie: Celibate. Did you say that they were celibate?

Alan: No, they didn't. They were sworn to relieve each other's sexual tensions.

Jackie: And that's where the term dog priest came in?

Alan: Oh, long before that. They used the dog priests even in ancient Israel. You can see that on their temple walls, where you turn right for the female house of prostitution and left for the male one. And they say the same in Greece too. They all had the same religion in ancient times, that's the big kicker.

Jackie: And today. My, my, Alan, what's new?

Alan: Well, I know.

Jackie: The more things change, the more they stay the same.

Alan: Well, they change through the Knights Templar.

Jackie: We're almost out of our hour. I heard the music, dog-gone it.

Alan: Dog on it, eh.

Jackie: Yeah. Dog on it. Okay, well, that just was interesting tonight. I don't know. So, the storm is over.

Alan: The storm is over. At least you won't be electrocuted on the phone.

Jackie: Well, I'm on my headset. I don't think I'm prone to electric shock on this thing. I think you have to be on a landline, don't you.

Alan: I would think so.

Jackie: Yeah, it's real interesting though that now that the broadcast is over the storm is over.

Alan: Well, that's you see. It's all timed that way.

Jackie: Okay, Alan, well, you take care.

Alan: And you too.

Jackie: Thank you for tonight.

Alan: Bye now.

Jackie: Bye.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

- BOOKS** "Cutting Through" & "Waiting for the Miracle....."
Volumes 1, 2, 3 Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....."
([Español](#)) & "Esperando um Milagre....." ([Português](#))
- Ancient Religions and
CDs History MP3 CDs: & Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2 Hours per Disc)
(1998-2000)
- DVDs** "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"

March 1st, 2006
Alan Watt (Solo) on
"Sweet Liberty"

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - March 1st, 2006 (Exempting Music, Literary Quotes, and Callers' Comments)

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca

alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &

for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** *postal* money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL *postal* money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram

(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –

Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

Good Evening, ladies and gentleman, this is Alan Watt, standing in for Jackie Patru, who has sinusitis right now, probably due to the chemtrails that are being stepped up across the country. And I've got it too, actually, but we'll struggle through this hour. I talked to Jackie about half an hour ago. There's no real format for this broadcast. Generally there never is. We just go off the cuff, so you'll have to persevere as I let loose whatever comes to my mind. This is the first of March, and it's 2006. We just witnessed the end of the Olympic games. I don't know if you watched the end of it. I don't watch the games, I watch the beginning and the end ceremonies, because they're highly telling with the occultic symbology they use in your face. And, of course, it was held in Turin, in the North of Italy, this year. And Turin used to be a stronghold of some of the ancient Cathars and so on, and Albigensians. And at the end ceremony, they showed you the oval, the oval rink or arena. Arena comes from Aaron, of course, the priest, high priest, circle. And it's an oval shape, and they showed you the big flaming obelisk type tower, with intertwined serpents, really, intertwined, snaking up the tower. And the fire coming out of the top, symbolizing the fire of the regenerative force, or the issue from the phallus, basically. Which you'll see on many Masonic obelisks across the country. They put one up for Kennedy after he was assassinated in Dallas. And that's got not a real flame shooting out, just a stone one. I guess that's because he was shot stone dead.

In this particular closing ceremony, they had dancers, hundreds of dancers dressed up, like Tarot cards, and the commentator said, it's because this region at one time was heavily into the Tarot card reading, and actually had permission apparently at one time to use them from the church and then it was withdrawn again, and then they were persecuted. And then the dancers made a circle of course, the eternal circle. And then they made a five-pointed star, which is the Masonic five-pointed star that you see, between wall and mart, Wal-Mart, you'll see it in Freemasonry. You'll see it on the American flag and many others. That's fire, air, earth, water, and of course, the added element is spirit. And they claim that the profane, the majority of the public don't have spirit, so you only get

four points instead of five if you're the average profane, you see. So I watched this Masonic parade, with other actors being dressed up as red flames themselves, and going around this arena. It's quite fascinating to watch how everything is put right in front of your eyes, and the majority of the public listen to the songs that are played and might even dance to them, but they don't really know what they're watching, or participating in, even, if they're actually there. But the world is full of a particular hidden religion's symbology. It is all around us. It's in all main logos of your major companies and corporations. Carefully hidden or slightly altered pyramids and triangles, and you have the double X, of course of Exxon Valdez, and you have the Crux Ansata, etc, etc, etc.

So, we live in a world where we take everything for granted, simply because all of that which is around us exists. You're born into it. And like all mammals, you look to your parents, your guardians, to warn you of danger. And if your parents were thoroughly brainwashed, then they don't warn you. They don't know. And then the child grows up thinking everything must have evolved this way, quite naturally. And that's how easy they keep this type of system going, where as Lenin himself, who really had the best education by the top bankers on the planet, because they had to create an opposition to create change, directed change that is. Lenin himself said that the public must never know that mankind could go off in a thousand different directions. They had to believe the one they were born and live in is a natural evolution, and do it unquestioningly. And we do. We're born into it. And so we go through this strange existence we call life, where immediately you'll see your national symbols flashed in front of you at school, or on television. You learn very quickly that soldiers are somehow special, if you're a little boy. And now it's little girls too, of course. And people who come from no background at all, at the very bottom of the ladder, will get somehow respect from the top of their country, and all the citizenry, if they wear this one form, this uniform. And they never question it from there on. We don't question what we're even taught at school, or even why we're at school, or who designed the school system, and who does it serve.

And of course, what we're living in, as Karl Marx said, it's an economic system. Every system since they call the birth of civilization is actually an economic system. And by that, they call it civilization. Meaning, it was an organized priesthood, or many priesthoods, specialized ones, like bureaucrats, from the days of Sumer onwards, that also handled money in the form of gold measure, or later on, gold coin, and of course, controlled trade. And through trade, they created little factory towns, in ancient Phoenicia, for instance. So it's never really stopped. And they even had Free Trade in ancient Phoenicia, if you think it's a brand new idea. They were already standardizing the coinage weight internationally in ancient times by the Phoenicians. And they wouldn't trade eventually. Once they got you hooked on trade, and having your little toy beads coming in, and all this kind of stuff, and even porn. They exported porn which was chiseled or baked in clay with little cartoon characters, and I guess they even gave a prize to their own version of Hugh Hefner in those days. They exported all the same stuff that's come down through the ages. And at the same time, they brought other priests with them to give them the opposite of the porn, etc, meaning sin and this is how you pay your god off with little bribes, called offerings, and maybe you'll be allowed to continue with your little sins in secret.

Right up until the present day, we've been controlled by an economic system they call civilization. They say it has a plan. It's called progress. No one, you'll find, defines for us what progress is. Or those who keep talking about progress never define it for us, I should say. Whose progress? A progress to what ends and to serve whom? Because we really are being shaped in a very ancient plan that the high occultists, and high occultists, you cannot buy their books in the regular bookstores. The high occultists own all the big publishing companies that churn out the rubbish for the people. They have their own inner archives for themselves, and for their offspring, who take over from them. They said that this Great Work, this great plan to perfect all that was imperfect, left imperfect by the Grand Architect of the Universe, began 4,500 thousand years ago. And this is this part of the plan, because there's many hints of previous ages and destructions, and so on. Possibly brought about by the same priesthoods, who keep trying over and over again.

And that's why, when Sumer came on the scene, for instance, it didn't evolve slowly, from guys dragging their knuckles across the desert floor like apes. No, they arrived on the scene with many bureaucracies as priests. A pantheon of deities to rule every part of a person's life. A full economic system with trade, internationally, in fact. They even traded with India. We're talking about 5,000 BC or so. And they didn't learn this from picking it up piece by piece. You could even get a baked receipt from the supermarket, the open air market, and you got it in fifteen

minutes, which when the computer breaks down at your supermarket, could maybe be a bit faster than the present.

So, we're talking about an understanding of commerce, science and control of the mind of populations, to make people accept slavery, and a definite caste system. A caste system, where you have an inbred elite, even at the days of Sumer. And that's come right down to the present day. We see it in India too, with the Brahmans, who claim to be more perfected physically, through their selective breeding, and, of course, they claim they have the best, highest spirits, reincarnated forever, to the present time. And we are going into an age now, we're into it actually, where the same mystery religion that ran all of the ancient world, is controlling us, shaping our minds, because they laid the foundations for this a long time ago. They shape the mind for years in advance, before the public even know their minds are being directed in a certain direction, and hence the New Age was brought in, ultimately, in the 1960s, first written about in the magazine called the New Age, which was the main publication of the Scottish Rite of Freemasonry. That was the title of it, the New Age. And they prepare the fields, which is your mind. They leave it fallow, then they plow it, then they harrow it, then they sift it, then they plant the seed. It can take generations to get the crop that they want, but they have it today.

And people haven't really noticed the rather quick changeover, where in many bookstores, major bookstores, the large shelves, which contained hundreds of the regular Christian books and so on, have all disappeared, and they're all full of the New Age books. They think these authors just spontaneously arise, but they don't. And it's because the mind was shaped long ago for the readers, the present-day readers to accept this new philosophy. Albert Pike, who was the Pope of Freemasonry, the world Pope of Freemasonry, in the late 1800s, and wrote the main treatise on it, *Morals and Dogma*, for those 33 and below, even though he himself was much higher and belonged to higher groups, stated in there, he says, that we have been behind every major revolution in the world. He said, and we never fail, because we always lay the groundwork. We never begin a premature revolution. And that goes with all change in society, because most revolutions are cultural revolutions. They're non-bloody, such as the sexual revolution, the feminist, etc, etc. These are non-bloody, but they take a long time to work behind the scenes, prepare the ground, and eventually have everyone accept the new norm. This is part of ongoing revolution, which in high Masonry they call struggle. "I struggle." That's why you find that even Adolf Hitler called it *Mein Kampf*, My Struggle. It's all Masonic, you see. All sides are Masonic in every battle. Without battle, you cannot have change.

And the laws of nature, being in opposition to each other, such as winter vs. summer and fall vs. spring, show this. And of course, 4,500 B.C. with the beginning of this part of the Great Work, to perfect that which was left imperfect, they said they'd have to use the laws of nature. And change in society, the sheep, you see, the great mass of people are called sheep in all ages, and they have good shepherds, the sheep will not go in the direction they want them to go. In fact they won't move at all, unless there is a conflict between two sides, on either side. And that way, they're directed to the next pasture, which is the next part of the age. So, the ancient occultists, above what we know as Freemasonry, who have guided all of this, are simply destroying the old structure. They are builders, remember, they build society, and they build culture. They're moving from the stage they've been at and used successfully for the last couple of thousand years, of Christianity in different varieties and forms. And they're dismantling it, of course, they've been dismantling it for a while. It's served its purpose. It kept the people obedient to a caste system in Europe, with kings and queens and aristocracy and nobility. They made sure that in the King James version, they put in there that all government comes from God, just to make sure that they would obey, you see.

And the oddest thing of course, down through the ages, is that these European countries, where the people were always recruited, given uniforms, often the first new clothing they'd ever had in their life, and became suddenly respectable, before they went off to get slaughtered. It's awfully strange that the same techniques which were used then are still used today. They could never really click. They never thought that, how come they shouldn't kill, and yet, it was okay to kill when their governments actually encouraged it. Not only that, you get medals for doing it, if you live that long, that is. And you would have eventually ticker-tape parades, and you'd be held up for your five minutes in the sun, before you were cast off into the streets without a pension. So, this is the reality of this incredible system, including its history, which we're given. How they can actually indoctrinate you never to stand up to a tyrannical system in your own country, and even when it is tyrannical, they can tell you to believe in god, and god's watching you, and don't kill. But when they tell you to go and kill for economic reasons, for the elite abroad

somewhere, the men just rush off. That's a tribal technique, a tribal instinct, which the elite understand. They bring out the symbols, the brass bands, or the bagpipes or whatever it is, and the young guys, who run on hormones, and cannot think, they're too young to know what's going on, they don't even know who they are themselves at that age, run off, and either win or lose, although the elite never win or lose, you'll notice. Generally, the countries' leaders of both sides will share the loot, the booty, as they used to call it. Where the people, it kept the populations down. So, war fulfilled many functions.

In the 20th Century war was preordained by Albert Pike and others, of various high Masonic institutes, who wrote about it freely about it at one time, and they said that there would be three World Wars. One definitely with Germany, possibly two with Germany. The third one would be Zion against Islam. And we're seeing that being fulfilled now. H.G. Wells wrote about that too in his novel version, *Shape of Things to Come*, where he even put Basra in as the focal starting point of the third one, and of course, he was in Britain when he wrote it, and in Basra, is the major area and city that the British troops went into in Iraq, this time. So, these guys know the agenda, and we are simply living a script, pre-written, long before we were actually born. We can find many of the big players belong to the Trilateral Commission. The Trilateral Commission was formed from members of the Council on Foreign Relations for America, which is the American branch of the Royal Institute of International Affairs. Any non-Commonwealth country is called a Council on Foreign Relations country.

And we find that the Trilateral Commission was set up initially to bring in the three trading blocs that Karl Marx wrote about in the 1840s in *Das Kapital*. Karl Marx wrote this in London, and he was put up by the Rothschilds, bankers, of course, because the rich men of the world always have run the world, since they introduced their money civilization system. And they had to create an opposition to themselves in a sense, or at least the appearance of opposition. To get the Great Work through you must have what appears to be a direct antithesis to the thesis, and that's why they created a system which was supposed to declare that they would destroy capitalism completely and get rid of the old caste system and bring in a world with experts running it at the top, and scientists, etc, run on reason and logic and yaddah, yah. And everybody would serve the state, and of course, the people at the bottom believed it, and the people in the middle, management level, got a different version, and then the ones up at the Politburo level and even above them, got the real version. That's how it works, you see. Karl Marx wrote about the three trading Blocs, back in the 1840s, funded by the Rothschilds, who owned the Bank of England. And of course, they also owned the banks in Germany, and Italy and a few other countries. And you find that they funded the Communists.

Karl Marx, also by the way, Karl Marx wrote letters to Abraham Lincoln, they're in the Congressional records, because he congratulated Lincoln on upholding the unification of the Americas, or the United States, because, in Communist ideology, a strong central government must take over all laws, regulations, etc, over the entire country. And so, for Americans who want to research that, you can look into your Congressional records and you'll find that, that Abraham Lincoln was in correspondence with Karl Marx, and had tremendous congratulations from the latter on his ability to keep this particular goal, which they both knew, they understood, but the masses didn't, in mind.

During the Cold War that came on after World War II, there was the so-called arms race. That again is a great thing with war or pretend wars. They can tax the people to the hilt. The people think that they're being saved, they're protected. Meanwhile, the money was being funneled into NASA, the NSA, they all have ni-sa sounds, because that's the Hebrew/Aramaic word for the head, for the head of the Sanhedrin, it's called, Nasa, or Nasi, if you like. And that is no coincidence. And so, NASA has been putting more satellites up there for future use, which ultimately will have to do with the controlling of our ID cards, with the active chips in them, which are now out in the open. They are definitely active chips. And ultimately, the inserted chip is to come afterwards. The card is only a stepping stone. And all the technology was made through budgets getting funneled to these experimental labs to do with what's happening today, not with what was happening in the Cold War at all, to do with high-tech observation, control of people, through the trick of the elect, of course, which is electricity, which they knew in the 1700s they would use. Benjamin Franklin wrote about it, if anybody cares to look into it.

So, electricity, computers, etc, were mandated for a stepping stone towards where we're going very shortly, which is to be a totally controlled world, where, as they said in their plan, their great plan, of course, they wrote about it. And

they called it Revelations in the New Testament. That's written in such exoteric and esoteric language, which is typical of the ancient brotherhood. And they tell you right in there that the age would come where no one could buy or sell without the mark or the image of the beast. It's the mark, really. And a mark of course, could be a scratch, insertion or whatever. You couldn't buy or sell. And of course, the cashless society is coming along with this new ID card which every country in the world is putting into place at the same time. In fact, in Canada, they pulled out Stockwell Day recently, and gave him his first thing to tell the public, which was that well, the US is bringing it in, and Britain has brought it in, and other countries in Europe are bringing it in, so we must bring it in too; we can't be left behind. And I guess that logic, which they always use for this kind of thing, would mean that if they're eating fetus in China, then I guess we should be doing the same thing here. So, there's no logic. It's an agenda, and that's the reason it doesn't really make sense to us. This ID card, according to Stockwell Day, will also be your international passport. He did say, it's not just a national card, it's an international card, which will tell you that the regional and international computers, supercomputers, are already set up to take these things.

And they were set up years ago, because back in about 1995, Canada bought five super Cray computers, and it was written about at the time. Each supercomputer could handle technically all the data in Canada, and the reporters in the Toronto papers were scratching their heads wondering why little old Canada was buying all these super Cray computers. These things take buildings to put them in. They are nitrogen cooled. These aren't your little tabletops. Australia at the same time, in the early '90s, mid '90s, was doing the same thing. And some reporters, I have them on videotape, talking in the mid-90s, were talking about this. They said, well, you know, there's going to be a coming ID card, don't you. So they all know this. 9/11 was simply the Pearl Harbor event that Brzezinski talked about must occur to get the people motivated behind the war which was to begin, according to his book, *The Grand Chessboard*, published in '98, it would begin in Afghanistan, which it did, and then go over to Iraq, then into Iran, and then Syria. And they would finish off the job that Britain began, of standardizing the world into one system, one legal/economic system, educational system, worldwide, because we all must become one.

The real meaning of "one" is not what the New Agers are dreaming about. That's all the stuff that's been fed to them, by the big boys who churn out their books for them. The oneness that the big boys are talking about is actually a zombie land basically, a Borg land, where most of the public will simply be programmed for the work. They'll be unable to think of themselves as a distinct individual.

(Commercial Break)

Hello, ladies and gentlemen. I think I'm back. We generally get a bit of music there when it starts again. First of all, I'll tell you, that I'm on again on the X-zone radio, tonight, which will be 1am Eastern. And that's broadcast on a whole bunch of AM stations, as well as the internet radio. It comes out of Hamilton, Ontario. And that should be a pretty good program, I think, or broadcast. I hate the word program, because we're all being programmed. It's also being broadcast in Australia and the UK and other countries too. On March the 5th and 12th, I'll be on the internet radio, which is called Eye on the Future with Hehpsehboah. And I know that will roll well, because there's a bit of interaction there, which helps to give it a bit of fire.

So, things may be picking up, it's hard to tell how long we have, really, to discuss things which must be discussed before it's forbidden. We're almost at that stage now, where if you say anything contrary to the present agenda, it's called anti-government, which is a direct translation from the Soviet term used over there, as was political correctness a direct translation from the Soviet term. So, the Soviet is actually here. The Soviet system is now merged with the capitalist system, and that's what they call the third way, which Mr. Gingrich was talking about, as he tossed out Mr. Toffler's books, called *The Third Wave*. It's the merging of the two into the one system for global reconstruction. A Communistic, overbearing bureaucracy to deal with every part of an individual's life, with the usual elite at the top above all of that, who are called the dominant minority, according to Plato. They call them the dominant minority, the inbred group at the top, who own the wealth of the world, with their helpers down beneath them.

This is the world we're going into, and it's a part. It's a step-by-step world, until they have literally us implanted with these brain chips, which are talked about at the Loyola meetings, the World Science Meetings, sponsored by the US

Department of Commerce. Where the scientist said, it's all ready to go. All they had to do was to get the people to accept this chip, inserted into their body, would be to start putting it into cartoons, promoting it at kindergartens and schools, and putting it in novels and movies as a good thing to have. And they already are putting them in all of those things, of course. Preparing the ground, again, the field, plowing it, harrowing it, and then planting it, and the people will think it's a natural evolution, once more. However, Arthur Koestler, who worked on this technique of lobotomizing the mind said, it must be done for World Peace. Peace means peace from the people. That's what it means. It means that the people won't have to have entertainment and sports and all this kind of stuff to keep them occupied. We'll simply be programmed like the Borg, on the Starship Enterprise, to do specific tasks.

I'd like to thank a woman in Sweden, who's been asking for my books. They should be out tomorrow. And she's a nice woman in her 80s. It shows you that age has nothing to do with following, studying, nor waking up to what's really going on. And in some people, they simply have that hunger; others don't. And we certainly cut through the nonsense that's out there. And it's top-heavy with nonsense, put out by the big boys of Tavistock, who also shove the authors out there, to write out thousands of books, to confuse you even more. And that's always been the way they shape our minds into certain directions. So, I'd like to thank Maria, and they should be out tomorrow.

For those in Australia, who were asking about the international meeting I read from some time ago, it was actually, I thought it was in Melbourne, it was in Sydney, Australia, October 1938. It was the Royal Institute of International Affairs, World Meeting. Very important meeting. And they did have US members there from the CFR. Every attendant from every country is listed in the back. All the Australian delegates. They have the ones from New Zealand, Britain, Ireland even, and India. And in this book, they go through the entire Structure right up into 2000 and beyond, to create a New World Order and it's those terms. A New World Order, and how they would use a structured system to control the people. A structured system run by experts, which of course, that is also backed up by Lord Bertrand Russell, who wrote *The Impact of Science on Society*. So, in this book, if you can get a hold of it, it was printed by the Oxford University Press, Toronto. It has a list of all the Royal Institutes: the Canadian Institute, the Australian Institute, the New Zealand, South African, and the one from India, and the United States of course, were in attendance. So it has all your big players.

And what you'll find in it, is that the top leaders of Left and Right Wings were all members of it. And this is a Masonic organization, by the way. Because in Masonic law, they can speak equally on the floor, on the square, on the level, as they say. And so they had all the people who would create the dialectic, the fight between left and right, etc. They'd have the leaders there hammering out the agenda, and how they would make it work on the people. Their goal, ultimately, would be a world where people would have constructive world citizenship. And this is the very end of the book, in fact, some members of the conference called it a World Order, a New World Order, some, the Good Life. Some spoke of Constructive World Citizenship, or the Brotherhood of Man, that Masonic term again. Still, in other words, other words used, which might serve as a motto both for the Commonwealth, and for the World Order of which he and his companions dreamed was developed in each individual, a sense of duty to his fellow man. In later conferences, they call it a sense of duty to the state. In fact, they say, that you would not be born, unless they had a need for you to serve the World State. They go through the coming-up World War II. They pretty well know they were going to win it. They said they would defend the Soviet Union, at all costs. This was in this one book. This was the minutes and speeches of their meetings. And, as I say, this was long before I was a gleam in my father's eye, you know. The whole future was in here.

And of course, they also knew that towards the end of the millennium, Russia would just simply bring down its system and merge with the West. That was the merger, which Mr. Gorbachev talked about, just before he left, when he was premier of Russia. He said to his fellow Russians, he said, some people will say that Communism is dying or is dead. He says, do not believe it. He says, we're simply moving out into the world to fulfill our destiny. In other words, that was always the plan that once they had created this system, they'd merge it with the west, with the banking system, the dominant elite of the West, and they would run the world in a constructive, scientific manner, where experts would run the show, intellectual experts. And that's what we have today.

Lenin also wrote about this same thing. At the beginning of the 1900s, he said, towards the end of the millennium and into the new, the world would be so top-heavy, so top-heavy with bureaucracy and bureaucratic departments

overreaching each other, that there would be some confusion. So, he's quite right there, because we see that today, with so many government departments, literally stepping over each other, on each other's turf. So, in this particular book from the meeting of the Institute of International Affairs, they talk about the possible necessity of bringing the United States into the war, possibly by an attack by Japan on the United States. This was in 1938, folks.

So, if you think things just happen, please just read your New Age books, burn incense, live in a bubble, chant your 'om', eat your seeds and health foods, and just turn your back on what's happening, because you've effectively been disabled from participating in the creation of destiny. This world we're living in is actually participate in destiny. The New Agers are soaking up all these propaganda books, which are thinly disguised as promoting the new religion, to believe that 2012 is going to be the end of the world according to the Maya Calendar, and all of that. Well, I'll tell you, you see, those guys who represent the Mayans that they've dug up for some shows, are all Masons, you see. Just like the American Indians were sold down the river by their chiefs who became Masons. Joseph Brant was one of their first ones for the tribes up in Canada and the States, and he joined the British side during the American Revolution. And he told some of his other members of the tribes to join the American side, which is typical dialect once again. His son, Norton, took over, as the Grand Master of the Federation of the Six Nations I think they called it. We have the same thing in Africa too, with Mr. Mandela and all the usual leaders. They're all high Masons.

And when you become a Mason, you leave your old family behind. And your new family is the new international brotherhood of Masons, you see. And that's who you serve. You swear oaths to that. You no longer belong to the people who still identify with you. You may lead them, but you will lead them up the garden path, because you're now let into the real agenda. And those ordinary people below you, are the profane, the dark ones. They live in the darkness, you see. And you simply lead them to where your brotherhood wants them to go. They are there to be used. And in fact, Albert Pike, the Pope of Masonry, said, those who will not use their own power of reason and intellect are nothing more than beasts of burden and meat on the table by choice and consent. And therefore, in that case, if that's their choice, then those who are the true predators have the right to use them. That's what it means, by the law of nature. So, they were nice guys, eh?

This is the real intent behind it. It's a class, caste type system. And they have all the New Agers reading all this Mayan stuff. The same tricks they pulled with Christianity for thousands of years. "Well, geez, I mean, God wrote revelations, didn't he? And God said it's going to all end, you know, and all this was going to happen, and there's nothing we can do, because it's God's will." And here you come with this updated Mayan, well, prophecy, spontaneous prophecy, it's all going to end in 2012. And the New Agers will say, there's nothing you can do about it. You know, it's just written that way. This is the oldest con in the book. Conology, the priest's con. Kahn is priest, by the way. So, you hear all of this stuff, and it's rubbish.

And the main thing is, you can find all the real stuff by the guys who implement it, and plan it, and write about it. Arthur C Clarke was one of the highest Masons in Britain, and through two movies, written in the '60s, he goes through the beginning of the push for the New Way of things, which begins in 2001, hence the name of his first movie. And it was to be completed by 2010, hence the name of his second movie. You see, one of the highest Masons. And it's nothing to do with what you think is in the movie. It's set in space, and on earth, and in space, but it's actually the occultic journey. And you'll see the one guy overcoming the computer, the sun, HAL, for Halogen, Halcyon. And HAL, H-A-L, each letter after the alphabet is I and then you have B, and M. IBM, the computer. He overcomes the master, you see, and becomes a god himself. In 2010, you have him coming back as a god, who can go back and forth through time, never ages. And he tells all the people on earth, "something wonderful is going to happen." Can't tell them what, but "wonderful is going to happen". Well, we know what it is, because at the Loyola meetings, we've all to have a brain chip by then. And they said we'd all be interlinked in a form of electronic telepathy. But they go further and tell you that there'd be no such thing as an individual once this has occurred. It will be the end of individualism as we know it. Of course, the elite will not take this, because they must retain their self-preservation, survival mechanisms, because they will be planning the destiny and steering the ship of earth.

This is where you'll find the real agenda. They've been training everyone that we'll all be one. We'll all be one. And of course, the New Agers are falling into it, not knowing, hey, it's going to be done electronically. Some will like it. Some will think, this is fantastic, being linked up electronically; it's a natural evolution. Well, I just wish I could find a

planet for them to go to, and leave the rest of us alone. Because if there's any natural abilities, they won't be used. In fact, you won't be able to cultivate any natural abilities. It will be the end of that.

So, this is the real world we live in. It's been planned, down through the ages, for centuries, and thousands of years, to bring us to this step, of a well-ordered, planned society. The United Nations, un in French, U-N, for one, is a sort of front man for this dominant minority who run the world, this inbred bunch that have selective breeding, like the Charles Galton-Darwin family breeding into one family, the Wedgwood family, for at least six generations. That's all they married were Wedgwoods. They made pottery, so I think all the Darwins are a bit potty, and that explains it. Charles Darwin's own children, because of all this interbreeding for generations with them, his ten children, eight of them died right away. One ended up dying soon after. And I think the last one died in an insane asylum. So then they started breeding with the Galton family. And so Charles Galton family, wrote *The Next Million Years*. Sir Charles Galton, 1950s wrote this book, boasting about the next million years they're going to control, if we let them, of course. And he talked about the culling of the majority, since we won't need them anymore. He says, if the ordinary masses breed any more, they'll overtake us, meaning the inbred elite, and wipe them out. And so, he says, we better do it first to them.

And that's where we're going today. All of the threats of war, this ongoing nonsense of terror everywhere, is all to get the public off balance, to allow the elite to terrorize us, and dictate to us what we must do. And to give themselves the powers to do it. Interestingly in 1998, Allan Rock of Canada, a sort of lifelong player in politics, who apparently is related to the Rockefellers according to rumor, but I can't verify that. Allan, he's now, of course, ambassador to the UN. When he was the Minister of Justice, he introduced an omnibus Crime Bill, which was introduced in the US at the same time by Mr. Bill Clinton. And this really is the same thing as this new anti-terrorism bill, and they were pushing it through in 1998. And it has in it then, and it did go through here in Canada, because being a good democracy, we have no say in it at all. That's perfect democracy. In it, it said, they could arrest anyone on any suspicion, and hold them indefinitely without trial, meaning for the rest of their lives, and no one would know where they went, etc, etc. And even the reporters were scratching their heads saying, why is this being pushed now, when the world is so peaceful and happy and safe, etc. Well, Mr. Rock took his orders from people above the prime minister. He was in on the agenda. And they were preparing the road for 2001, before it even happened.

Zbigniew Brzezinski put his book out in '98, talking about the need for this Pearl Harbor event. He belonged to the New American Century Club. A private club of the Bushes, Wolfowitzes, Cheneys, Rumsfelds, etc, who published their own agenda, first in '92, and then, again in '98, themselves. It's still available, apparently on some websites. And they go through the same scenarios, starting with Afghanistan, Iraq, Iran, Syria, and so on. And taking the oil. So, we're just living through a script, right now. And I want everyone to keep in their mind that the fifty-year plans, the hundred-year plans, etc, of Communism, are being used by us today. We have five-year plans for this part of the agenda, ten for that, fifty for that. It's the same bunch, running the same show, as always. And that's why they have these MOs they leave behind them.

Now, in October 2005, a reporter, called Packer, wrote in the Boston Globe, and a few other papers across the country, what a senior advisor to the Bush administration said to the reporters that day. And it's so important we realize that the advisors, you see, are more important than the front men. In Masonry, number one is never the boss, it's always number two. That's a Masonic fact. Two is more important than one. And the advisors are tremendously important, because they're unelected. They are globalists, because they all implement through their own presidents or prime ministers, the same global agenda at the same time. So, someone is training them. In the occult, they call them the Grey Men, because their floor is the chessboard, the black and white, and they are the Grey Men. They move between one world and the other to the real guys who rule the world. So, they tell, they write the scripts. The presidents read these scripts and prime ministers, and this is what one of these advisors, and script writers said, printed in the Globe and Mail, October 30th, 2005.

He said, "We are an empire now. (A: Now, that's the New American Century, you see, the Club they belong to.) And when we act, we create our own reality. And while you are studying that reality, judiciously, as you will, (A: Just like some of them on shortwave. They just parrot what's happening today.) we'll act again, creating other new realities, which you can study too. And that's just how things will work out. We are history's actors, and you,

all of you, will be left to study what we do."

A statement from the senior Bush administrative advisor. And that's what they do. They gave us spins on everything. They give us fake realities. People should watch *Wag the Dog*. It went through the Bosnia war before it happened, just exactly as it eventually did happen. They put it in our face, all the time. And those who understand what's happening, must cultivate their own individuality. Because the world they're creating is the world of absolute, total collectivism. A worldwide plantation, where people will be grown for their purposes, to serve this world plantation. Their thousand years of peace they call it, when we're all chipped and we're no longer us. We're an it. We're a Borg. The original bee, B-org. You see. And it's up to individuals not to keep their head down and be timid, because this is a battle. This is a battle for the mind, for the spirit, for the soul of every individual that's ever lived before us. All the poor souls who've struggled and pioneered and done all the right things for thousands of years, but never knowing the agenda. And it's also for those to come, because we do not have the right to say, "I'm okay. Maybe I'll get through this and retire before the end comes." That's the most selfish, opt-out, cop-out statement I've ever heard before. This is a battle for all time, for the past, the present, and the future. And people must stand up and be counted, and say their peace, and tell others, because, don't be covered by tyrants' speeches and tyrants' threats. You are an individual living, living, divine being. And it's up to you to use that divinity. Really use it and let it shine out there.

Anyway, that's all for tonight folks. It was rather spontaneous, and I hope you tune in again, next week, when Jackie will be back on Wednesday, and Darren will be in on Monday, Tuesday. Thank you very much. Thank you.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

- BOOKS** "Cutting Through" & "Waiting for the Miracle....."
Volumes 1, 2, 3 Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....."
([Español](#)) & "Esperando um Milagre....." ([Português](#))
- Ancient Religions and
CDs History MP3 CDs: & Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2 & Hours per Disc)
(1998-2000)
- DVDs** "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"

March 8th, 2006
Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca

alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** *postal* money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL *postal* money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

Jackie Patru: Good Evening, folks. Thanks for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. It is Wednesday, and it is the 8th of March, in the year 2006. And I'm glad you're with us tonight, folks. Let me share a spiritual message here. "Those who remember always that they know nothing, and who have become willing to learn everything, will learn it." Alan, what are the Ides of March? And when are they?

Alan: It generally goes up to about the 13th, altogether.

Jackie: But when does it start and what is it?

Alan: Well, it's basically the beginnings in different conjunctions, with the sun and so on, and different stars. And it was always foreboding of something ominous for some people. Although, in the high mystery religion, their year begins in March.

Jackie: Who was it that said, "Beware the Ides of March?"

Alan: That was for the Caesar who got assassinated in Rome. You know, "et tu Brutus."

Jackie: Okay. Well, it just popped in my head. I realized, you were talking last night about the March Hares. And then the Ides of March popped in my head, and I realized I really don't know what the Ides of March is. Okay, alright, well. Thanks for taking over last night, by the way.

Alan: Oh, it was no problem.

Jackie: I found my puppy, so, everything came out fine. Well, there was something that we were talking about yesterday. I think it was yesterday. And I mentioned this to you, and I think you said that you wanted me to mention it on the air, because you wanted to say something about it, when I mentioned that I had, my pores were emitting a metallic odor. And I had that happen some time ago, and it went on for a couple days. Was that what you wanted me to bring up? You wanted to say something about it?

Alan: I mean, this spraying that has so much aluminum oxide in it, is giving people strange, well, so many people have infections, bronchial, sinus infections because of the spraying. They're stepping it up big time. And with aluminum oxide and barium in it, barium is also a sort of metallic salt, and titanium, another one, another metallic salt in it, and I know that last year I could taste a couple of times, in my mouth, the taste of aluminum. And so, we're absorbing this stuff by breathing it. It's in the water supply. The vegetables pick it up, because they're drawing up the moisture from rain and snow and so on. So, we're getting dosed and saturated with this stuff, and sometimes your body is trying to throw it off and get rid of it. And it can come through the pores as well.

Jackie: That is exactly, it's right in my pores. And like I said, I can't even shower it away. I mean, it will be gone right after my shower. I was upstairs vacuuming this evening, earlier. And I was dressed too warmly, and I started perspiring a bit. And it was really, it was there. It was very evident, Alan. But that would be good that the body is ejecting it, wouldn't it?

Alan: If your body can still do that, it's definitely good, because it's accumulative in the body. And some people are actually having, getting into this area of it, a lot of people are getting constipation today, and that's another side effect of aluminum oxide. It's a binder. It attracts all moisture to it, and so, it will constipate people. That's another major thing that's happening on a wide scale, today.

Jackie: Well, I did notice that, you know, I don't have a metallic taste in my mouth. And I would think I would. It's just really being emitted, you know, from my skin. Alan, a couple or three days ago, I don't know when it was, I kept having this taste in my mouth. I like lemons, and sometimes, I'll just, you know, slice a lemon and salt it, and eat the lemon and the rind and everything. And I haven't been eating lemons, and it was absolutely a taste in my mouth like I had been eating lemons.

Alan: Well, that could be a bit of it too. And it can actually make it taste initially sometimes like lemon, a citric juice, or even a sort of mild taste of onions, you know. But once it gets heavier, you'll actually taste it. You'd think you'd actually licked an aluminum pot or a pan or something. And it's just incredible. It's happening all across the planet, except for China and Switzerland, apparently. And most people are oblivious to it.

Jackie: Isn't it amazing how many people know about this? because there are a lot of people who know about it, Alan. And yet, not one thing has been done about it. There's total silence from the other side.

Alan: Absolutely. That tells you, that a media that won't tell you this, isn't going to tell you truth on anything. I hope people learn that basic lesson. Because media is such an essential arm of government, to give us this reality, and all the nonsense within the reality. It shows you the cohesive power of all media, when not one of the major ones will come out and even briefly or even sketchily mention what's happening above the skies every day and falling on the people.

Jackie: I'll tell you what they did back, I remember it was 1998 when I started talking about it on the broadcast. In early 1998, because I was still on at 6pm. And there were, oh, my goodness. When I opened up the subject, I had calls coming from every place, Alan, and people who were very, very aware of it. But then I think it was, oh, it was in the year. One of the networks did, like ABC or one of them, they did about a three or four minute, a little thing on these chemtrails, only they didn't call them chemtrails of course. But they actually showed satellite pictures of them, and they claimed they were coming from passenger planes. Commercial passenger planes. Right, like they do loopy loops, and make checkerboards in the sky and little Xs and things like that. But, you know, it probably, it satisfied a lot of people, I would imagine.

Alan: Yeah, a lot of people want to be satisfied, because they truly want to believe that the media is there to tell them what to think about, and what to warn them about. They truly do believe that. And Zbigniew Brzezinski said they were making, they were getting to a stage where the average individual would be unable to come to a reasoning conclusion, by themselves, and would actually subjugate themselves, and believe that the media is there to make their decisions for them, to think for them, and that's happened with most people. They want to believe they're being well taken care of in fantasy land. And in this wonderful, fascist, socialist structure, and they truly believe that they're being well taken care of, and if there was anything worth knowing that was going to harm them, the media would tell them.

Jackie: Of course, and besides that our government would never do anything that would hurt us.

Alan: Oh, of course. They're there to help us, yeah.

Jackie: Well. See, you see the whatever it is happened to people's thought processes. I'm sure that probably every single listener has experienced this. I was talking to a friend last summer. We were outside, and there happened to be some chemtrails being laid. And I had mentioned them to him before, and I said, look up there, and he looked up, and I said, that's what I was telling you about. And then I made sure that, you know, I differentiated between a contrail, and most people know what a contrail is, but I even explained it to him, and I said, now you watch this and it isn't going to go away. And then I told him, that you know, there are websites, and that they have done samples, air samples and etc, and that there are heavy metals in them, barium and aluminum, and that they've even found viruses, etc, etc. And you know what he said? "I'll be darned." That was it. Not like, well, who's doing this, or why are they. Not any concern at all, Alan.

Alan: No, they literally will subjugate their own reasoning abilities, and their own, what should be their own perceptions, they've given them over to media, to do their thinking for them. And Brzezinski said this was a scientific technique they'd been using on an increasing level since the 1950s, and they were setting it up in the '70s, and we're seeing the end product today, where the public truly, truly believe the media is an appendage to their brain to do their thinking for them. They truly believe that. And so, in other words, no matter what they see, if the media hasn't told them to think or worry about it, they will dismiss it immediately from their mind. That's how simply it works. It's terribly simple.

Jackie: It's terribly sad, too.

Alan: It's awfully sad, absolutely. And there's also people who are finding that they're getting memory blocking in their conversations. You know, they're forgetting names, or even where they were in their conversation. This is becoming more common now and with the aluminum buildup in their bodies. This is all part, of course, it's a multi-faceted agenda, just the spraying alone, where they're using the HAARP, the scalar technology, which Brzezinski also talked about. Now, this guy was secretary of state for war, for a few presidents. And he's still an advisor to the present one. And this was his speciality, this form of, he called it Technotronic warfare, where they could use this kind of scalar technology, basically create a massive conductor through the air, by metallic particles, and then beam these frequencies throughout the air, and the public, who would be saturated with this stuff, would become walking antennas. And they would receive these signals. It could make them placid. It could alter their brain chemistry by stimulating certain things and slowing down others. This is technotronic warfare. And he wrote about it in his own book, *Between Two Ages*, and the chapter was called the Technotronic Era. And in there also, you'll find that part where he says the public will be unable to come to a reasoning conclusion by themselves shortly. He goes through that in that book. So, they're actually doing it, you see. It's being done. And in this last summer, I noticed, when it's heavy in the summer, you'll notice, you get shocks off your car, things you would get in the wintertime. In a humid summer, you're now actually getting shocks from doorhandles going into stores and things.

Jackie: Static electricity.

Alan: And that's because the aluminum oxide is hygroscopic. It attracts all moisture to it, binds it from the air, and takes it right down to the actual ground that you're standing on, so that the air becomes dry, you see. And that's

what's causing that. So, see we're not just guinea pigs, we're actually part of the final agenda here.

Jackie: It's gone way beyond guinea pig stage.

Alan: Yes. They were testing this stuff in the 1950s, they were testing it then. It was interesting, and here's how the con goes. I call it the conology. In the 1960s, this is typical, when the UFOs began to be seen. And of course, Area 51 was making them. They still are. They diverted the attention to, oh, it's from outer space. So that immediately took the attention off into outer space, we're not doing it, it's the aliens that are doing it. And, at the same time they did that, they started giving little blurbs in the newspapers, the same media that's keeping quiet today, remember. The media is saying, oh, strange things are happening. There's this angel hair coming down to the ground. And they gave it the term angel hair, giving it this mystical, you know.

Jackie: Oh, they actually said that?

Alan: Oh, yeah. It's angel hair and the weirdest thing, they said at the time, the weirdest thing is that there's always a UFO being seen in the vicinity before this stuff comes down. So, right away, people are getting doused here and there with this big candy cane type floss coming down, in patches, over their cars and things. And immediately, they're all saying, because the media said so, oh, you know, there must have been aliens here, and UFOs. Well, that was the testing of the stuff they're dropping today. Because, when it comes down in a cold atmosphere, it will often come down in big clumps. It's like the old cotton weeds, only they're coming down through the sky, and they're like candy cane, and once they hit the ground they sort of melt.

Jackie: Yeah, I think, you know, we were looking into the dimethyl bromide, what the heck is it called. Oh, gosh, I can't remember the name of it, this was one of the first emails I got about the chemtrails, and said, it's confirmed. EDB or something like that is in the chemtrails, and they gave the phone number of a lab in Ohio, that EDB, ethyl-dibromide. EDB, I think ethyl-dibromide. And they gave the phone number of the lab where you could call and confirm it. Well, I tried, and it was the wrong number, but I called information and got the correct phone number of the lab he mentioned. And I told him what I was calling for. And they put me in touch with the man who had done the sampling. And he said, I cannot give you the results of this, because it was a private person, you know, who had the sample done, and I can't divulge it. But he said, I will tell you this. There's no more than 10% EDB in that sample. Okay, so, he admitted that EDB was in there. I might be saying it wrong, but that's what I think it is. Anyway, I started doing some research on that. They used it, initially, Alan, as a pesticide. And they were just spraying it all over the food stored, corn, and wheat grains, and stuff like that, and the Department of Environmental Protection, in Texas, I've got all this stuff in files, in there in my studio. They had demanded to do a study on this. They had done many, many studies on it, but all the studies were done by the company that had manufactured it, and said, oh, it's safe, safe, safe. And suddenly, the federal EPA, put it, this was after it had been used for ten years, as a pesticide, they put an emergency stop on it, and said there is no safe level. And then they started putting it in the JP8 fuel. And I have the information on that, too, and even the manufacturer's data, whatever they call it, safety data sheets. And they were actually adding it to the jet fuel, and at that time, they were talking about making the JP8 fuel like an international type of fuel. So, any commercial or military plane could fuel up anywhere in the world. And they mentioned that this stuff freezes at about, I think it was 50 degrees. So, you know, when they put it out in the air, up there, then it will fall down in these, what they were calling angel hair.

Alan: Now, what the angel hair was, was polymer.

Jackie: Okay, well, this stuff literally dissipates when it gets warmer.

Alan: Polymer was the carrying agent for viruses and bacterium.

Jackie: Well, this stuff was in those chemtrails at that time.

Alan: This stuff was actually tested in Britain, first in the '50s, over the working class populations. And then stepped up in America, tried out there in the '60s, and '70s, as they perfected the ratios of stuff. And, of course, obviously,

they were taking the pulse on the population, to see who was getting sick of what, and all the rest of it. And then they had, what you'll see in the sky, in the summertime especially, when they're spraying, you'll see, almost as though you're looking through one of these clear, polythene type barrier material that you'll get for putting over the basement, basically.

Jackie: Say that again, Alan.

Alan: In the summer, it looks as though, in the sky, when you'll see that strange, distorted haze, up high in the sky, round the sun, it looks as though you're looking through a plastic, a clear plastic polymer, a bag, basically, polyethylene bag. And that's what you're actually seeing is polymer. And these polymer strands were developed in the 1950s, for bacterial and viral warfare purposes. They carry the live viral and bacterial agents to the ground. That's what they were developed for. So, it's quite amazing to watch it happening. It's even more amazing, as you're well aware, that most people, as you say, it doesn't register with them. It's not on the media. So, I see it, but it must be irrelevant, because it's not mentioned on the media. But, believe you me, they have their pulse on the people, who's getting sick. All doctor's offices today are computerized, pharmaceutical companies are the outlets. The pharmacies are all computerized. They have instant data flowing in every day on what's selling, what's been prescribed for what ailments and so on. So, they know what's happening. And this is a must-be as they say in high Masonry. Nothing must interfere with it, and hence, the total, total silence of the media.

Jackie: Well, they own the media.

Alan: They own it, yeah. And the media is an essential arm of government. Media means middle, you see. They're the middle men. They market what we're supposed to think, to us. That's what they do. But this stuff, I've noticed just this month, here in Canada, and from the calls I'm getting in the States, they've stepped it up again, another notch. And what I've noticed with the trails, the parallel trails, maybe four or five parallel trails, this new type of polymer they're using now, this, I guess, new mixture, is spreading out faster than the old stuff, you know.

Jackie: It does, Alan. It actually winds up you don't see it. It doesn't cause those cirrus-looking clouds.

Alan: Yes. Although, the other day, as I say, there was a clear, sunny day, to start. I went out again, half an hour later, and there was a spiral polymer, literally a spiral, round the sun. And this polymer had been blown that way, and I guess the wind had made the spiral shape, but it was like something from science fiction. And you want to shout, you know, "hey, everybody, look," but you know yourself, there's no point. I always think of that Beatles song, that, it was imagine yourself, it was to do with the strawberry fields, and tangerine trees and marmalade skies. And I thought, boy the author of that, the real author of that song knew what was coming, you know. Because we're now seeing these odd phenomenon in the sky now. Signs in the heavens, eh? Who would've thought what it would've been?

Jackie: I told you I saw that red streak across the sky. This was a few weeks ago, when I was letting the girls out. It was late. It was not anything from the sun. And it was not any thing from any city around here, because there aren't any. Besides that, the horizon was black of night, and this was above, and it went all the way from the east to the west. And it was a pretty fat line, was a reddish, rose color.

Alan: What happens when the sun goes down, at that certain height there's still sunlight passing through that, that height, at thirty thousand feet or whatever. And the metallic particles reflect the setting sun. Sometimes you'll even see them spraying above a cloud. The spray comes down through the cloud in a straight line, and it's darker than the actual cloud itself. So, there's different kinds being used here, you know. It's quite something. This is worldwide, this is the biggest, this is the real war that's going on all the time.

Jackie: It is, the depopulation.

Alan: It is. And they want a tranquilized, dumbed-down people, as we go through the biggest changes, as they, in their own words, the CFR, and the Royal Institute have said, the biggest changes since the beginning of the

industrial revolution. So, they want a dumbed-down population, who will just float through it. And then at the end of it, they'll wonder, how on Earth did we end up here. If they're able to think at all, that is.

Jackie: No, well they won't. It will seem normal to them, Alan.

Alan: I know, I know. As long as that television comes on with the same soaps, and comedies, and smiling faces, and the news anchors keep telling you about what you should think about, then that's true. Everything will still be normal to them. Even if the sky is turquoise or rainbow colored all over, as long as the media tells them everything's fine, they'll believe it.

Jackie: So, the guys have their sports and the women have their shopping.

Alan: That's it. Sports, sex, shopping, and all the rest of the trivia, that's marketed to their brains.

Jackie: Well, shopping seems to be becoming an avocation, for women. I hear when the guys are around and talking and complaining about it, about all the shopping that their wives and girlfriends do. I had no idea, I mean, how intense it was. And they got talking about it, a couple of weeks ago, and they'll actually go out for twelve hours, because I said, well, maybe they're bored, you know. You guys are always out hunting, you know, and getting together and making your beef jerky. Twelve hours of shopping. They go to lunch, they go shopping, they have lunch. They go have shopping, they go to dinner, and they shop till the malls close. And he said, they will drive, and this is, we're in a rural area. People around here aren't very well heeled, Alan. But of course they have their plastic. But they'll drive a hundred miles to a mall. The malls close by just don't appease them anymore. And this is serious. I had no idea. But I guess it's kind of a common thing.

Alan: It is. Again, an artificial system, as a city, especially, and that's where we get all our ideas from, it's from the beehives of the city, different cities. Since they are abnormal, they can only create more abnormalcy. And we're seeing the end product now all around us, of deviant behavior. This is deviant behavior.

Jackie: It is. And you know what it made me think about after 9/11? It was the Sunday that same week, and they were showing an empty stadium in New York, and they were likening it, comparing it to the church, that people in America worship, you know, the way they want. Many people, this is how they worship on Sundays, coming to football games. And today, the church. And then they were showing the empty benches, bleachers, and said, these are the pews of this church, and today the pews are empty, but next Sunday, the big game, you know, da-da-da. And I was shocked at watching that. I turned around to walk down the hall. And I heard the announcer say, no music. There was silence before, and there was silence after. And he said, resume your shopping.

Alan: Gee whiz.

Jackie: Resume your shopping. And I turned around, and I said, oh, my gosh. They were giving a command. It's over now, folks. Resume your shopping.

Alan: Well, that's what it's coming to. The people have become, it's in that movie, it was made back in the 70s, called Network. And the guy in it, it's a comedy, he says to the audience...

(Commercial Break)

Jackie: We're back. Folks, I'm sorry. I didn't hear our warning for the break, and Alan was talking. And Alan, would you repeat what you were saying, just before the break?

Alan: Yeah, there was a movie. It's worth getting a hold of, because see, movies preprogram us for what's to come, so that when it actually happens in reality, it's kind of familiar and we accept it. And sometimes movies are also a form of legality. These characters who run the world are very legal in a sense. They'll show you things, and it's shame on you if you don't really get the message. And that movie, Network, came out, in the 60s or 70s, it was a

comedy. And it's about a guy, an anchorman, who just had enough one day, and started telling the people the truth. And he tells them that we've been fooling you all these years.

Jackie: He did it, right live.

Alan: And he becomes a sort of a little new messiah type thing of the media, because he's telling the truth to the people. And he gets from behind his desk, and goes down into the audience, that's all sitting there, and he says, for God's Sake, you're the real people, he says, we are the phonies. Behind the screen is this square cube. He says, we're the phonies; why do you want to copy us? You see. And that's what we're seeing today. The people are being programmed, and have been programmed, all their lives really, through a very clever scientific technique, marketed to them via that one-eyed monster there in their living room, the television. So, whatever is popular on there, they will emulate. We know the children get their Much Music, which is called the children's culture. And they learn the new buzz words from there too, and their fashions. And the adults are the same. I mean, the soaps for donkey's years, have been encouraging affairs. And then all the magazines suddenly appear, at the checkout counters, about affairs and how good it is for you, you know. So, all of society is manipulated by professionals, generally starting it under the guise of entertainment. And as Plato said, thousands of years ago, monkey see, monkey do. And the public will copy what they see. Ancient technique, well understood, and scientifically introduced with modern technologies. So, that's how simple and easy it is, to create culture, to alter culture, and to constantly manipulate it, along a certain path, so the people will always go that way. It's guaranteed. There's only a small percentage in any era or generation, who are truly conscious, you know, a small percentage. At one time they estimated it was around 87% who were under the influence of the world and their brainwashing. I think it's closer to maybe 95% today.

Jackie: I was going to say at least 93. You said, you're hearing, you've been doing other radio interviews, and you've been on one that actually has AM and FM affiliates. And that you've been getting calls from people, literally all over the world that are waking up.

Alan: These people, what I'll tell you is I think, and here's the key to it, what I do is to go for the people who have taken the first step themselves. And this is again the ancient meanings, even in the Bible. They give you the same ancient meanings in all the holy books because one group wrote them all. And there's truths in there. The dead are the dead. The dead are those in every generation, who go along to get along, change nothing in their life. They don't help create a destiny. They follow a predetermined destiny laid out by their masters. They leave nothing behind them, really, when they die. And those people are classed as the dead. So, what I do is to reach out to those who have taken the first step to get up from the dead, and they must do it by themselves to begin with. They might not have the data, but there's something in them that's alive, and they have to get the data to go further, and really that's what I do. You cannot make people stop being...

Jackie: You're saying that the people that are calling you are people who are awake, but they just don't have all the facts.

Alan: They're often very confused. They know everything is wrong. That's generally what they'll say is, I know everything is just wrong, and I've always known it, but they're not able to verbalize it and put it into a coherent formula as to exactly what's wrong. And once they hear someone speaking who understands it, they immediately identify with it. And now they start to understand more of it. But they generally are different from their fellows to begin with. They've always, as I say, had a spark in them to be different. And they've generally questioned things. They might not have got all the answers, but they've questioned things much more intensely. The majority of the public question nothing.

Jackie: You said the other day that there is like a connection, a likeness between those of us who somehow have escaped it.

Alan: Oh, there's no doubt. And, what I do know is that there's a caring, and this is the part of it, there's a caring about people in general. Not just those alive today, but those who have gone before, to bring us to where we are,

and those who should come after us. There's a real caring and a sadness to see what's happening, in a world where the vast majority of the public do not care. I mean, the average person today can watch their, it's so common now. It started with the Vietnam War in earnest, but they can sit and have their dinner with their family, and listen to bombs going off, families getting blown up, all this kind of stuff, and they munch away on their fast food dinners and stuff, and it does not even touch them. It's like another movie to them. And it's as though it's distant and they're out of it. They're not really involved. Well, it's their tax money, and their own children that are over there doing the killing. They're so detached from others, and the pain and suffering of others, that I keep telling them, if you don't cry for those over there, who's going to cry for you. You see. And that's what you're dealing with.

You're dealing with, and this was shown in the Matrix movie, the Matrix first movie, because that was an occult movie, and people actually are cheering the wrong things. There's a double message, all the way through it, esoteric one too. And in the first movie, you get glimpses of this all the way through it. The land of the dead, those who are still in the Matrix and believe it's all real. That's level one reality. That's what I call it, because there's other levels above this one, in high technology and so on. And in the practice Matrix, where Neo is taken in, and shown people just walking around the streets and so on, Morpheus, the shape changer, tells him, he says to him, everyone around you here is your enemy until they wake up. Which means, you see, the average person, if they're told to spy on everybody else, which they're starting to do with all the ads and that, they will turn people in who are different. People who are saying things which are not on the media, and authorized by the media. And so, those people around you, the dead, the land of the dead, the obedient zombies, will turn on those who are awake and who care. Isn't that something?

Jackie: Oh, I know.

Alan: The ones who don't care, are the ones who will kill you and think they're doing their government and the world a favor.

Jackie: I experienced that when Chuck and I went to those watershed meetings. And I was asking questions. I mean, everything they were doing was questionable. And I would just raise my hand and ask a question. And I guess it was about the third meeting, and most of the people there were the people that were implementing it. There were very few actual citizens, of the quote, "Seeley Creek Watershed." They were outnumbered, well outnumbered by all of the facilitators. But there was this one couple. And they sat. And I knew they were hearing the questions, and I had a feeling that they were beginning to wake up to the scam of this thing. And it was either the third or fourth meeting, Alan, and I asked a question, and this man jumped up, and he says, he screamed at me, and he said, I've had it. He said, "You have disrupted every single meeting that you have come to. And I'm out of here." And they stalked out, storming mad. And none of the questions that were asked, it meant nothing to him. They just sat like little smiling zombies, going through the motions, voting for everything that these people wanted.

Alan: Yeah, it's almost as though they were straight out of school, because that's how they're trained in school. You do groupthink in school. You know the agenda, because the teacher tells you it, what you're supposed to come to the conclusions. And if you're good, you get a gold star. And that's how they go through their whole life. They go through their life obeying tyrants. I mean, that's how all tyrannies occur. That's why they occur and how they're allowed to occur. They need the people, because the people, who are base, will give their power to the beast in every age. That's the sad part of it. And they will crucify those who try and help them and help those that should come after. It's a selfish, selfish world that does not care about people who are supposed to come after them. It's incredibly sad.

Jackie: Or even their own children, Alan.

Alan: I know.

Jackie: Even their own children. And that's why you know it can't be registering.

Alan: Yes, it's not.

Jackie: It cannot be registering, or they couldn't just keep being in that system.

Alan: I've lost count of how many people I've talked to, who said, oh, thank God, I'll probably be dead by the time all of this comes to a conclusion. That's the most common answer you get. In other words, 'I'm okay. I've slipped through. I might just get my pension, go fishing and do what I want to do and then die.' They have no connection or feelings towards or attachments to those who have still to come. None at all. They're dehumanized, desensitized. They're totally selfish. And we have to accept that, you know. We have to accept that. And being caring doesn't mean just about those around you, or your immediate family. You see, there's a much, much greater thing to this world than all of that, and these people don't feel any of it. Simply caring about your family is just instinct, you see. It's natural instinct. But when you can spread that out to others, and you understand the past, you're connected to the past, the present, and the future, it's a completely different thing altogether. And it's not something you go around saying just love everybody. Just love everybody. That's not it at all. There's a complete difference of having a connection and an empathy towards everything, as opposed to the big boys at the top, who have told us, 'all you need is love,' you know. Like the Beatles song, written by their scriptwriter. And one thing is too, you can never love a beast or a beast system, I should say. I'm not classifying animals amongst the beasts in this statement.

Jackie: You what?

Alan: I'm not classifying animals amongst the beasts here. I see the ones in suits and ties, who say all the things that every tyrant in history has ever said, but because they don't wear a uniform, and we're conditioned to believe only tyrants wear uniforms, it doesn't register with the public, you know. In their suits and ties, the Masonic outfit is a suit and tie, you know. That's why the suit and tie is the most respectable uniform on the planet, in any country. And all judges and lawyers will tell you, you appear in court with a suit and tie. That's because it's a Masonic outfit. It tells you you're giving obedience to their system. And the tie is your tow cable. That's part of your initiation. They put the rope around your neck in a noose.

Jackie: And then they pull the wool over your eyes, Alan.

Alan: And that's the limitations of your understanding. That's what it means, the end of that tow rope. So, you put that tie on, you're under their system. Everything in this system is Masonic, and all these little idiots at the bottom of the heap, the low Masons, haven't a clue what they really belong to. They haven't a clue. And they give, the one thing that they all do is take an oath to obey this system, regardless. So, no matter how corrupt it is – and Masons certainly help to make it corrupt, scratching each other's backs with your tax money – they will uphold it. So, it's a pirate type system, really, piracy. That's why you have conspiracy. It's Con's Piracy, priests and piracy go together.

Jackie: I bet you very few of us have anybody in our near vicinity, that we can actually sit down face to face with. All of my friends are telephone friends.

Alan: Yes, that's right.

Jackie: And so many of them, we've never met.

Alan: Yeah, and they're all over, scattered, generally isolated. And that's what I try and do, I tell them, phone, contact, because you've got to realize there's other people out there the same as yourself. You're not alone. Because they're aware. They're aware of what's happening. And for many of them, it's kind of scary understanding what's happening, and they feel isolated.

Jackie: And it's a lonely place to be, when you don't know anybody else, and you think you're the only one. I remember when I heard George Bush, "W", George, Poppy Bush, you know about the first Gulf War and the New World Order, and I thought I was the only person that heard that. I mean, literally, I did, because I didn't know anybody that you could talk to.

Alan: That's the worst thing. And that's the scariest thing for those who are waking up on their own, and they've put a leg in front to try and step up, from the dead, and they feel so isolated. They have to be acknowledged by others who are in the understanding of this, and they should try and keep in touch. It's so important in this day and age, to keep in touch, and they've got to do it, you know. They have to do it, because...

Jackie: Well, it helps you keep your sanity.

Alan: There's sanity, but there's also a power there too. It's almost like putting batteries together, you know. And once your mind is linked with someone of a similar ilk, there's always that contact there. You're never really alone, you know.

Jackie: I like that. Thank you for saying that. I like that.

Alan: But that's what they have to do. And one way or another, they all seek out, you see, and they get caught in the... I liken the waking up process to coming out of a long, long tunnel, and you see a light at the end, and then you come into a field, and you see a field that seems wide and beautiful and I'll just run across here, and then, whack, you hit the shortwave radio thinking, well this is different. It's a different media. And yet most, as you know, of the shortwave is controlled as well, if not all of it. And they can keep you wrapped up in different fallacies, and keep you going in circles, to try and disable you.

And so you have to remember that field, really, go cautiously across it, and be very discerning on your way. Because these boys who run the world, don't miss a trick, and they've kept power by this very process of trying to always look for those who wake up. How do we catch them? How do we waste their time? How do we get them to endlessly go in circles? and they supply us with leaders. And we've got to remember that. Albert Pike said that in his own book; he was the Pope of Freemasonry. The man who said, make no mistake, Freemasonry is a religion; and people should really get that message. It's a religion. And he said we always give the people their leaders. They give everybody their leaders. All sides. So, the trick is to be tremendously discerning, and use that sixth sense, that instinct you have there to never just rush into something. They always say that fools rush in where angels fear to tread. And so you never rush, where you say, oh, this guy is saying all the right things, I'll follow this guy. And, of course they give us pied pipers, as they have down through the years. The shortwave was full of them, all ex-CIA guys, ex-FBI guys, ex-Special Forces guys, that's exactly what attracts the American psyche, you see, a hero. And they get led a merry dance, and waste their time.

Jackie: And they have somebody for everybody.

Alan: Yes, they do. And again, there's a huge business behind all of that too. They lump in all of the health food industry with it, and miracle products, that God wrote himself with his own hand on walls, and stuff like this. And I just can't stand the conology as I call it, the priestology, that's used on the public. But, those who are really wise, know what works, what doesn't, and who to avoid, etc. You know. And people can get addicted to the bad news. And the shortwave, they make a point of telling you on a day by day basis, what Mr. Bush is saying, what Mr. Rumsfeld is saying, and what everybody else is saying and doing. That's irrelevant. As long as you know the whole agenda, the plan.

Jackie: You don't need all those nitty-gritty details.

Alan: Yeah, the players that are put in front of you really are irrelevant, because they can get other faces to fill the spot if they wanted to. You just need to know the long-term agenda and prepare yourself as best you can to get through the catastrophes I'm sure that they have planned for us. And keeping your food, your basics and so on, is essential really, to get through. We saw what happened in Louisiana, you know. And how FEMA cut off all the telecommunications for the whole state. And what they did in New Orleans, you know the people weren't allowed to even help each other. So, we see what can happen in any city, during a catastrophe, or if they release a plague, or whatever they do. People should be as self-sufficient as possible to get through a period, and hope, of course,

there's always a chance you'll get moved off of where you are anyway. And maybe all you'll get is in a backpack. We have to always take that into consideration. But basic essential foods and so on, are just common sense these days.

Jackie: (Dog Barking) Mariah, it's okay. Mariah barks at rabbits. I'm sorry about that. She does. She watches out the window. I didn't know dogs had that great of vision at night.

Alan: Yes, they can. They can also sense them as well.

Jackie: But I think that's what she does, is sense them, because she jumps up from a total laydown. Well, Alan, you know, we're almost out of our hour here. And maybe one night, we should zero in on some suggestions that you have for people on being as self-sufficient as possible. Because, you know, try to get through it as best we can. Geez. Most people are in the dark as to even...

Alan: Well, most people will stay in the dark, it's only for those who are waking up.

Jackie: I'm talking about our listeners.

Alan: And they can't put it off. Actually it's best to always buy in times of plenty, as they say, because you won't get it when it's scarce.

Jackie: Yeah, lots of dried stuff.

Alan: Even if it's sitting there for a year, it's still worth it.

Jackie: Mention your website.

Alan: It's www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com.

Jackie: Yeah, and you don't even have to say the www.

Alan: I don't, eh?

Jackie: That's a given, honey.

Alan: Is it really? That's 666, that, www.

Jackie: Is it?

Alan: Yeah, in the Hebrew language. 666.

Jackie: Good Lord. I didn't even realize that. It is. Oh, my, my. 666. Well, you don't have to say the www. It's cuttingthroughthematrix.com. ...And if Julie is listening, I got the book, Julie, and it's very intriguing. She sent me a book about the Ancient Symbols, and Myths, and etc, and it's utterly fascinating, Alan. You know, Ishtar, the Queen of the Heaven. Like Mary, the Queen of the Heaven. And what's his name, her husband was the good shepherd.

Alan: They're all good shepherds.

Jackie: I know. We have to go, folks.

- BOOKS** "Cutting Through" & "Waiting for the Miracle....."
Volumes 1, 2, 3
Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....."
([Español](#)) & "Esperando um Milagre....." ([Português](#))
- CDs** Ancient Religions and
History MP3 CDs:
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2 & Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
(1998-2000) Hours per Disc)
- DVDs** "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru
March 21, 2006

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Jackie: Good evening ladies and gentlemen. Thank you for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty and it is Tuesday the 21st of March in the year 2006. Alan Watt is with us, folks, and I know you've been anxiously awaiting Alan's return. Alan, thanks for being here tonight.

Alan: Yes, it's a pleasure.

Jackie: I got an email message from Leo in England. Have you talked to him?

Alan: I haven't talked to him but he's sent quite a few.

Jackie: I like that. That is so neat to know that it isn't just here in the states but actually all over the world that people are listening and it's uplifting to know that we have an opportunity still, Alan, to present truth to people who are searching for truth. Of course you've been such a big part of that for us eight years ago taking us out of that forest so that we could see the trees.

Alan: Yes, I know.

Jackie: And oh my God, what a journey it's been.

Alan: It's been a thick forest.

Jackie: A very thick forest. Before I forget, folks, excuse me. You know that Alan has a website for those of you, unless you are a brand new listener, his website is cuttingthroughthematrix.com. I always forget the ending of email addresses. Cuttingthroughthematrix.com. He's linked there and the links at Sweet Liberty if you're listening from the Sweet Liberty website and also in several other places. Alan has made a home video and you can go over to his website and watch it and it is just wonderful and you get to meet Alan Watt face to face at least. We get to meet him and it was besides the information that he imparts on that video, to me it was just such a pleasure to put a face to the voice but to watch his inflection as he talks. I know that Alan is sincere or Alan would never have been on this broadcast as many times as he has, but to be able to sort of sit there with him while he's talking. I appreciated that very much and so don't go now but after the broadcast if you have time tonight or whenever, go over. It's right there on the main page and you'll see a screen like a TV screen that says, "**Reality Check**," and oh my goodness it's great. Alan, that was so great.

Alan: So I'm not a robot after all.

Jackie: Mr. Spock. You are not Mr. Spock.

Alan: I know these robots are getting awful lifelike, though, you know.

Jackie: Yes they are, aren't they, Alan. Well, I really enjoyed that. I guess for the first 15 minutes of listening to it I was just sitting grinning while I was hearing it because, Alan, we've had hundreds of hours of conversation besides the radio broadcasts and I really liked that. It was like sitting there with you actually what it was. Next best thing I guess. So what is it – did I leave anything out of that or what--

Alan: Oh there's a good cartoon there they should look at, to do with the gun boats now being armed with machines

guns on the Great Lakes and so I've got a good cartoon in there to follow that up. You see a picture is worth a thousand words.

Jackie: And I had to have you explain it to me.

Alan: I know, but I think everybody else – I know the Department of Defense has got it because they've been looking at the website.

Jackie: Have they?

Alan: Yes, NSA, and I'm sure it's doing the rounds.

Jackie: Well, sometimes I just a little naive or something because I felt silly after you explained it to me.

Alan: Well, with a cartoon you've got to sit back and let the first impression just come in. If you look too hard at a cartoon you lose it you see.

Jackie: Maybe that's what I did. Alan, do you have anything particular that you want to cover tonight?

Alan: Just this doublethink we're getting, this doublethink with the flu coming in. The CBC talked about and had one specialist – they have all these specialists to give us doublethink. Half of the specialists are trying to terrify us and the other bunch come on saying, well, it's all a lot of nonsense, it's fuss over nothing; and so they get the people in doublethink so they're not sure what to believe anymore.

Jackie: They're their actual own opposition experts saying that it's going to come to nothing?

Alan: That's right. I mean there's more folk died of the common cold this year than this bird flu.

Jackie: Let's remember that according to reports during the time the Spanish flu was taking around the country, from what we gather, it was people who were vaccinated the ones that didn't make it through.

Alan: Always. It's the same with most of the big inoculation experiments that have done since the 1800's even; they made it mandatory in the 1880's in Britain that people had to get smallpox and different things and they followed out of maybe 20,000 people, 19,000 of them died of smallpox – all of whom were inoculated. This is traditional. They've given them the diseases that they claim to be fighting and again it's doublethink because the public have been trained that the new priests – you see the old priests used to wear the black, the ones who dealt with the commoners; now it's the ones with the white coats, the new priesthood.

Jackie: The new priesthood.

Alan: Yes, and we're trained through television dramas and so on that it's all so perfect and it's pure science and all this stuff, even though their theories keep on changing every couple of years. They've trained the public to obey, obey, obey and sure enough, they run off to get the flu shots which do them no good whatsoever because it's always last year's flu shot they get and the thing is supposed to mutate at such a speed that by the time you get the flu it's been mutated a thousand-odd times.

Jackie: Yes and from a report I read to our listeners last week, it seemed that the guy had really done his homework. He said it can actually mutate twice within one individual.

Alan: Oh, easy. It's so simple. What they're doing is using people – when you alter a virus you see and they've been doing this for God knows how long, they've been **actually altering viruses**. It's probably a very ancient technique, but in World War II we have documentation on them actually doing it, how they did it and so on, and they used different animals et cetera to mutate the viruses and then they'd use animals to breed them up and they call these animals "breeders."

Now they're using humans of course to be the breeders. They give you the shot. You become the breeder or the fast

breeder and then you shed off the virus to each other around you and carry it around in society. This is just bunkum science is what it is and it's pretty dangerous at the same time.

Jackie: I recall reading reports back in the 1800's. You were talking about that it was made mandatory. Every country where they made the vaccines mandatory is where the worst outbreaks were.

Alan: Yes, always.

Jackie: And then once they weren't mandatory anymore, there were no more outbreaks.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: Also, this is what blew me away, Alan. They didn't really make a smallpox vaccine. They made a cowpox vaccine.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: The smallpox vaccine was made from the cowpox, so people weren't even getting a vaccine that would have any effect on smallpox anyway.

Alan: Yes, but it cut down on the flatulence.

Jackie: Okay, you're going to make that joke and I'm laughing, but maybe our listeners don't understand what you--

Alan: If they're so far back, we'll let them catch up. The thing is, actually they did that. They passed a fart tax in New Zealand on the methane created by cows. I mean the government actually put a law through the farmers have to pay the tax and they call it the "fart tax". That's the truth and that's how ridiculous things have gotten to you know. That's how ridiculous it is with bureaucrats and these little petty priesthood scientists talking about how we're destroying everything that they end up taxing that. I think there're just going so far to see what they can actually do to us.

Jackie: And probably just roaring with laughter.

Alan: Oh, I'm sure.

Jackie: They do these things. I remember, Alan, quite a few years ago there was a report, a small report that the UN was issuing that they were measuring literally the flatulence, the farts from the cattle. They were talking about prohibiting the breeding of cattle here in the states and doing it strictly in South America because of course the flatulence, the methane gas was causing the greenhouse effect and of course I guess when they got to South America they weren't going to fart anymore, right?

Alan: Well, what it was, they don't care about the people who live in the Southern Hemisphere. If it all gathers there, they don't really care.

Jackie: If it was causing the greenhouse effect, it's going to happen anywhere.

Alan: Oh, we know that.

Jackie: That's what I mean.

Alan: It's all nonsense. It's no different than King James with his fresh air tax and light tax. It's the same old rubbish where they'll tax anything you dream about. I mean that's the problem now. There are so many taxes on everything they've got to be very inventive and so they bring out again their paid prostitutes specialists to give some psychobabble or some techno-babble and explain why they've got to have a new tax to stop this, or stop that, or whatever. It's all to bamboozle the public into going along with something which is really just another tax grab, something which is ridiculous, and that's what they're doing.

Once we have the brain chip in, then they'll monitor our breaths, you know, every breath you take, like the police song, "every move you make, I'll be watching you." They already have this in the NASA astronauts' spacesuits; they have little chips which monitor their heart, their weight, their pulse, their blood pressure and their respiration weight et cetera and even how they sweat and the body temperature. However, when you get a little brain chip you see it will do all that too; and if you go over your limit for the day, they'll probably tax you or fine you for having too many gulps of air. People might laugh and it is laughable of course, at the moment, but that will come one day. You know that will come one day and they'll have a whole school of theories to explain to us why it must be, you see, until we all parrot what they say, because that's the society we live in; it's run by these new priesthoods.

In the middle ages the Roman Catholic Church had one of the great synods, the great meetings, and all the wise men from all over the Catholic world came and the priests and the monks and all the different sects and friars and they debated for weeks how many angels could stand on the head of a pin, you know. You see nothing's changed except they keep telling us we're more civilized and advanced now and it's done scientifically, but it's the same rot, nonsense, when they come up with all these theories they pluck out of the air and try to make a science out of it and a doctrine out of it. Then they explain to the public why it must be so and we parrot it too. It's the same techniques which have been used for thousands of years on the public. It hasn't changed.

Jackie: Alan, I don't mean to change the subject on us, but you and I were talking one evening and you were talking about the New Age, the Age of Aquarius, and you gave me a background on that. On your video on your website I thought that's what you were going to do and I think you kind of got off track because you mentioned the Age of Aquarius. Would you explain to our listeners what you explained to me about that?

Alan: Aquarius – you see there's multifaceted levels I could explain. I'll give the main one and it's to do with the legend. See, the legend of Aquarius is basically of the most beautiful – it's mythology – the most beautiful boy who lived in the Grecian Islands – this is the esoteric story and one day he fell into the water --

Jackie: What was his name?

Alan: It comes from a Greek term – there's different names for the same thing and the Latin version ends up being Aquarius, the water--

Jackie: Did you say Ganymede?

Alan: Ganymede is the Greek. In fact, they have a ***Ganymede Observatory in England*** named after him. He fell into the water and of course Zeus the big god you see who basically was a Hugh Hefner of his time. He sort of was into anything and everything. Zeus came, dived down and raped him – saved him and raped him at the time, because Zeus had to dominate everything you see and he didn't care if it was male or female, but he wanted this beautiful, beautiful boy. According to mythology, the exoteric, he placed him into the heavens afterwards with the symbol of the bowl of water, the water bearer, and of course the Romans took it over and made it into Aquarius.

What's behind the legend is another thing, it's towards the time we're living at, the Age of Aquarius, where the New Order was to come in – the new type of human is really what it's to be. Therefore, that is why it wasn't until now that they started pushing – and people are wondering why did it start? Why is so important to start pushing homosexual marriage and so on now?

It was because it was the wrong time before. They go by this calendar in the sky, this plan, and they had to bring up the status of the homosexual now, you see, but not for the homosexual's sake. Everyone who joins or belongs or identifies with a group is being used for a plan they don't understand, and the homosexual movement has been used right along too.

The whole idea is to get culture in such a flux where nothing can be normal anymore. There's nothing to compare normal to, if it keeps changing, you see. Once they get you into a flux where anything goes, like the old song, anything goes, then they can bring forth within this context a new type of human, which will be a clone type hermaphroditic self-reproducing, a perfect slave, though not the master, but the perfect slave. That's really what it means.

The homosexual movement has been used to destroy the old culture, the old norm to bring in the new and of course homosexuals will be out in the cold eventually with everybody else because their job will be over once the new type of slave replaces them. That's really what it's all about because the old man is to be destroyed afterwards you see.

It's to serve the elite, this new type of programmed part-CYBORG type of being, the hermaphrodite, so that's why Aquarius was the age to bring all of this in.

The Thousand Years of Peace according to the mystery religions is literally when we're all probably chipped and connected to computers like the Borg and can't think for ourselves, we're just robots in a sense, and there'll be no trouble from the people anymore, the slaves. That's what they're after in the Age of Aquarius.

It's nothing to do with retaining a conscious mind and making nice decent decisions to all get along together. That was a con game they foisted upon the public to do with the absence of consciousness.

Individuality will be gone totally once the chip comes in, but they put this into their ancient plan and see Revelations is a plan. You reveal a plan, reveal, revelation. You reveal it. You see it's not a prophecy—

Jackie: Thank you. Say that again.

Alan: Revealing. 'Revel' from Revelations is to reveal. You reveal a plan. You don't prophecy a plan. You reveal a plan you see and that's why they could write the Old Testament, which was an amalgamation of all the sun gods that have before and put into the story in one of the gospels where Jesus said before riding in on triumph on a colt et cetera, a donkey, he says go to town and find a colt tied up and the man carrying a picture of water. He was telling you that his reign would last as long as Pisces because Aquarius the picture of water would then take over. That's what it meant.

Jackie: In other words, he was saying it or they allegedly said he said it?

Alan: Well sure, they wrote it all. I mean the same bunch that gave the religions for everything wrote it all.

Jackie: Thank you.

Alan: That's how clever it is. They actually give you all these clues and for 2000 years you've had blind priests and ministers giving you exoteric stories and everybody believing it and they cause pitch battles amongst each other when they can't understand it, but it's all esoteric. It's nothing to do with what it seems to be. It's an astronomical plan and the great time clock.

Jackie: When you say astronomical, not in the way we use the word sometimes, but literally it's all based on astronomy – astrology.

Alan: Well, astronomy really – astrology is the art of the meanings behind on a different level, again; but George Bush, Sr. when he gave his famous speech on the New World Order coming into view, he said, "I can see a New World Order coming into view," coincidentally, in 1990 and '91, both on September the 11th of course.

Jackie: We have each of those excerpts from those speeches in the website with the dates on them, Alan.

Alan: That's right. I mentioned them years ago.

Jackie: I hope there's a lot of people that know today the 911 – you know, call 911 if you're in trouble.

Alan: That's right. That's why it's there. Anyway, in the speeches he said everything was going to the heavenly plan and what he was referring to was the zodiacal – the timetable, the clock, because every part of what they gave us as the astronomical chart or astrological chart is part of a timetable, the great timetable for the Great Work, you see. We're now in the Age of Aquarius, and even then they're arguing about when exactly it started.

Jackie: Right, when it came in. Now, talking about their timetable, tell us what you can about the Mayan Calendar,

which I understand ends in 2012?

Alan: But who said that, though?

Jackie: Well that's what I – anything I've ever read said the Mayan Calendar only goes to 2012.

Alan: You only get this stuff recently you see in the last few years.

Jackie: Well see, I got a Mayan Calendar, and Alan, I couldn't understand it.

Alan: Until a few years ago it's always been the same. Nobody else could understand it either. Again, with Laurence Gardner and all these guys coming to the front and the Art Bell's et cetera who are meant to shape our minds, now they've got this date fixed in your head – see, this is the whole thing with religion and prophecy.

Prophecy is intended to make you feel impotent on changing something because you think it's predestined and that's what religion has always done for thousands of years is to convince you, "well, there's no point changing it because, well, look it's predestined, it's god or it's this or it's that."

Jackie: So in other words the Mayan Calendar doesn't end at 2012?

Alan: Not according to all the other guys. It's only the undercurrent shortwave crew and the occult booksellers that are all related to the Nexus Magazine that have been pushing this stuff.

Jackie: But you know that it doesn't?

Alan: Yes, because when you see government still making plans for the year 2021, and on and on it goes, well these guys aren't–look, they'd be taking it seriously too, believe you me, if that were the case.

Jackie: I know but what really caught my attention or because I've read it so many times. I took it as, oh that must be so. That's why I wanted the Mayan Calendar because I wanted to be able to see it for myself.

Alan: All mystery religions must go through (and Masonry does it too) where you say, "I am." God says: "*I am*." Who are you? He says, "*I am what I am*," and all Masons do the same.

In the Middle Ages it was the symbol of the "Bee," I be, "who be ye?" "I be so and so," that's how you'd reply. Today it's "I am," and *Maya* is just "*I am*" backwards. It's the same old stuff rehashed.

Jackie: Does 2012 mean something to them?

Alan: It will to them because here's the thing: Arthur C. Clarke who is one of the highest Masons, (along with Stanley Kubrick who gave us *Eyes Wide Shut* and a whole bunch of Masonic movies), put out **2001** and **2010** the two movies. He put out the first one in the 1960's and used the same camera crews and computer generated space shots that NASA used pretending they were going to the moon. In *2001*, it gives you the Mystery Religion of the high occult in a story form, which really has nothing to do with space. That's the exoteric story; so the beginning of the New Age for them for the last part of the mission, of the Great Work, was to begin in 2001.

9/11 happened in 2001. It was to end in 2010 when a new sun would appear in the sky and "as above, so below," a new one is presented on earth, which means in their terminology either they'll bring forth a new clone or a new king of the world or something. 2010 was when the big presentation was to happen in High Masonry.

Jackie: What do you know about then the 2012 date?

Alan: That's just a misnomer for again all the people who are following this on the exoteric level and who gorge these books up as fast as they're turned out.

Jackie: Okay, well the reason I'm asking this because there was a Diebold Commission setup. I don't know, this has

been probably eight, nine years ago.

Alan: I know what the guy said.

Jackie: And the Diebold Report, I've got actual photocopies of their report and Ross Perot was on that commission, by the way, if anybody today thinks Ross Perot was "patriot," but the Diebold Report ends – basically what it does is it projects outward what's going to happen between the year such-and-such to such-and-such and finally it says the U.S. Supreme Court will rule, and I don't even remember. I'd have to get it out to see, the ending date of the Diebold Report was 2012.

Alan: In their system they have to have, number one, to have the amalgamated Americas totally running as one. They have to have – well, the European Union is already done. That was all written about by Karl Marx in the 1840's that this would happen, because he worked for the bankers. Then you have the Pacific Rim conglomerate; they'll still have to pick a capital for them. They want us all to be as one. They want a world government to be up running and openly declaring itself world government. Now it's doing it; it's just not openly declared. They also want a new type of system, a completely new type of system working, so we have to go through crisis after crisis until we're so weary of real and fake crisis that we'll accept gladly the new system that's to be brought in, which is a scientifically designed and controlled society.

Jackie: Alan, we're going to take a break here in just a few seconds. We'll be right back, folks, with Alan Watt. Stay with us. All right, folks, we're back with Alan Watt and we were talking – the year 2012, you don't know of any particular meaning it has for them?

Alan: See, they've run the world and we get stuck on these things they put out for us on the new age bookshelf.

Jackie: I know, but you always tell us—

Alan: Here's what I'm going to say, is that they've always had timetables to implement different parts all down through history. If you want to look at how it runs, the UN is the place to look because the UN runs on the same Soviet style system of where they'll say, "we want the water supply under our command in 20 years." They'll have a 20-year plan for that part. They want the whole agriculture of the planet under their arm by 2000 and whatever, so they'll have a 40-year plan for that. That's how the Soviet system works.

They even had 100-year plans and it's the same thing. It's an ongoing plan. It's what they call "**The Never-Ending Story**," that's why they put it into the movie. It's The Never-Ending Story – that man himself is infinitely malleable and the building material, and those with the understanding and knowledge of science have the right to keep going as far as they can go with him.

A Never-Ending Story and the elite have said for the last 100-odd years openly in the books they write themselves, that nobody reads because it's too boring, but they have told us where they're taking us with the genetic modification. They have the Bioethics Committees, which is the new term they use for eugenics—

Jackie: Oh yes, bioethics.

Alan: It's a nice user-friendly term you see.

Jackie: It is, isn't it?

Alan: Of course it's eugenics, the same thing that we've seen down through the ages with the measuring of the cranium, all of this kind of stuff. Measuring your ears to see, oh my God, this guy might be a criminal when he grows up, and all this kind of stuff. It's the same pseudo-science and they plan on creating a purpose-made society. It's in all the scientific magazines. The bioethics committees publish their own documentation on all of this.

They're having one at Oxford University right now on this very subject. They call it bio-enhancement and it's the same thing. It's about how to improve the human race basically and of course – longevity. Well, obviously, since this group

also controls the depopulation program for society, they're not going to give longevity to everybody. It's to be the contrary; they're killing off the excess working people and they'll give the longevity to the scientific elite.

You can trace this all the way back to **Plato** in his *Republic*. He was a member of the Mystery Schools in his day and he talks about the perfect world state with the guardians at the top, the dominant minority, and then the helping society of the guardian class who are the scientific groups and so on. Then, all of the types down below them that will be specially-bred for their purpose of work; and that's exactly the same plan that's on the go today. It's never changed.

We're talking not just a 15 or 10-year plan. We're talking about a 1,000, 2,000, 2,500-year plan for that part of it. This is an ongoing Great Work they call it in Masonry. Now we are at the end of the phase where they have to get rid of the old society where you sort of go to school and to an extent you pick what kind of job you want to do. That's too messy for them. It's just not efficient enough. The new society must be completely efficient and they will literally breed people for their task that they'll have to perform throughout their life. That's to be the new society. They're well on their way, actually.

Jackie: School to work is a big part of that.

Alan: That's the Soviet. They took the whole Soviet system and experimentation that was done and proved it and brought it here and it's in place right now. Therefore, if they want you right now to be a motor mechanic, they'll take you at five years of age and give you the basics that you'd have to know to be a motor mechanic. No history, geography or anything. You won't need that.

Jackie: You know in talking about this, it's happened to me also. For example, school to work. When you find out that they're going to train them for a particular positions and you don't disbelieve it, but somehow, Alan, it doesn't seem to like you know register. I'll tell you what happened here and this has been probably nine years ago. There's a factory—I'm in Tioga County, Pennsylvania here. It's a large area of land with about—I think the population is maybe 40,000 or something. Well, right here in Tioga County is the seventh poorest county in the State of Pennsylvania. There is a factory about eight miles from where I live and it is owned by the Japanese and there was a huge newspaper report about this factory. They didn't use the word "school to work" but that they are training the children today in the schools to be ready to go to work in that factory, but they have to have certain skills and they're training them for the skills to be able to work in that Japanese factory.

Alan: You see what they did and again it's all the United Nations. The United Nations want the human habitat areas, which have been set up for a while, and to be self-sustaining communities, so your work will be in the local – it's like a factory town like they had in the 1800's throughout the U.S.

Jackie: Reading that really brought it home to me. To see it actually being done right there in our own neighborhood.

Alan: Everything is run on a system of economics in this fake artificial system and we have a fake economic system to begin with. It isn't a natural system so everything which it spawns must be more deviant than itself and that's why we're rushing toward the ultimate deviancy in everything. It keeps multiplying itself into more devious areas because its foundation is rotten and deviant to begin with. This whole economic system is unnatural. It can only spawn more unnaturalness until you have total deviancy and ultimately you have some kind of system which is totally inhumane, in fact it's anti-human, and that's what we're seeing.

They at the top call it efficiency. Now we know that the elite themselves have written about it themselves, like **Charles Galton Darwin** and others. **Bertrand Russell**, Lord Bertrand Russell and many of the top boys who worked for the establishment wrote about it and said that the elite themselves will not genetically alter themselves, but they'll do all the genetic alternations on the working people.

Jackie: Well, because he said the subjects must have a master.

Alan: There's no doubt about it. These people have never given – I mean Democracy was just a con game to fool the public. "Democracy" has many meanings and the ones at the top have is nothing like the ones at the bottom. It's the same with Communism. Lenin said it. He said, to the mob, he said, we'll give them an ideal of Communism for the

workers and for the middle ones at the management level we give them a different version of Communism and we give the scientific version of Communism to the Politburo class. It's the same old con game down through the ages. There are no sides to this.

Communism and capitalism are just the two antipodes, the two opposing forces, to create the third way; and today they've all come together. Without Communism they couldn't have created the massive bureaucratic multi-layered strata to manage us all. That was really what Socialism was all about, and I think it was **Khrushchev** himself who **said that "Communism was just Socialism in a hurry."** That's what he said. We're all under the Socialist bureaucratic system of experts and Lenin said it too in the beginning of the 1900's. He said, towards the end of the millennium going into the next, he said, will come a stage of over-regulation where things will be so over-regulated they become inefficient, as multi-layered bureaucracies step over each other and step on each other's toes.

Jackie: And that's intentional, the chaos?

Alan: It's all to create the chaos.

Jackie: Alan, you've quoted **Zbigniew Brzezinski** in his book, ***Between Two Ages***, and the subtitle – I have the book, by the way, ***America's Role in the Technetronic Era***. He explains "technetronic" as technical and electronic, so he made up that word evidently. I would like to share with our listeners and then I want you to comment on this. This is in the very first chapter. He says:

Speaking of a future at most only decades away – and when was the book written, in the '70's? 1970. "*Speaking of a future at most only decades away, an experimenter in intelligence control asserted.*" Now this guy he's quoting this Charles DeCarlo in "***Computer Technology***," a book evidently. This is what he said:

"I foresee the time when we shall have the means and therefore, inevitably, the temptation to manipulate the behavior and intellectual functioning of all the people through environmental and biochemical manipulation of the brain."

Biochemical. Do you see or do we see a connection between—

Alan: It's already happening.

Jackie: Well I know. The vaccines and the chemtrails.

Alan: What he's talking about – yes, the chemtrails.

Jackie: Chemicals he's saying.

Alan: You've got the chemtrails, which basically are full of metallic type particles. Patents came out in the 1950's on these chemtrails on the very thing in conjunction with **HAARP** and scalar technology, and therefore the victims are the ones who breathe this stuff in. It's in the food. It's in the water. You become charged basically. You take out these metal particles and become a better receiver. You're like a walking antenna and therefore the technetronic warfare equipment can beam out signals, which then affect your body and they alter the chemistry of your body.

Jackie: They mention manipulating – I've got this highlighted. "Life seems to lack cohesion as environment rapidly alters and human beings become increasing manipulable and malleable." Just shape us like a piece of clay.

Alan: Absolutely and it's a takeover of the mind. If you have the mind of the people, you have the body, you see, and that's what it's all about and it's an old, old plan. Bertrand Russell also talked about it, where the public wouldn't even know it was being done to them and once it was fully effective they'd have no memory of basically what had gone before; and that's happening today.

People are losing memory very quickly. They have no long-term memory. It's all short-term and very short at that, but the technetronic warfare—see, this stuff, here's how it ties in with the cell phones.

There was a recent documentary on the CBC on the National, it was a few weeks ago, about a new syndrome, a medical syndrome of people who are hypersensitive to the microwave bursts of cell phones and cell phone towers and they showed you a visual of a place in Toronto with all these little cell phone towers. Most of them are so small you can't see, but they're up on buildings, they're everywhere. Really, as we know, it was already mentioned in Homeland Security, that cell phones can be tracked everywhere. It's part of the tracking mechanism. Well, the new I.D. card that's coming in, which has an active chip with your DNA and voice print and iris scan, all that stuff, that also will be stimulated and give off a signal to these infrared cell towers that are all over the cities and towns, so they'll be able to track you wherever you go in that city, even into back allies, wherever. It's a tracking mechanism.

Once they go a step further, which is to come, because the Loyola University talked about the brain chip being ready. It's actually ready to go and the regional computers which will program the recipients, we'll be programmed like the Borg on Star Trek series, they're all set up and ready to go and they said all they have to do is convince the public to accept these chips. Now they'll do a tremendous barrage of chaos from now until they bring it out to us to accept it, and then Oprah will come on and tell us how wonderful it is and all that kind of stuff. The technology to track everyone and basically beam instructions into your chip, which will then affect your body, your brain chemistry and everything, it's all up around us waiting to go already through the microwave technology. It's already set up to do so.

These guys don't miss a trick. They're way, way ahead of what the public knows and these cell phone towers, there's thousands of them in every city you know. Some of them are only a couple of feet high.

Jackie: And a lot of them are camouflaged. Some of the look like palm trees in the southern states.

Alan: They even put one above a school entrance on the main building because they're paying them so many dollars to put up these little towers you know.

Jackie: Oh my God.

Alan: They put it behind the school sign.

Jackie: I wonder how many children – school children have cell phones today, Alan. Lots of them. I know a lot of them do.

Alan: I know. The MP3 players and the iPods and they have the Blackberry that's an Internet cell phone, everything all in one, and of course it's a status symbol with the parents--

Jackie: They can watch movies on cell phones now.

Alan: Yes, I know.

Jackie: Did you know that?

Alan: Yes, and you've got to have your cultural brainwashing one way or another through much music and that's how they give us culture, or a lack of it. Everything is set up for this and it's been discussed at world meetings and the Loyola University published 600 pages on this with the top scientific experts from all over the planet there, scientists and microchip specialists and biologists, and they said it's already to go. This chip is actually well tested. I mean it's perfected. I'm sure they were testing it many, many years ago on unsuspecting people and it's got a coating on it which will integrate with your nervous system, so you couldn't even just cut it out easily; it will send little tendrils into your nervous system and intertwine with them, so it's a very, very advanced.

Jackie: Sometimes when we talk, I feel such a deep sadness and I feel like I want to scream to people, get out of the city. If you can get out of the city, get out of the city.

Alan: Well, the cities are where, as Plato said, they create the beehive because nothing is natural within a city; therefore it's the easiest place to alter culturally and speed up into this strange work called "progress" that no one wants to define, except the High Masons you know. In other words, you can do whatever inside a city and of course we've seen all that

in our own lifetimes how they can pervert anything in a city so easily and the public go along thinking it's all quite natural. They'll be the first ones to take all the chips, the tracking chips and all the rest of it.

Jackie: Even if they don't, Alan, the people in the city. Lets say that people who are listening to the broadcast, people who are much more aware than the average person. When you live in the city, you are so bombarded that it's almost like you don't have a chance. You don't have a chance.

Alan: I mean personally, I can't go near a city now. I feel the buzz off it miles before I come near it.

Jackie: The last time I went to St. Louis and Chuck drove me to Columbus and Jody and her boyfriend came half way and picked me up and took me there because I didn't want to make the thousand mile drive by myself. Anyway, we got into Cleveland, we had to go through Cleveland and I looked around and I said oh my God, Chuck, look. Everything is cement and brick and pavement and there's nothing real here, and it almost felt like I could feel myself shriveling, like you're shriveling up inside and God I feel so sorry for people in the cities.

Alan: Yet, after watching what happened in New Orleans, I think it should be a lesson to everyone that if you caught in a city in a disaster or a food shortage or a real or phony outbreak where you're probably dependent on supplies coming in – well, we saw what happened in New Orleans. It's the last place you want to be in a city situation.

Jackie: You know in the book *Between the Two Ages*, I made a note at the side here. There was a footnote and there was a comment here a book called, *Why Is Man Aggressive, Impact of Science on Society* argues that "population growth crowding and social oppression all contribute to irrational and intensified aggression. Experiments on rats seem to bear this out. Observation of human behavior in modern cities seem to warrant a similar conclusion."

Alan: That's why they created the large cities, to get that kind of behavior going.

Jackie: Right, and it isn't that people are themselves inherently aggressive. It is the environment. When you've got all these microwave towers, I mean there's nowhere to escape from the cities, Alan.

Alan: People are not meant to live on top of each other.

Jackie: They live in the 'burbs,' the same thing.

Alan: You see it's an artificial creation and they knew this thousands of years ago at Nimrod what to create the artificial city. That's why it's--

Jackie: Look at the story of Joseph. It says right in that story that he gathered up the people from the country and brought them into the cities.

Alan: Because the city is where you're now the master. They're the servants and you can literally teach them anything and experiment with all kinds of behavior and make any behavior normal. That's a fact. Any behavior can be made normal in an artificial setting.

Jackie: It isn't that any of us really escape it, you know, because even as rural as we are, we still have the chemtrails.

Alan: You get loaded with it.

Jackie: And that's doing God only knows what. We're just not as subjected to the array of "biotechnical" manipulation of the brain.

Alan: In that CBC documentary on this new syndrome of cell phone tower syndrome, they showed you a visual as you were standing in this part between different skyscrapers and they showed you the visual bursts of microwave from all these towers everywhere and if you were standing in the middle you were getting totally bombarded with this. Now this is an energy pulse, remember.

You're getting dosed with energy pulsations and at a specific frequency and this does not bode well. The human

organism is not meant to handle this and yet the guys who put this up know what it's ultimate effects will be. They know this stuff. They're not waiting to see what happens. They knew years ago how it worked on people, so they know what they're doing is programming the people.

Jackie: The question in my mind and maybe there isn't an answer, why some of us just had to leave cities. I remember when – because I lived in Chicago and St. Louis and when I moved to Illinois and started by business in Springfield, I built my home 50 miles away and I promised because I was so grateful to be able to live away from cities. I will never complain about the drive and even though I was in farm land and out in the woods et cetera when people would say, oh, it's so beautiful here, you know what I would say, Alan? If I had my druthers I'd be somewhere out in the country on a farm. It's like it was a yearning inside of me and I know that a lot of our listeners and especially a lot of the shortwave listeners, some of them go out to where they don't even have electricity. So it's almost like birds of a feather flock together.

Alan: I know, I know and that's what it's coming down to is those who understand innately, probably, a lot of them, that they need the country. They need the stars at night. They need the nature around them you see because that's your natural setting. You weren't born thousands of years ago, or millions – you weren't born into the concrete jungle. You were born under the stars or under the sun and that's nature you see, and the way we're going is a planned direction by an elite, which is totally artificial; and as I say, something which is deviant to begin with can only spawn more deviancy, which technically is our hell ultimately.

Jackie: Our hell. We're out of our hour and you're coming back with us tomorrow night?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: All right, well once again, folks, Alan's website is cuttingthroughthematrix.com and I know you'll want to watch his video and listen to the information he shares there.

(Transcribed by Linda)

March 22nd, 2006
Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca

alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &

for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** *postal* money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL *postal* money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram

(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –

Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

Jackie Patru: Good Evening, Ladies and Gentlemen. Thank you for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. This is Wednesday, today. It is the [22nd] of March, in the year 2006. ...And Alan Watt is with us again. Alan, thank you for being here tonight.

Alan: Yeah, it's a pleasure.

Jackie: Thank you. And it's snowing in Northern Canada. Well, we're supposed to get snow tomorrow. And it's still 30 degrees here and down into the 20s. I was looking at the weather bug on the internet, and we're supposed to have cold weather, pretty much for up until next week. And it will get up into the 40s, but it will go down into the 20s at night, so it's kind of chilly.

Alan: That's how it's been here.

Jackie: I was telling you, when you called me, I had found an article, actually it got emailed to me, okay. And it said that this article, or this writing, or something is illegal. And I hit the, the whole story was there. But I hit the source, because I wanted to see where it came from, and it was a story out of the New York Times, Alan. I mean, it was so ludicrous that I was shocked to see that this was written in the New York Times. Some guy named Crichton or Crickton or something wrote it. Basically, what he was explaining, and I read it once very quickly, but there was a study done, and whoever it was that had done this study, discovered that the lack of vitamin B12 could lead to heart disease. And they patented that discovery. They patented a discovery and now it is illegal to talk about it or to write about it, because it is patented. And according to the article, Alan, it's already been challenged, and successfully in court. I mean, in other words, that the courts have ruled that nobody else can do this study or, it's just insanity. And I know I wasn't reading it wrong. Well, in other words, the title of the article was that this article is illegal, because

the author of the article, whoever wrote it, was talking about a patented idea that he wasn't supposed to be discussing.

Alan: Well, it makes perfect sense in the control freak world that everything must be owned by the ones at the top.

Jackie: Even our thoughts and even our words.

Alan: That's right. And all of that is what political correctness is all about. There's many ways to introduce political correctness. But tell them about that undercover sting operation, through all those bars in the Texas way.

Jackie: You tell them.

Alan: Well, what I heard was there was thirty-six bars and hotels raided in an undercover sting operation, and thirty people arrested for being drunk in public places, in the bars.

Jackie: That's right. And they said that allegedly it wasn't to, it had nothing to do about protecting people's rights. This is what these people were told. It was protecting the public. The safety of the public. Not your rights. And even the people, this was in Texas, I don't know where in Texas. I don't even know if I...

Alan: San something, yeah.

Jackie: San, oh, okay, whatever. That even the people, listen to this. People in hotel bars that were guests staying, registered guests in the hotel, that were not going to be driving, were still arrested, Alan.

Alan: So, it's control freak time. It's so obvious, it's the new freedom you see, as Mr. Bush said. It's the new freedom. Freedom has to be redefined. And so this is the new freedom. It means, enjoy yourself, but not too much.

Jackie: Nah, it doesn't mean enjoy yourself. It means, live in fear.

Alan: Oh, yeah, sure.

Jackie: That's what it means, in fear of us.

Alan: When you see armed SWAT teams coming into the bar, and smelling your breath, you know, that's very friendly. That's your friendly policeman.

Jackie: You know, what they used to do is sit outside, you know, and hide some place, and trap people. But now, going right in there and saying, okay. Oh, and you know what they said. Now, these are the authorities, statements by the authorities. Bars are to go in and have a good time, not to get drunk.

Alan: Oh, I see.

Jackie: So, you Americans cannot get drunk anymore.

Alan: That's the redefinition of the good time, now.

Jackie: That's right.

Alan: Well, that's what police are for. It's for control freak times. And they've been hiring so many of them. I guess they've got enough on the roads, as it is, you see. So, as they keep hiring this army of police, they've got to find new things for them to do.

Jackie: You know what, they're not finding. This has all been in the plan, Alan.

Alan: Oh, I know.

Jackie: They're not finding new things for the police to do. And they're calling the police in, and they're getting the psychopaths and the sociopaths and the people who love power, so that they'll go and ride roughshod over the people.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: Jeff is visiting. And he was in watching the weather channel, just before we came on the air. I've been on the computer a lot today, and I just, it occurred to me, that is why I could feel so edgy. I don't think it's good sitting at a computer for long periods of time. Not only that, you read all this stuff. But I have been on edge, and I wondered, God, I wonder if they're bombarding us with something. You know, we've been talking about bio-chemical control, and chemtrails, and the vaccines, and how they can manipulate our emotions. And I've been on edge all day long, and a cranky edge, you know what I'm saying. And I got to wondering, you know, God, I wonder if we're getting hit with something here, because, well, it's me, I'm the only one. But, you know, we've been talking about it on the air, and I thought, that would be just like them to say, okay let's give them some. You know. But, anyway, he said that on the, remember, I told you that on the weather channel, they've got one program that's called the weather makers. And I haven't watched the weather channel in a long time now. You never know what the weather is going to be for the most part. But anyway, several times, you'd hear this voice, under, you never saw the face. "You're watching the weather channel, live by it." And he said, he saw the weirdest ad on the weather channel. He said there were people standing outdoors, looking up at the skies, and he said the skies were lined with chemtrails. It showed this right on the weather channel. And then the voice said, do you know when the good weather is going to happen? We do.

Alan: It's in your face, isn't it?

Jackie: I might start watching it. I'd like to catch that.

Alan: Well, on the weather channel, as far as I know, I don't have it, but what I understand, everything is a crisis. You get a drop of rain, it's going to be a flood, you know.

Jackie: Oh, you know what. Never anything but floods and droughts, according to the weather channel.

Alan: It's all crisis, crisis.

Jackie: And, you know, when they report on the weather channel that there's terrible flooding in a certain area. People have told me, they live there, and there were no floods.

Alan: It's part of the hype and fear thing, you see. And apparently the weather channel also tells you sometimes, which towns or areas have the flu, the common flu. So, they're already getting us hyped up for that, through these stations they've given us, that we think are there to serve us. No, they're there to create the hype, to condition you.

Jackie: Let me ask you a question. I was talking to Jody, earlier. Her boyfriend got very, very sick, suddenly, high fever, chills, a rash, etc. He finally wound up going to the hospital, and they said he had the pox, chicken pox.

Alan: Oh, chicken pox, eh?

Jackie: Yeah, but he had had them when he was young. But you can't get them twice, you're immune to them. She said, but wait a minute mom, she said, they're talking about a new kind of chicken pox, and now they're giving chicken pox boosters, chicken pox boosters to the children, for the new chicken pox.

Alan: Well, it's the new freedom, and it's the new sobriety, and it's the new chicken pox.

Jackie: Listen to this. A friend of hers, their relative. I don't know if it was a brother in law, or whatever, came suddenly down with a virus, and was dead in five days. They're having his funeral today, she said. And they have no idea what the guy had. I told her about. I said, I want you to know this, so that you're aware of it. You know, this avian flu and etc. And of course, I got going in it. And then she goes, mom, I want to talk about something different. It's enough. It's enough. Some people just don't want to know, Alan.

Alan: Oh, I know. They can't handle the truth. You know. Most people cannot handle the truth. And they won't until the bitter end. They'll still be the same. But you're talking about the pox though, the chicken pox, you can get it again as an adult.

Jackie: I didn't know that.

Alan: But generally what happens, it breaks out as shingles. So, you get rashes around your rib cage, and so on.

Jackie: I did not know that, Alan.

Alan: However, if they're giving booster shots, they could have evolved a different type, an upgraded form.

Jackie: That's what I told her. That if they're giving boosters, you know, because reading about the vaccines, when you read that smallpox vaccination was actually made out of a cow pox, then they were just spreading disease. And that's what I told Jody. I said, if they're starting to give these children boosters for the chicken pox, there will be outbreaks of chicken pox going on.

Alan: Probably, because some of this stuff they've got now is hybrid. They hybridize the viruses, you know, until they're different strains. But you know, we're getting to a stage now, where you've got to be careful because there are even drugs out there from the pharmacy. One of them, there's one drug I think, it's for skin cancer. And a person I know got it, the drug. And he didn't have the same cancer. It was some experimental treatment to see if it would work with arthritis. And the little sheet that came with it from the pharmacy, on the warning, contraindications on it, it said, stay away from people, avoid people who've had recent polio shots because you may be susceptible to the polio. Which tells you that the polio shot is shedding live viruses. See, here's where medicine, these theories don't jive. So, people are walking around shedding live viruses, and people are susceptible to catching it, if they've got a weakened immune system, or on certain medications which will weaken the immune system. Something doesn't jive here with the whole theory of the inoculations, you know. So, yeah, we're living in Disneyland.

Jackie: Something doesn't jive. I guess not, Alan.

Alan: That's right. And speaking of Disneyland, you know that Genesis broadcasting that gives us all our heroes, you know, they're owned by the ABN News, ABN Station, or ABC?

Jackie: ABC. American Broadcast. ABC. They're an ABC affiliate, I think.

Alan: They are. They're owned by it. And ABC is owned by Disney Corporation. So, that's why, that tells you who runs Genesis.

Jackie: And that tells you that anybody on Genesis is definitely going to be censored, and a lot of people don't realize they're being censored, because they're allowed to say so much. They're not allowed to say certain things, and they will not say certain things.

Alan: Personally, I don't think it's that at all. I think that's their job is to give out what they're supposed to give out. And no more, no less, or no less of a spin, either. But Disney, as you know, has been in the mind control business for many, many years, molding the brains of children. And of course, now they're just doing it in the adults, the

same sort of thing.

Jackie: Yes. Are you making a new video, another one?

Alan: I will be.

Jackie: Not yet.

Alan: I haven't started it, but I know what I want.

Jackie: Well, I hope our listeners have gone in. Have you gotten emails that people have found it, and?

Alan: Oh, yeah.

Jackie: Good. What kind of comments?

Alan: Oh, it's all really favorable comments.

Jackie: I got a, remember I said last night, that I had an email from one of our listeners in England. Well, I got a really wonderful email from a man in Dublin. And he said that people, he said that, you know, every country is in the New World Order, but he said, there are people waking up. And he said that's evidenced by conversations that you hear in bars. And he said, whenever he gets in a conversation with people, he tells them to go to Sweet Liberty website, and they come to their own conclusions. That's wonderful. I do appreciate hearing, well, from all of our listeners. I don't get a lot of, you know, email from listeners. But it's really uplifting to know that what you're doing is making a difference for at least some people, Alan. And as you said, you know, if there's one person that is brought out of the lie, out of the system if you would, it's a miracle and it's a blessing.

Alan: Oh, absolutely.

Jackie: When we know that there have been more than just one, don't we?

Alan: There have been lots. There have been lots of them. And that's the key to it. Generally, it's someone who has been questioning, and they don't have the answers, but they're questioning, and when they hear someone else that's a bit further forward, with the explanations, they can catch on quick. And then they in turn can then pass it on to other people, you know. But you've got to be selective in who you spend time with, because I call the people who don't want to hear the dead. And you don't want to expend energy trying to make people wake up. There's no point. They have to have started the process themselves. Even if they're only asking what really is going on, that's a start, you know. And really, I mean, with everything that's happening today, I'm still astounded that people are still asleep. I am, you know.

Jackie: Well, it just proves, Alan, you know, I think, I remember when I was getting the information together on the fluoride in the water, and reading Major Jordan's thing that he had done on it. And actually, here in the States they started it in towns that were near military bases, Alan, that originally, when they started using the fluoride. Because it does create an apathetic, an apathy. That's what's mind boggling to me, like you said, it's amazing to you that everybody hasn't awakened, but, you know, when you show people, and I know I'm being redundant here, but when you show people the poison warning on fluoride toothpaste, the tubes. You know, keep away from children under six. And if you swallow more than enough for brushing, seek medical help or contact a poison center. It's right there. They'll look at it, and they'll say, I didn't know that, and they keep using it, Alan.

Alan: They're so conditioned; you see, people who are socialized truly believe they're being well managed by experts. They really do believe that. And what they'll say is, well, they, you know, the big "They," they would never give it to us if it was really harmful. That's what they believe. It's the same with the soya products. I mean, for donkey's years they kept hyping up soya, how great it was, and of course, soya has been used since the days of

Thomas Malthus, because they'd feed that to their slaves, you know, on plantations, and it literally turns the testosterone into estrogen in males, and makes them docile.

Jackie: So it creates femininity.

Alan: It makes them docile. And now, soya byproducts are in everything now. Everything. Even candies.

Jackie: And one thing I did read, that the only reason that soy is used, and safely in Japan, is that they ferment it first. So, it evidently kills all of the properties that affect the hormone system.

Alan: Well, what it is, it's the outer meat they use of the soya bean. Because the stuff that alters your testosterone if you're a male is in the center.

Jackie: Is in the center?

Alan: It's in the center of it. But the companies here, of course, they crush all of it, and use all of it. You see.

Jackie: And people, and the vegetarians, vege-meats that are made out of soy. The whole thing, I know.

Alan: That's why they can sing soprano, you know. But that's what they use. That's also added to all the prisoners in some of the US states to their meals, by law in Texas. I think it's Texas, 40% towards their meat products, they'll have up to 40% soya, added to it, and the guards are told that, that it's to basically alter their testosterone level and turns it to estrogen to make them more pliable and easily managed.

Jackie: Sort of like when we neuter our male dogs.

Alan: That's right. So, drugs have been used for thousands of years actually, on slaves and so on. And there's nothing new under the sun, really. Aldous Huxley, who worked for the Tavistock Institute, and who wrote Brave New World, and then the sort of follow-up documentary style, Brave New World Revisited, and who was all for this whole agenda, and he was one of the elite of course, said, What's wrong with drugging the population to make them happy, and easily managed? He said, after all, they'll be happier, the authorities will be happier, and there'll be less commotion.

Jackie: And there will be peace.

Alan: He said, it will get rid of this troublesome individuality, he said. People will be more uniform, you see.

Jackie: There will be peace in the world, Alan.

Alan: That's right. As George Orwell said, when there's no-think, then there's peace. Yeah, no-think.

Jackie: I would like to do this, and this is way off the subject. We're going to take a break in about five minutes. Remember the tincture, that I told you, that the lady at the health food store. I want to share this with our listeners. Because, it really made a difference. I've still got a lot of congestion in my lungs, but it isn't. It's coming up. It's constantly being brought up and out. And Alan, before, when I would cough, there would be just nothing, and the pressure, the pressure, the internal pressure was so great that I'd hold my head, it hurt so bad. And it actually, the morning after I started taking this, I actually woke up and just coughed and coughed and coughed up phlegm. And I wake up in the mornings now. I mean, I still cough in the morning, because, you know, it accumulates during the night, it comes up. But I don't wake up with the wheezing, like I can barely take a breath until I start coughing this stuff out. And folks, if you would get a pen, or a pencil, and a piece of paper. This stuff is really easy to make, and using it, in fact, she's got some more astragalus root ordered, because I'm going to make another batch and keep it on hand. It will keep forever, Alan. You know, your tinctures are made with 80 proof alcohol. Folks this is a combination of three herbs, and one of them is astragalus root, and it's cut and filtered. Roxy told me that she only

knows of one company that makes it, and it's on back order for her. But you can get the astragalus root and break it up, but this stuff that she used in the tincture, is cut and filtered. And she said, probably filtering it means they just get the dust off it, so it turns into looking like leaf. And it's one part astragalus root, and one part olive leaf, olive leaf, and she used two parts mullein in hers. And the reason so, is because she had kind of an asthmatic condition. And the mullein is a lung cleanser, so to speak. It's for the health of the lungs. And if you don't have, at the present time a lot of congestion, I suppose you could make it with one part of each. But anyway, she said, if you were using like a half a cup of astragalus root, half a cup of olive leaf, use a full cup of mullein, and you get an 80 proof alcohol. I used a brandy because that's what Roxy used in hers. And you put it in a jar. You put enough of the alcohol in that it's covered. But you will find out that as the dried mullein and the olive leaf begins to absorb, you're going to have to wind up adding more alcohol, because you want the alcohol to be over the top of your material there. And then, all you do, is you put it in a jar, cover it, and once a day, you just shake it up a little bit. Flip the jar upside down and back and forth a couple times. And after 30 days, then you strain it into another jar, and you have a wonderful tincture. And the astragalus root is an immune booster. And I was talking to my doctor friend, Kevin Imhoff. A couple or three years ago, he told me this Alan, that astragalus is even better than Echinacea as an immune booster. The olive leaf is an antiviral. And the mullein is to cleanse out the lungs and the respiratory tract. So, if you've got that folks, I really would recommend that you get some of this material and make it and keep it, because, Roxy takes two tablespoons a day, one in the morning, and one at night, as maintenance. And when I had that terrible congestion, I was taking a couple tablespoons, I took a couple tablespoons immediately, and then before I went to bed another, and in the morning, it started coming up. But I was taking about four tablespoons a day, you know, throughout the day. Anyway, I wanted to share this with our listeners. I've been wanting to share this with our listeners, and I wrote it down tonight to do that. And I think that it's just about time, folks, at the half-hour break.

(Commercial Break)

Jackie: Hi, we're back with Alan Watt. And if you might've tuned in late, you are listening to Sweet Liberty. I'm Jackie Patru, your hostess. Alan Watt, more than a guest I think. He's become like a co-host on this broadcast. We've done it together so many times and for so long. I want to remind you too, folks, that Sweet Liberty does broadcast Monday through Wednesday, and Darren Weeks, which Darren is our webmaster, and Darren does the broadcast Monday and Tuesday. I do the broadcast on Wednesday, and I want to encourage you to tune in all three nights. Darren does his homework, and presents documented information, that, without the documentation or sources of the documentation, I think that some of this stuff we talk about is actually difficult to believe, but anyway, do tune in, Monday through Wednesday, not just on Wednesday night.

Alan, I wanted to share something with you. I don't know if I told you this, there was a, you know, we get these free newspapers around here. And one of them is called the Penny Saver, well we get a couple or three free newspapers every week, or every couple weeks, or whatever it is. But there was a little ad in here, listen to this. It says "Dead or Alive: Pennsylvania Mountain Lion Reward. \$2,000." For any of you in Pennsylvania, get your pen back again, would you. Because you might like to be aware of this. It says, call Jake Holme, and he's got his home phone number and his work number in here. And what he's saying is help save the deer herd. But anyway, they're offering a \$2,000 reward. Now, I wondered how they could advertise this, Alan, given that of course, we're told, you know, there's a fine. Because even though they don't exist in this state, they're protected. And I asked him, first of all, he said, they're just sick and tired of all the denials that there are mountain lions here in Pennsylvania. And he said they aren't Eastern Mountain Lions because they pretty much became extinct, and they are from the West, but they've been brought in. And he said that he's, in fact one of the state legislators here, a Senator, I think his name is Madigan or Kadigan or something like that, is trying to get some type of legislation introduced, and I'm not really sure what it's all about, but Jeff called him, and then I got on the phone and spoke with him. He said he'd keep me posted. But, I said, how can you offer this \$2,000 reward. You know that could be the fine that somebody would pay. He said, we want it dead or alive. Anybody that sees and can get a mountain lion, a cougar. But he said no, there is no law here. He says, you are allowed to shoot a mountain lion if it is on your property, if it's, you know, endangering your family, your pets or whatever. And he said, there have been people that have shot them, and they don't get fined, because they don't want to be taken to court, because they don't want the masses to really know that they're here and that they have been reintroduced into Pennsylvania.

Alan: The rewilding.

Jackie: The rewilding, yeah. But I thought that was pretty cool. And the paper was laying here and it just, I thought I would share that with you and with our listeners. So, people, well, he didn't know about rewilding though. It's just people fed up with the insanity, Alan. But anyway, I told him, do a search, in your search engine. When I put rewilding project, I pulled up seven hundred and some articles. So that was pretty cool, huh?

Alan: Yeah, what gets me, is that if people just sat and thought about it logically, like if you're a tenant in a building, and the landlord brings another tenant in and puts him in your room, you'd be pretty upset, because you haven't given up your notice, and you haven't even thought of leaving until then. Well, that's what they're doing to the public. They're rewilding the rural areas with animals for the future, for this idealistic future, that they're already creating, when there'll be nobody left on the rural areas. They'll all be in these chokey, smoky habitat areas. And that's the gall of these guys. They're actually fixing up for the future, while we're still living in the country, you know. How disgusting. They're so arrogant, you know.

Jackie: And when we were first talking about this, a long time ago on the air, a lady from Wisconsin contacted me, sent me newspaper articles, and in a State Park in Wisconsin, it was a newspaper article, they re-introduced rattlers, rattlesnakes, Alan, so then people can't go picnic in the park.

Alan: That's to scare the mothers. The mothers will say, we don't want to go there. It's around your house, well let's get out of here. Let's go somewhere safe. And it's all to scare the people off the rural areas, that's why they're doing it.

Jackie: Yes, of course, yes, yes, yes.

Alan: I heard they released wild haggis in Scotland.

Jackie: What's haggis?

Alan: Well, apparently the Scotsmen ate it. It's a traditional meal there.

Jackie: Oh, Alan.

Alan: I'll let you look that one up.

Jackie: So, that was a joke you just told me?

Alan: That was a joke there. I can see 10,000 people checking up on the internet to see what a haggis is. It's actually a three-legged bird that runs around the mountains, and that's why it has a third leg, to keep a hold, you see, so it doesn't fall down. But no, the Scotsmen ate it. So, they caught it and ate it.

Jackie: Okay. Now, you were born in Scotland, weren't you?

Alan: Yes, I was.

Jackie: How long did you live in Scotland before you left?

Alan: Oh, quite a few, well, I was moving, I went to different countries even in my late teens. I'd visit them before I went to live in different countries.

Jackie: Oh, but you actually grew up in Scotland then.

Alan: Oh, yeah. I survived it, yeah.

Jackie: You survived it. You know, I was telling somebody what you had shared with me one time, that in Scotland, and this probably was long ago, but you said that there was a huge, or a deep, deep, deep hole. They had no idea how deep it was. And when any adult abused, sexually abused a child, they were just thrown into that hole.

Alan: That was traditional. When the people, the locals had proof, that was it. There was no bureaucracy or police or trials or social workers and rehabilitation. It was just down the hole with them, you know. And interestingly enough, there was a CBC special on recently, about pedophilia, and they talked to some of these guys in their 40s, 50s, and 60s even, who were now out into the community, and being, of course, closely monitored. But one of them said, he says, I'll never change. He says, I can't change. He said, it's an obsession, you know. And so, it's true enough. It's an obsession with them. They're very dangerous people, and they know it too.

Jackie: Well, there was an article about a man who had abused many, many children, raped. And he begged them, they were going to release him, and he literally begged them not to, because he said he would do it again. Or he said, at least castrate me, do something so that I cannot do this again.

Alan: Maybe they fed him soya.

Jackie: And they let him go, Alan.

Alan: I mean, they cannot stop it. They haven't found a method of treating them, you know.

Jackie: Somebody asked me, when I was telling them about what you told me. Evidently they had tried to do some research on it, and this was some time ago, and they asked, well, when you're talking to Alan, would you ask him if he could give more information on that because they wanted to actually see if they could verify it.

Alan: What was it though? On what?

Jackie: About the hole.

Alan: That's right. It was a crevasse really, a deep crevasse in the Ettrick Forest. And that was traditional. I mean, they just dumped them down there. Of course you could look down there with flashlights. You'd never see the bottom of it. It was very, very deep. I don't know how deep it really was. But certainly, you couldn't see anything with flashlights or anything.

Jackie: What was the time frame when that was going on?

Alan: That was still happening up into the 1900s. And probably after that too. And the locals all kept their mouth shut, you know, because that was the old way. That was the old way. Justice was done by the community. In clan systems, there was still a tribal system there. You didn't need law, because your culture was the law. Everybody knew the rules. And anybody that broke them knew what the punishment would be.

Jackie: And children were well.

Alan: They could travel all over the hills and so on, and come home safely. No one had to worry. Mind you, they were not flooding. They didn't have TV, etc., to flood people's minds with pornography all the time. But yeah, they made short work of the pedophiles.

Jackie: And I suppose that would be hard for somebody to actually confirm and research, because it was more of a tribal thing.

Alan: Actually, it happened in more localities than just that. Justice was swift. In fact the law wasn't light, at all, right into the 20th century, up in the highlands. In fact, the people there looked upon the law as their enemy, traditionally.

Anybody in uniform, I mean, the highlands had been so persecuted for such a long time that the English law with uniforms, uniformity, one form, Masonic, they just did not like the police at all.

Jackie: Well, they were smart, Alan. Because the laws are always so stupid.

Alan: Well, it's not just that. It's that men in uniform are dangerous, because they do whatever they're ordered to do. And that's just a fact. It doesn't matter if their country gets taken over, even by another country. We saw that in France and different countries when Germany walked in. The police just went to work the next day as usual. And they do whatever they're told to do. They don't care who their master is. And it's because of the type that goes into police forces. These people are basically the school bullies. They like to see the average person squirm when they're asked for ID or whatever. They get their kicks on that, you know. And police have always been the same. But in places like the Island of Skye, when people were getting moved off their land, it was the police forces that were sent out to do it. And they beat the people, male and female with clubs and everything. They were merciless. So, the people in the highlands have a long memory of this kind of stuff. You know, uniformity. That's why in Britain they had a healthy distance between themselves and even the military uniform. Because the military all over Europe has always been turned on their own people. Always. And that's what America hasn't seen, yet, well actually it started...

Jackie: Well, they have, but they don't see it, Alan. Although, you know what. I'll bet you any amount of money, if you told people, that nine out of ten would say that they get the creeps, when, let's say you're driving. You're doing nothing wrong. You're not speeding. But you get nervous as heck, every time you see a cop. And I'll bet, I'll bet you that today that people, even the walking dead, in that aspect, I don't think they see the police as our "protectors" anymore.

Alan: No. Well, when you see them dressed in black with combat boots, you're looking at an army. That's what you're looking at.

Jackie: I know it.

Alan: And it's very ominous. And it's going to be used on the public. And those guys will use all the weaponry they're given, and they will do whatever they're told. They never have faltered in history. They're not going to falter now. This will repeat itself again. It's ominous. They haven't been built up into a huge internal army for no purpose. There's a purpose behind everything in this world that we live in. It's all planning. Planning ahead for things to come, and they will be used for what they've been created to do.

Jackie: And you know, that's what we should get real clear, and hopefully that our listeners do, is that what happened is not accidental. It's a long-laid plan. They have their timeline. And it's the same, as you said, last night, that prophecies, the so-called prophecies in the Holy Bible and Revelations, it isn't a prophecy, people who could see the future psychically. It was written by those, the priesthood, or their minions, who have been in control down through the ages, and this was their plan. We're living it today.

Alan: Absolutely. And they've laid the groundwork so perfectly this time. Because, when they first brought in video games which were designed to train military, to desensitize them from killing. And they gave those games to children. And I said, twenty years ago, one day, I said, we're going to create a generation of barbarians to go and do and fight in a war. It was so obvious to me, and that's exactly what they've done.

Jackie: I feel like I should have compassion, simply because of the, the I don't know. They somehow convince themselves, and their parents are so proud of them because they're over there in Iraq and Afghanistan, fighting to keep us free. And Alan, I can't find the compassion, at least, that I feel that I should have, simply because I know they're being used. They've been. It's like you said on your video, you know, they knock our legs out from under us, and then ridicule us because we can't get up. And that's the way it is with these young men and women.

Alan: We've got to realize too, you see, these people who go in in peacetime, when it's a non-draft, these are

voluntary. They are voluntary mercenaries. Let's not kid ourselves here. It's always been this way from even Roman times. Voluntary mercenaries. And these guys get paid to go out and kill, you know. That's what a soldier does, no matter how much they try and whitewash it with this term Peacekeeper, this Orwellian doublespeak. And then the fact is, it's like Woodward and Bernstein wrote in their book about Kissinger. When Kissinger told a group of the pressmen, including these two authors, he said that the American soldier is just a dumb stupid animal to be used for foreign policy. Well, he was, Kissinger was telling the truth. Because these guys have no idea about what the real long-term agenda of this is. And what's more, they don't care.

Jackie: And they can go over there, and pull the trigger, and shoot.

Alan: It's just another video game.

Jackie: And children and innocent citizens over there, Iraqis, unarmed.

Alan: Well, they're taught, you see, they're dehumanized, and they're taught to call them ragheads and so on, and dehumanize them. The same stuff they used in World War II, you know, and then of course with the "gooks", in Vietnam. And now it's "ragheads". The same techniques are being used, again. However, this generation is worse, because they were a purpose-made generation to be used now for war. They were bred and brought up with the value of the State and the media, and much music and video games to do exactly what they're doing. They're the bottom of the barrel.

Jackie: Yes, and then I think about that statement, I happen to have the book lying here, in *Between Two Ages*, where this one said that, I foresee the time when we shall have the means to manipulate the behavior and intellectual functioning of all people, through environmental and biochemical manipulation of the brain. Somewhere, that has to have happened to these people. These young people who can go over there, or not so young, because a lot of them have actually re-enlisted. And just go over there. But, Alan, somehow they've convinced themselves that they're over there fighting for our freedom.

Alan: Well, that's why Kissinger said they're dumb stupid animals.

Jackie: And they should be heroes.

Alan: They don't know what the real story is, and what's more they don't....

Jackie: But I'm saying that's why there should be some compassion.

Alan: Well, I can't. You know, I can't...

Jackie: Well, I haven't been able to either.

Alan: Because, I mean, if I see a dog that goes rabid, I don't hate the dog because now it's gone rabid. However, I'm still very wary of the fact that it's now rabid. And that's how I see these soldiers.

Jackie: But, see, you could have compassion for that dog.

Alan: I could.

Jackie: Because it's a disease.

Alan: And I know that it was a normal dog before it happened.

Jackie: We might have to shoot the dog, you know, to avoid, you know, being bitten and stuff, or just because he's going to die anyway, but there would be compassion there. And it feels to me, like there's something missing here.

Alan: Well, there is something missing.

Jackie: I mean, for me, that I can't, I can't see the wrongness of it and still feel compassion for the insanity that these people have been living. And if it's biochemical manipulation of their brain, it's sort of like you said. Knock the legs out from under us, and then ridicule us, because we can't get up. That's kind of how I see these people who go over there. They don't have a damn clue, Alan.

Alan: And they don't want to know. That's what Kissinger was saying. He says they're dumb stupid animals, because they don't even inquire into the real reasons. Any superficial reason will do. And I was watching a program on the CBC here, when they were sending Canadian troops off, and there was one sergeant there, and he was getting ready to board the plane and say goodbye to his family, and they asked him how he felt going over there. He says, 'oh, I'm happy to go,' he says. 'I'm a soldier. That's what I do. I go wherever I'm sent.' What he's telling you is, he didn't care about the reasons given. He just goes and does what he's told to do, and he's happy to do it, you know. Well, that same guy, if they put a black uniform on him, and bring him back home, once again, he'll do exactly what he's told to do. And we better remember that. I mean, there are psychopaths out there too.

Jackie: That young soldier, what was his name, Michael New. Remember Michael New? He was a hero, because he said he wouldn't wear a UN uniform. And when I was talking to his dad, and we said, well, you must be very proud of him. And he says, well, we told him, that's what they were going to do. He said, Michael will go anywhere in the US military and serve proudly, served proudly in the Gulf War, but he will not wear the UN uniform. So, what's so heroic about that?

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: But he has been held up, for years.

Alan: As a hero.

Jackie: By many, many people as a hero. And I believe that Michael was brainwashed by his family to do exactly what he did, so that he would become this hero. I don't know what was behind it. But I do know that that was a manipulated thing. And he was being used.

Alan: And young men, let's be honest, young men who are 18 to 20 are stupid. You see.

Jackie: But see, his dad said, I told Michael, one of these days they're going to ask you to put on the UN uniform. And if you do that, you're going to come home indistinguishable from all the others. So, see, Michael had been fed and fed and fed to him, but his dad was a member of the Birch Society. You know, that's their whole scam, get us out of the UN, and phony conservative, the biggest and one of the first, and so therefore the UN was the issue, see. But I see, by what his father said that Michael was just set up for that. He was set up for it.

Alan: Well, again, a lot of parents are pretty dumb.

Jackie: His dad wasn't dumb, trust me. His dad was just a climber and just a pawn for the Birch Society.

Alan: But in general, as I say, all these troops who are 18 to 20, they're pretty stupid, because young men don't even know who they are at that age. And they don't even know history. They have no idea. And they don't even know current history.

Jackie: We just had our 60 second warning, and I heard it, and ladies and gentlemen, we are just about out of our hour here. I want to remind you that Alan's website, cuttingthroughthematrix.com, you'll want to visit it. You definitely will want to watch the video, and take a look at the excerpts from the three books that he's written, Cutting Through the Matrix, or Cutting Through. I think it's Cutting Through the BS, don't you, Alan?

Alan: It certainly is.

Jackie: We'll be back with you next Wednesday.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

- BOOKS** "Cutting Through" & "Waiting for the Miracle....."
Volumes 1, 2, 3 Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....."
([Español](#)) & "Esperando um Milagre....." ([Português](#))
- Ancient Religions and
- CDs** History MP3 CDs: & Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2 Hours per Disc)
(1998-2000)
- DVDs** "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" (Solo)
March 27, 2006

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – March 27, 2006 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Good evening ladies and gentlemen. This is Alan Watt here. I'm filling in here for Darren who's busy tonight and tomorrow night Jackie and I will be doing a show together and then probably Wednesday as well.

I got such short notice so I've nothing prepared to talk about. However, this morning I got up and the sky was full of these amazing – the new super latest version of the chemtrails across the sky coming in from the west, really, using the westerly winds to bring it across the country. These were amazing new types of very artistic trails they were laying down, brand new types of polymers, which have fluffy little tails on the ends of them, as though someone had combed a cloud and then there's a little tuft at the end, so there're all very uniform, these little twists, these little tails on the end of them. It was quite a spectacle to pan the sky and take all of this panorama of chemtrails in such an amazing project on such a huge scale and yet to realize that maybe you're the only person within 100 miles that actually knows what's going on, maybe even further. That's even more amazing.

Today, I talked to someone who was photographing these clouds in the nearest town and she didn't know of course that these were fake clouds and so I filled her in and what I could tell her in about half an hour without overburdening her with the truth or the history of all of this, but maybe, just maybe, I've got someone else to think about what they're actually looking at. However, she did comment that it looks so pretty and my first reaction to that was, well, they do look so pretty because they're so uniform, the ends of them are so uniform with these lovely little twists and little curls which don't occur in nature. Yet, people who haven't been observing the sky over the years as they grew up and lived have no memory of what natural clouds look like.

Those who are being brought up today won't know, they will think this is all quite natural. Quite a few years ago, I said that one day we'll see these clouds glow in different colors. I've already seen it last year in the summer where you see rainbow ripples going through some of them, but I think that the old Beatles song said marmalade skies in one of their songs – we'll certainly see the marmalade skies in maybe different colors or shades a strawberry to put in their for effect.

I think it's so far advanced now they can pretty well do anything and the public would think it was all quite natural. That's the beauty, when the parents don't know to tell their children. That's the beauty for the elite who rely upon this a mammalian indoctrination, knowing that if you can indoctrinate one generation they can't warn their offspring of the dangers that around them or what's even natural anymore.

This is the 27th of March, by the way, 2006, for those who still have some kind of memory to go by and I had to look at my watch to make sure myself.

I was going to talk about these trails and so I say I have nothing set up to talk about really. I don't want to go off into the news because I don't like following the news. To me the news is basically irrelevant as to what puppet is put in front of the public to declare this law or that law or whatever. They're just the puppet men.

Those who have studied the whole agenda, or as much as is available to the public, are well aware that the front men could be interchanged with other faces tomorrow and the same agenda steamrolls on. So I don't get caught up hitting the firewalls they put up for us to hit and that's the politicians, the front men, who are well chosen long before the public even know that's their names or their supposed party they supposedly represent. They are relevant to the agenda really.

It's only important that the public believe it's all real and that way they don't question beyond politics; and of course all of this is designed by people at least – if I use the word people – which are definitely beyond politics.

The global government has been here for a long time. At the moment it is primarily invisible to the public, which makes sense. You would never put your real leaders into the public view in case anything happened to them. You'd always put your front men there to take the heat and any real actions that could happen, well, you can replace them quite easily. They're just puppets, but you'd never put your real people in front of the public.

We know some of the higher players certainly. We know the Rockefellers have been involved in this agenda for 100-odd years at least. Beginning with old Nelson Rockefeller who was set up to be the controller of power and energy in the United States and I say he did not work himself up to it. These guys never did. They always put their own men in charge of anything to do with power and economics. You couldn't work your way up in their system unless they allow you to come up. They open the door for you to come up and you must serve them.

Old Nelson Rockefeller basically did what he was supposed to do – he hired the thugs that set fire to independent oil rigs and burned them out of existence. All the competition was basically killed off or burned out and he came up with Standard Oil at the end, but he was backed by bigger guys behind him and authorized to do this.

He was the guy who also **turned the militia loose on the miners that were employed by him** who went on strike and they shot lots of them. Then they thought well how can we make this man Rockefeller, this penny pincher, into a sort of a hero for the people? How can they change his image? And so what they did was they hired two men to create a new public image after he was blamed for the massacring of all these miners who were living in tents and the militias went in and machine-gunned them. They hired a guy called Gates who was a PR specialist in public relations and of course I'm sure it's an ancestor of **Bill Gates, the gatekeeper for Microsoft** and so on, and also another guy who became the Prime Minister of Canada. That was his reward for creating a new public image of the benefactor Rockefeller and he was put in as Prime Minister of Canada for the Second World War. That was his payoff; so this is how the club works you see.

You scratch my back in high masonry and I scratch your back; and the public can never have a clue what's really going on because the media's there to make sure that they don't. It's all public relations. Building images, very much like show business. In fact, it's the same crowd who create the images in show business and give us the superstars to follow who do the managing of these guys and create their public images for us to swallow.

Recently, Mr. Harper, the new Prime Minister of Canada, who was picked by the Bilderbergers and attended their meetings before he was supposedly elected, gave a speech in Afghanistan to the Canadian troops. In his speech he made some unusual statements that were sort of un-Canadian. They were almost Hollywoodish and the first statement he made was – this was in a comedy show in Canada. They showed you this. They showed you a clip of Mr. Harper saying "we won't cut and run" to the troops, and then they went back to the host of the show and he says isn't it strange Mr. Bush said this. Then they showed Mr. Bush a couple of days beforehand giving the same speech with the same term in it, "cut and run." "We won't cut and run," he says. Then this host went back and forth between the two, Mr. Harper and Mr. Bush, showing you four other things he said in the same speeches which were identical; and of course they're identical because they were both using the same scriptwriter and this repetition.

It's a form of almost "psychic driving" as they call it in Tavistock terminology, the Tavistock Institute which came up with all this behavioralism and behavior studies in society, where they found that something had to be repeated at least eight times to the public before the public starts to parrot those phrases or terms themselves; and that's what they do. That's why during the build up to the Iraq war, Condoleezza Rice and Rumsfeld and Powell and all the rest of this little menagerie would appear in front of the public and they would say, "weapons of mass destruction," over and over until we're sick of it you see. They were making sure that the public during their own conversations with each other will start using the same terms, which they did, but they've got to be repeated eight times before the public pick up on it and start doing it automatically.

Well, of course Mr. Bush and Mr. Harper have the same scriptwriters and they must be "on board" you see and "on track" with each other on the same path, so they use the same scriptwriters to make sure that the Canadians and the

Americans who are now basically joined at more than just the hip since last March when they signed the "United Americas Agreement," March 27th, I think it was. In fact, this is the anniversary of it.

They make sure that they give them the same speeches because we will all be one big amalgamated Americas. That's where it's all heading. This agenda is very old, you'll find it in the writings of **Karl Marks** in "**Das Kapital**" where he talked about United Europe, which would be first, for a trading block, followed by a Pacific Rim conglomerate, the head of which at that time hadn't been picked, and followed then by a United Americas. Each one with a form of local government – in other words, your national government becomes a local government under the head of a world government, which is of course the United Nations.

A long time ago the Brotherhood was well aware of where they were taking the world and why they were taking them this way. We can go back even further to the writings of **John Dee** and **Francis Bacon** and **Queen Elizabeth I** court, and this was the period when the Rosicrucian's first appeared on the scene with their manifestos. This word "manifesto" and they claimed that through science they would overcome all the problems that the elite were facing. **They didn't care about the ordinary people.** They never identified with ordinary people. In fact, they had no problem differentiating themselves from ordinary people, in less polite terms than the U.S. today.

They wanted a world 500-odd years ago that would be run by an "intelligentsia," a scientific community of experts, who would serve the guardian class, the dominant minority, as Charles Galton Darwin called them, and Huxley called them. Aldous Huxley of "**Brave New World**".

They basically parroted an even older agenda going all the way back to the days of **Plato** where he wrote the "**Republic**," the perfect society, the utopia, and he talked about the guardian class as well who would technically be in charge of the whole system worldwide, helped by a type of specially bred lower class – inbred, specially bred. Selective breeding in other words to create **specific HUMAN TYPES to serve them.**

Small squat guys for mining and tall guys for picking apples off trees and yet he had it all planned down through **basically selective breeding, where the guardians would choose the mates for men and women for their genotypes basically and actually breed them for a purpose.** They've never lost site of this goal. It's ancient, ancient and so it resurfaced in the times of John Dee and he talked about the creation of a **British Empire** to Queen Elizabeth the first. The empire itself, although it was called British, could be called anything.

In other words **they could move their headquarters from one country to another**, but it was to be based on a form of what they called "free trade" and those countries which would be part of a worldwide commonwealth – and it's interesting term, commonwealth. **It really means the wealth of the commoners**, because **THEY** certainly **wouldn't benefit** from it. It was to serve the elite. They did not believe in independent trading but they had this idea of free trade, so it was countries and those big corporations, which existed by the way in the 1500's. The British East India Company was formed at that time, huge corporation, with the members being of the elite and the nobility being the sole members in partnership with each other and shareholders.

Free trade to them was basically the setting up of a same governmental system, which would eventually be **worldwide, with authorized corporations** who would be allowed to trade between those countries with **no impediment to trade** or their trade. **No tax barriers.** Anyone who didn't join them would definitely face taxation, import duties and exports and so on; they'd be penalized and shunned in fact. They wouldn't allow certain goods in. They'd be kept out of the loop and suffer from it, so they'd forced to ultimately join, but it meant also adopting the same political system. The same rulership system really is what it is. It's a form of rulership and they use the term "**democracy**," a term which has never had a fixed meaning in the last few hundred years and every 20 years or so it takes on a new twist.

Supposedly, it was based on the British government and people would forget that only the landowners and nobility at one time could vote, up until really the late 1800's, and most men and women, not just the women but most men who owned no property or who rented didn't get to vote to the first world war. Hundreds of years before that, **THEY were still calling that democracy – when the nobility alone could vote.** It was never meant for the ordinary people, the commoners or serfs.

Today, they've given us the illusion that we vote for matters and that way they've found when things get terribly bad after four or five years the people don't revolt. They simply vote the last load of corrupt guys out thinking they can get better ones in; and politicians are fantastically good for doing exactly that. **THEY WORK ON PROMISES** and they voice the people's concerns when they're running for elections. They'll mention the **corruption of the present government** or supposed leadership and the scandals they've been through, and as long as they promise to acknowledge this, that they also see this and if they get in power, well, my God they're going to give you utopia and clean things up, then the public don't revolt. **They simply elect the next new bunch** in that gives them the promises and give them four or five years, then vote them out when they're just as bad as the last bunch.

THAT'S THE REAL MEANING OF DEMOCRACY. It's a sham for the public to keep them in hope that four years down the road you can change the sponsor a new bunch. That's the hope of democracy; but if anyone who's studied this agenda with the secret societies, and yes, there are secret societies, or "societies with secrets" as the Masons call themselves.

The Masons, even the lowly Masons, are told that there's two types: Those that are enlightened or illumined and **all Masons even up to the 3rd degree become illumined when they "see the light,"** they ask for the light and the blindfold is taken off, and then they're lifted up by the Grand Master with the proper grip and they're now announced to their brothers, their fellow brothers, their brethren who are also illumined. The other class of those who've never been through these silly rituals are called the "**profane,**" which means base or "**those in the darkness.**" The elite call them the "**commoners,**" the common public, who are useful and this is called "the natural order of things."

Albert Pike who was basically the Pope of Freemasonry in the 1880's and who wrote his "***Morals and Dogma***" book – I say "his" book because anyone who's read it and who's read a lot of books can tell when there's different hands in different chapters, different penmanship and Albert Pike's is no different. They were teams of people who put that together and too many specialist areas, from the reading of Hebrew and the Kabbalah and so on, to ancient Greek and middle Greek et cetera, psychologies, mythologies, the religions of India –that took teams of people to put that together and all the heroes they give people today are no different. They have teams working for them.

They appear like supermen to the general public because Joe average says, gee, I couldn't do all that by myself; and you're darn right you couldn't. **No one could do it all by themselves and that's how the technique works** because the public are unwilling to follow an ordinary person who is talking reason because he's really not famous you see. The public want to worship someone on two legs who dresses better than they do and lives in a better of standard of living than they do, and that's why **we're taught to worship millionaires** and that's **WHY WE WON'T LISTEN TO REASON.**

There's a book written many years ago on logic and I think the title of the book was called "***Straight and Crooked Thinking,***" and it was a textbook really for logic and reason. It went through this whole system of how **THE PUBLIC ARE TAUGHT NOT TO REASON BUT TO FOLLOW EXPERTS AND PEOPLE OF WEALTH.** One of the examples was to do with Hyde Park in London where orators, any orator, you can be an orator yourself, even if you're a tramp – a tramp is a vagabond in old English. It has a new meaning today in North America, but a vagabond could take a soap box and stand up in Hyde Park and draw a little crowd and spout off what he thought of life; and the public still go there today and watch this kind of thing going on and they have a good laugh and a chuckle and throw insults at the **person who is nobody, even though he can be SPEAKING ABSOLUTE TRUTH, PENETRATING TRUTH.**

However, someone is built up by the media to appear in some big club or theater in London, with a few letters behind his name and walks on the stage with his duck suit and his bowtie, the public can hear the same kind of stuff and suddenly it's very important what this person says; and yet it could be the same tramp dressed up. The perceptions change because **WE'RE TRAINED IN A SPECIFIC WAY FROM BIRTH TO WORSHIP WHAT WE CALL SUCCESS** and those who run the world are never short of giving us people who they claim are successful and whenever they speak, we follow.

It was interesting that **Carl Jung** who was a psychiatrist **who was way ahead of Freud** – in fact Freud was never, actually he had no degree in psychiatry. He simply had the media to build him up into the superman because his job was also to change society's way of looking at things and to base everything on sex; but Carl Jung who was far more

intelligent talked about this **phenomena of training the public to believe in the experts.** People should really look into some of **Carl Jung's** books knowing remember that he also **was a very high Mason.** His dad was the head of the Rosicrucian Lodge for Switzerland. Carl Jung had grown up in a milieu where nothing was forbidden to speak about, all topics were open for discussion; whereas the people below them, who are still steeped in religion and taboos, would avoid certain topics because it wasn't gentle enough. It was impolite or it was simply against God.

For understanding of human logic, Carl Jung's the one to understand. For a study on someone who put his god who used to be above him, above his head, down to his lower head, you should study Freud because that's basically what he did. He transferred it from above his head to his lower head and everything evolved around sex then.

It destroyed – **Freud's job was to destroy human emotion and human attachments to people and base everything on purely hormonal responses.** He helped to create the beginnings of the culture for what they called **free love**, a movement which has started in the 1880's onwards with people like H.G. Wells, the author.

For more on that, read some of H.G. Wells' non-fiction books, since Wells was a founder of the Fabian Society and they said they have to convince the public that free love was natural, promiscuity was natural, because they had to destroy the family unit – which was the only thing **STOPPING THE ELITE FROM TOTALLY DOMINATING THE INDIVIDUAL.** To get to the individual they had to get through the whole family and a small family is like a tribe. They'll stick together. They'll stand up for each other, so the family has to be destroyed and the only way to do it was to start pushing this "free love" as they called it.

This took in the 1920's with the roaring '20's when they brought in prohibition. They put the Bronfman's into Canada from Russia. I was talking about the **Bronfman's** being brought into Canada in the 1880's in preparation for the role they would have to play in setting up the booze industry, really, because they had it all planned out that they'd get prohibition.

Prohibition created more alcoholics than had existed before that because more people, more youngsters went to this naughty thing of booze cans and they needed a very exciting place to go. It was very bad and naughty and the police would snoop around and they could pay for their high-priced drinks and have the music there, the jazz that was sweeping the country, which was all timed to come in at the same time, of course.

For more on the jazz scene, **look up the history of music in psychological warfare.** You'll find that Lenin actually put out a team to kidnap a Jewish guy in New York who was trying to find ways of altering people's moods through types of music and he was creating a new type of jazz. He was kidnapped by some Russians and brought over to the Soviet Union and they did use jazz throughout Europe, except for Britain it didn't take off there, but just all find the jazz houses in Denmark and Germany et cetera, all remnants of this movement to create discordancy, et cetera, nihilistic type music.

The Bronfman's – an official history made by the **Bronfman's themselves states that they were just poor farmers who didn't do any farming** and when prohibition came along, lo and behold, they just knew what to do. These little dirt farmers, they actually bought a liner, a sailing ship which could **take booze from Canada to Cuba, bypass all the laws and get into the States**, plus they smuggled lots across the border to the States, and how they did it was **THEY MADE A PACT WITH SEAGRAM'S WHISKEY OF SCOTLAND.**

They imported the barrels. They sold stuff in Canada. They then **leached the whiskey out of the wooden barrels themselves by ADDING BATTERY FLUID, SULFURIC ACID,** which they then mixed up with their own brew and sold that as high quality booze and that was the beginning of the **Bronfman's/Seagram empire**, all made through the times of prohibition by selling illegal booze and running it across the border into the states. Tremendous organization.

Of course the guys on the other side including the Kennedy family, that's how they rose to prominence by taking part in this big brotherhood chain of illicit booze cans. Big money, they also smuggled drugs as well.

It's also strange that the **Bronfman's** name in **YIDDISH MEANS WHISKEY MAN.** I guess that tells you their true destiny. There's a good book by **Peter Newman** called "**The Bronfman's**," a very good history on this. Peter Newman tells you at the beginning that he was the second authorized biographer to write about the Bronfman's, authorized by the

Bronfman family themselves, and he's careful to tell you in the first chapter that the first guy who was authorized just happened to fall out of a 50th floor of a building when he was going through the records of the Bronfman's. So he was telling you before hand there's a lot more to this but he couldn't very tell you.

That's the reality of the world we live in. These things are done on huge scales backed by big, big, big money in order to change culture in a certain direction and to build certain people into mass fortunes, which then are used **UNDER THE GUISE OF PHILANTHROPY**. A very important word, "philanthropy". Then they would fund certain NGO groups to push forward agendas, which politicians would go for and sign into law. That's the big thing behind charity work and philanthropy; and again, for more on that, read **Albert Pike**, the Pope of Freemasonry, "***Morals and Dogma***," where he said that, "we shall become masters over the masters of the world by gaining all the money and using philanthropy," you see. This is how the world is run.

There are no grass roots movements that exist long who aren't authorized because they can't get funding. The ones who make major changes in your life by pretending to speak for the people, the animals, the trees or the grass, or anything else, those are the guys who are **funded by the Rockefeller foundation**, as is most universities in America and Canada. They get grants from the Rockefeller Foundation along with certain topics they will forbid to be spoken about or taught, and that's how the world is really, really run. **MONEY RUNS THE WORLD** and those who run the money make the decisions and the masters behind them do all the planning for it through think tanks and simply pass it on down to the guys at the bottom. That's the real world we live in.

As they were doing in the roaring '20's in Europe and America and creating the massive depression of course, same banking boys, same scams, they turned countries like Germany into "sin cities" like Berlin. The CBC did a three part documentary series – I think a four part actually on sin cities and you can find them in the CBC archives.ca. Very worth watching if you can get them downloaded or transcripts of them and they show you footage of a devastated Germany after World War I where women were selling themselves for peanuts to live. They had huge halls where these producers and Germany was really the top country for movie making at that time, run by these particular producers who eventually fled to Hollywood when Hitler came in.

You'll see this incredible dancing girls doing all the same dances you eventually saw in the '30's and '40's from Hollywood. They called them "hoofers" these girls. That's how much esteem they held them in and the only difference is in Germany they were stark naked. There was no shame when you're hungry you see and every pervert in the world was traveling over there to indulge their fantasies in these countries which had been shattered by the depression and morality was being sold for peanuts and food. Of course these producers brought these same dancing girls with their formations of dancing like flowers and they'll come in unison like sea anemones and they simply put a skimpy uniform on the ones in Hollywood and duplicated it there, because free love was to be promoted, which it was, but the fallout prior to the 1960's was tremendous because they didn't have the birth pill. The orphanages couldn't keep up with them.

They didn't have the well organized and funded abortion clinics to take care of all the unwanted side effects of free love, and so they went back to the drawing board during the '40's and '50's and gave us lots of cowboy shows and cowboy movies where nothing much happened and that was non-political. The scare of the McCarthy Era had been still running and the Hollywood producers who were hand-in-glove with the same guys in the Soviet Union and so they churned out dozens and dozens and dozens of boring cowboy movies where nothing much happened, but then the '60's came along and bang! Out came pop music and out came new fashions with mini-skirts just sort of overnight.

Out came the strange drug called "**LSD**" which was being ***thrown by garbage bags full over every university's wall all over Europe and some parts of America*** and free love of course has promoted once again, but now they had abortion clinics. They had the pill. They had everything working for them this time. They had government sponsored psychiatric clinics to take care of all the burned out LSD-heads who ended up with permanent psychosis, many of them, and so the agenda went ahead with much, much more success because the intent going back to **H.G. Wells and free love of the 1880's was to DESTROY THE FAMILY**.

Maurice Strong who **works for the Rockefellers** and works for the United Nations and who in his '70's runs all over the planet doing his master's work, with tremendous energy of course because he's given a superior form of health care that level one reality will ever see. Maurice Strong said at the Earth Summit Meeting which he hosted and all he did was

reiterate the agenda that one of the other Rockefellers had drawn up for him.

He said at that meeting that the last bastion against the state being supreme over the public was almost totally destroyed and that was the family and those remnants that still existed as family would come under tremendous attack now to totally obliterate it.

In the last two years since we've come into the Age of Aquarius knowing what Aquarius means. I've explained this on **Eye on the Future Radio.com**, you can check that out. I'll be on there tonight at 11:00 p.m. Eastern. I've explained on there and on Jackie's show last week what Aquarius really stood for.

It's the **Ganymede** story of Greece. Ganymede was raped by Zeus by after falling into the sea. The most beautiful, handsomest guy in the whole of the Grecian Islands, and so he was buggered by the big boy himself, you see, which tells you that that was the era where the new man would come forward, basically the new type of man you might say and on a road to creating another type.

Not only do you see the new man, you see the new woman and I'm sure you'll see them walking around in your own neighborhoods with little Elvis Presley haircuts and the big arms and boots. This is the new man and woman for the Age of Aquarius because the old type, the male and female, MUST GO and so the family unit is gone. Once that's gone you have NO NORMALCY TO COMPARE ANYTHING TO. Culture becomes flux and fluid and when that happens anything can be ran through. Any changes can be made and there's nothing to compare it to, so you go along with it; and eventually they'll bring forth a new type, a HERMAPHRODITIC CREATURE which will be SELF-REPRODUCING, probably when injected by scientists at a certain age they can produce its own offspring and may even have its reward for serving the elite by being able to clone itself or REPRODUCE an exact duplicate of itself – the true Ganymede-Aquarius type.

You'll find the Jesus story incorporated into the **New Testament** seeking out of the colt that Jesus was supposed to ride into the city and so he tells two of his guys to go into town and find the man with a pitcher of water; and that's **THEM** telling you that his triumphal reign would last until the Age of Aquarius because that is Aquarius he's describing – the man with a pitcher of water.

They give you the clues of the agenda because this AGENDA IS THOUSANDS OF YEARS OLD.

In Judaism the Rabbis say it came around 4,500 B.C. That's when the plan for the **Great Work** was born; and the Masonic temples if you check the dates of construction, because they always put the date where the foundations were laid in the temple outside, there's two dates.

There's the one for our era where it was constructed and there's the one that's **AL, Anno Luciferos, after Lucifer**. That's what it means, so they have the modern date plus 4,500 years, so the Masons have a consensus agreement with the Rabbis that that's when the Great Plan was born to create a new type of society, a society run by experts. As the illuminist, Thomas Jefferson said in his own writings, he says, we (meaning the illumined ones, the illuminati), he says, we are the **natural aristocracy**, the intelligentsia.

Those who have proven an interest in science, they can actually alter things in the world, are the natural aristocracy. Not the natural ultimate nobility but the natural aristocracy.

Going back to Plato, they would be the helpers of the guardians. Here we are today going through the final phases of the destruction of *what was* in order to create *that which must be*. That's the Masonic term. That's the phrase they use because being Masons who build society, the structures of society, just as stonemasons built cathedrals, as they were building up the new cathedral they were dismantling the old; so they remove *that which was* in order for *that which must come* which must be and that's what's happening today.

We've watched the take down of society. We've watched the state take over control of children. As **Lord Bertrand Russell** who worked for the British Nobility and the Royal Institute of International Affairs said: we used to think we'd have to **remove the children from their parents in order to totally condition them to serve the state**. That way they wouldn't have contamination – mental contamination by their parents, but through experimental schools, which he ran, he found that if he could get them at the age of two at kindergarten for even three or four hours per day through a special scientific indoctrination, then any input that the parents would try to put into the child in the evening would be of no avail; and this is very successful. It's more economically feasible too because now they can leave the schmuck [add-in: it has to be pronounced shh-muukk with feeling] parents to bring up the state's child you might say.

They're very economic minded. They believe in efficiency. The world that's to come, it's in progress right now, is to be a world where **NO ONE WILL EXIST UNLESS THERE'S A FUNCTION FOR YOU IN THAT SOCIETY**. There's to be a **massive reduction in population**. This has been going on through sterilization and inoculations from at least the 1950's. Prior to that they used different kinds of foods, which had similar kinds of effects, and they'd tell you it was a health food or a fad or whatever, like the **SOYA BEAN FAD**. However, since they've perfected inoculations, which are bio-warfare techniques you see, perfected in laboratories, they can make sure that a guy will start to lose his sperm count in his early 20's now. Now they've found that the **average male at 25** in the western world has only **25% live sperm** compared to the **100% of live sperm** of the guys who **lived in 1950**. **WHAT'S CHANGED SINCE THEN?**

Inoculations came in big time like the POLIO VACCINES in 1950's and that's the connection.

The same with autism. We hear about autism and about how one in – Jesus! about one in 50 have got autism. It used to be one in many, many thousands but it's a "new type" of autism compared to the old. Old autism would always be apparent from birth, where the child wouldn't even go through the early "milestones," as they're called, up until they say dada and momma.

Today at two years of age, roughly, when they get a whole set of inoculations, they've come up well in the normal pattern of milestones and after they have the **brain fever** that comes with it—but the doctors tell them it's normal and not to worry about it—they're suddenly autistic and they're back to one month old type of thing, a mental age and this is the **DAMAGE THAT HAS BEEN DONE TO THE BRAIN**.

Now there's subcategories of pure autism and you have all the attention deficit disorders et cetera and various other categories of the same thing, until now every school has special classes for this because it's the new norm. It's the **NEW NORM** you see. It didn't happen before but it's the new norm; and Plato, who got all his information from the ancient Egyptians, he studied in Egypt, was taught all of this: that society is like clay. **MAN IS CLAY ON THE POTTERS WHEEL**. He's infinitely malleable. He's the most adaptable species on the planet, so no matter what's done to him he simply adapts to it and **DOESN'T QUESTION THE WHYS**.

Zbigniew Brzezinski, who's specialty was **MIND CONTROL** and **PSYCHOTRONIC** warfare and you can read "**Between Two Ages**," this man who advised so many presidents including the present one. He was the Secretary for War for one or two of them. He tells you the same thing, that shortly the public, he said (this is in the 1970's), **shortly the public will be unable to think for themselves**. They'll be so perfectly trained that they will leave all reasoning to the media and if the media doesn't mention a certain topic, the public won't repeat it or talk about it themselves. They've given over their right to reason and they expect the media to do it for them. That's how simple it is today.

He said that they'd be unable to talk normally about anything except what they've been downloaded with from the previous night's news. That's happened. That's happened, coupled with inoculations, coupled with the **UN's AGENDA** to literally drop the IQ through again inoculations.

Read Arthur Koestler on that, on the "**Ghost in the Machine**" because **HE WORKED FOR THE UNITED NATIONS ON THIS PROJECT**. They had to dumb generations down to bring through this new system of a specially ordered society, much smaller society, which is to **COME VERY SHORTLY TO SERVE THE ELITE**; and of course if all of our faculties were working, we'd fathom all of this out very easily and there would be a great mayhem caused, so it makes perfect sense what you do to upset that.

You make sure that the people have **lost a few brain cells** in their **critical thinking ability centers** to pull all of this off.

This has happened. **THIS IS THE BAD NEWS** and in most people it's happened. Not in everyone. Not in everyone, but now of course they've been stepping up inoculations and I forget how many dozens of inoculations the child gets before the age of two now. Their immune system is being destroyed before it's even developed and **ALL OF THESE INOCULATIONS TARGET THE BRAIN**. That's why you have a fever centered in the brain and where you have a fever, an inflammation, you have **DEATH OF CELLS**. That's what inflammation does.

What happens with inflammation in the brain? You lose brain cells. Gee, this is rocket science. Everyone is looking for something to come. All the bad things is to come in some all sudden swoop and **THE REALITY IS IT'S BEEN GOING ON FOR A LONG TIME**. Most people alive have been through it in their whole lifetime. It's been going on in their lifetime.

Now with the spraying, this is what we started with, I'll jump to what **Rumsfeld said after 9/11**, the next day on the news. At least it was shown in Canada when asked how he would cope with a major crisis and in another big, big city, he says, oh, we're all prepared for it, he said, to stop panic. He said **we have vast quantities of aerosolized Prozac and Valium to spray over those areas**. Well, since these characters are bringing in the whole New World Order that Mr. Bush Sr. talked about two years running on September the 11th, 1990 and then on September the 11th, 1991, a Mason play you see on the beast, because read **Revelations chapter 9 verse 11** – that's a Masonic revealing you see.

That's what they mean by the creature from the pit would be unleashed. The **CREATURE OF WAR** is what it means, their system, and that's why **THEY GAVE US 911 AS THE EMERGENCY NUMBER**. They're **ALWAYS LAUGHING** down their noses at us because we're so stupid. We wait for the media to tell us these things, which they won't because the media is an essential arm of government.

THEY GIVE US WHAT WE THINK IS REALITY.

If they don't mention the nasty things, well, we won't think of them for ourselves. Or we'll think it's unimportant. It can't be important because the media would tell us, wouldn't they?

Well, here we have the one minute bell, and as I say, I invite you to come on tonight at 11:00 p.m. **EyeOnTheFutureRadio.com**. It's out of Vancouver. I'll be on at 11:00 p.m. Eastern time and come into my website. It's called: **CuttingThroughTheMatrix.com**. It's being updated now. I'll have a lot more stuff on it next week and I hope you listen in and you learn something and maybe change something.

May your God go with you, whoever or whatever it is.

All the best, Alan.

(Transcribed by Linda)

March 28th, 2006
Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca

alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** *postal* money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL *postal* money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

Jackie Patru: Today is Tuesday. It's the 28th of March, of course, in the year 2006, and Alan Watt is with us this evening. ...Thanks for being here tonight.

Alan Watt: Yeah, it's a pleasure.

Jackie: Well, thanks for taking over last night.

Alan: Yeah, it was no problem.

Jackie: Alan, there was something that I wanted to mention tonight. It's simply because it's something that's important to me. I've been doing some research, and this is for our listeners who have pets. You know, when Molly was 9 weeks old, she weighed 9 pounds. And Molly is a little lab/rottweiler mix, folks, but she really looks all lab. Anyway, when I took her in, just to have a checkup and make sure she didn't have worms, etc, she had her first distemper. And she was 9 pounds now, Alan, and the distemper isn't just a distemper shot, it's distemper and parvo and something else. So, they're actually injecting three different types of organisms into them. Same thing they're doing to the children of course, you know when they give the children their diphtheria, tetanus and pertussis shots. And he turned around to a drawer, you know, to a table, and when he turned back around, he had a big needle with a large vial of stuff in it, and he walked back to the table. And I said, Dr. Cutler what is that? And as I said it, he shot it into her, and injected it, and it was her rabies shot. But it isn't just a rabies shot they get. There's corona and some other illness that a puppy can get or a dog can get that isn't even fatal, Alan. And I said, isn't that an awful lot to put into a little 9-pound puppy before they're, you know, their immune system isn't even firmly functional. And it's just the way we do it, he said, you know. And, Alan, he's a good doctor, I mean, good in the way that he cares about the pets, the animals, and he's very thorough, and yet, when I scheduled her to have her spay, they said that she

had to have a booster, what do you call it, distemper. And I said, no, I'm not giving her another distemper shot. She had two of them, that's all we've ever given. And she said, well, then we wouldn't be able to bring her in, because we wouldn't take a chance on the other. So, I let them give her a booster, and I asked him about it, and he said, well, we do it annually now. I don't know when this started.

Anyway, I was asking him about when they do the spay, they take the uterus out, and I asked if they leave the ovaries. And I asked him if he was going to leave the ovaries, and he looked at me, quizzically, and he said, no. I said, why? He said, why would we leave them? I said, well, isn't that where the hormone production is? I mean, to me, it would be like throwing a woman who has a complete hysterectomy, throwing her immediately into the change with hormonal imbalances that are unbelievable. And he said, well, she still would cycle. I said, but there's not going to be any blood. There won't be any uterus. She can't get pregnant. And he says, well, there's a little, tiny bit of the uterus left. And then I said, well, I don't understand why that means the ovaries have to come out. And then he just kind of shrugged. And he said, well, that's the way we were taught. So, I started doing some research. I said, well, I'll tell you what, I'm going to do some research, and then we'll determine whether those ovaries are going to go or not.

So, every single article I read, they call it ovario hysterectomy, and that's what they do. And finally, I got into some holistic websites, you know, for animals. And I wrote to one of them and asked what their opinion or knowledge is about it. And she wrote back today and said, well, there are people now who are asking the vets and successfully to leave at least one ovary to allow for the balance of the hormones that the dog needs. And because, they say, that once a female is spayed, in her later years she becomes incontinent, and it causes weight gain. And I just wanted to, I got into some wonderful articles about vaccines. And there are many veterinarians who are saying that the over-vaccination is just unnecessary and harmful. It causes all kinds of illnesses and weaknesses in the dog, and for example, the distemper. They said to give a distemper past a year is totally ridiculous, because mostly the susceptibility of the distemper is in the first year.

And as far as the rabies vaccine, there's one article, the man did some real thorough research and found out, this is in Pinellas County, Florida, it was a doctor of veterinary medicine, but he was holistic. And there was an association of two veterinarians and there were four of them that actually pushed for this, in the states for the state to mandate, that there had to be a yearly rabies shot. And several articles that I read said the same thing. Once a dog has had a rabies shot, they can do a blood test ten years down the road and still find antibodies to the rabies, but yet, every single year they're getting them. And I wanted to bring this up, because I think a lot of people have a tendency to just "believe what the doctor says". And I've made up my mind that she will have her ovaries left in and she will not be getting any more of the annual boosters that are not necessary. And I just wanted to bring this up so that our listeners, who may have pets, and we love our animal companions, and really, they're totally at our mercy, aren't they, Alan?

Alan: Oh, they are.

Jackie: We take care of them. Anyway, I just wanted to share that before we got on with something else. What are your thoughts on that? Any?

Alan: Well, I think it's pretty well like everything else in professions. The ones who go to university get downloaded with techniques and so on which they themselves don't question. In fact, the whole thing at university.

Jackie: Alan, boy, I can barely hear you. Would you try to talk loud until we get the volume going there?

Alan: The whole thing is, the doctors themselves are being trained or downloaded with techniques. And the whole idea at university is to simply parrot back what you've been taught, without question.

Jackie: That's right, because that's what he said. Ultimately, you know, I said, I still don't understand why the ovaries have to come out. And he shrugged, and he said, that's the way we were taught. And so, there was no question in his mind.

Alan: No. No, it doesn't occur to them.

Jackie: And as far as these vaccines, and there were several articles, really good ones that I read, and they said that they usually get the vaccines for anywhere from 60 to 90 cents a dose. And they charge anywhere from \$15 to \$25.

Alan: That's right, I know.

Jackie: So, they're making a lot, a lot of money. And it was a vet, a veterinarian that wrote this article. He said their profits and a tremendous amount of their gross income comes from all of these vaccines.

Alan: Sure it does. See, this is the problem in our system that's money based. And getting ahead, as they say, which is getting as high as you can in the money tree, you cannot keep ethics and morality apart from profit in this system when profit is the motive. And so, anything to do with medicine becomes corrupted as soon as a monetary gain is involved. And that's a sad statement on our affairs, but it's the same in the medical industry, for humans, or the veterinary system for animals. It's profit based, and you cannot mix morality and ethics with profit. You see, people go into these professions today for the money and the status. I mean, that's the reason they go in. In fact, there's people now, whose families traditionally were lawyers, who are telling their children to become veterinarians, because that's where the big money is coming, because people will spend everything they've got to save their little dog or cat, especially the people in the big cities, where you can't even get a friend in the same building. So, they're gouging them through emotion and the promise to, not even the promise to save the animal, but, you know, the hope that you can save the animal. So, ethics cannot be mixed with morality when it comes to life, you see.

Jackie: I'm thinking that we need to disconnect and try to reconnect, because your volume is so low that it's almost impossible to hear you. And that just is so weird, because when you called about five minutes till, the volume was perfect, and then we get on the air, and your voice, it isn't of course from the station, because you and I are connected together. If Nicholas is there, and could put us to music, I don't like leaving a lot of blank space, but maybe we'll just go ahead. Folks, if you would give us a couple, or three minutes, I'm going to try to have Alan call back and see if we can get a better connection.

...That has to be very frustrating for our listeners, because so many of them listen as you do the broadcast with me. So, that's good, thanks. Well, I'm glad I took the time to do the research that I did, because it gave me the confidence. You know, another thing I'm going to check out are the doggone heartworm pills.

Alan: Oh, I'll tell you, I was talking to a vet up this way. And even though it's a big fad now to push the heartworm, he said, as far north as I am, he said, they haven't had a single case of heartworm.

Jackie: I wouldn't think so.

Alan: That's what he said.

Jackie: You don't have a lot of mosquitoes, do you, Alan?

Alan: Oh, yeah.

Jackie: Oh do you? Oh, but you're so far away from the....

Alan: The madding crowd.

Jackie: Oh, the maddened crowd. Well, you know the thing is here, where we are, I'm at 1800 feet. And the only time we ever have mosquitoes, if it's rained a lot and then gets really hot, you know, when the ground is really moist. But other than that, the breezes blow so consistently. There just aren't mosquitoes. I don't have Molly or Mariah on heartworm. But, you know, because, unless we do our own homework, we don't know for sure whether we should or shouldn't.

Alan: Yes, I know.

Jackie: Sometimes the cure is worse than the, you know...

Alan: Sometimes the cure is fatal.

Jackie: Right, exactly. And we're taking a chance. But I am going to look into that, before she goes onto heartworm. And I haven't had Mariah on it, for, Mariah or Trusty, for at least three or four years.

Alan: It's a jungle, isn't it though, trying to get to it. Again, it's such a huge business. It's a huge, the whole pharmaceutical business is massive. And again, they have a big say in training students at universities through grants and loans, and so they make sure that their particular thing is pushed as part of the training, you see. And the vets or doctors end up pushing those products and doing techniques this way, never questioning, because it doesn't occur to them, generally, that there's another motive behind it. You know, generally it doesn't occur to them, I'm sure so many doctors today are still giving inoculations and seeing the effects of autism, occur in families that they've actually injected, and yet, they're still in denial, because they've been taught.

Jackie: And it's the vaccine that caused it.

Alan: Yeah, because they've been taught that they're somehow holier than thou, they're gods in a sense. And surely they would not be misled. That's what they think. And it's so easy to train whole generations of people in a lie. When you tell those same people that they're some kind of saviors in medicine and surgery, well, mostly medicine, but that's where we are today. The profit motive is so incredibly huge, and the big companies have a massive say in what is taught in universities, at all levels. If you look at the Rockefeller Foundation, I don't think there's a single university in Canada or the States that doesn't get a grant from them.

Jackie: And that they control.

Alan: That's right. Along comes a list of subjects, and what they'd like to be taught, and what they'd like to be omitted, and that's the reality of the life we live in.

Jackie: And you know, of course a lot of it has to do with the money. Jeff said, they just don't make anything. Why they're even doing it to the animals. I said, well, you know, another thing it does, because it's costing a lot of money, it creates anguish for the people. For the pet owners, when their pets. This one article, God it was a good one, and this woman said she has been researching for thirty years and doing a lot of her own testing and that, following animals after they've been vaccinated, etc. She used the example, they'll bring a six week old puppy in for their first distemper, and maybe in this otherwise healthy little puppy, oh, the first time might run a fever and be a little lethargic, for a day or so. Next time, a couple, three weeks later, they're brought in for their second one, and as she pointed out, when they're putting the vaccine for three separate conditions, and she said, in mother nature, in nature, that just doesn't happen. They don't, they aren't confronted with three separate diseases all at one time.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: And she said they're very rare to find today, but if pet owners will try to get single, like maybe give them a tetanus vaccine the first time, and then the parvo the next time. Wait a couple weeks in between. But then she said, after that third time, and she gave some of the symptoms, and she said one of them was that they'll start itching. And there's no fleas. Molly itches her. Remember I told you, Alan. Molly's scratching, and she doesn't have a dry coat, and she doesn't have fleas. And she also, amongst the ones, there were two that Molly does consistently. She licks her feet a lot. And I don't know why. But that was one of them that was on the list, of what they've noticed after they've had these vaccines.

Alan: It's because they sweat through their feet.

Jackie: Well, why is she licking her feet? She licks her feet a lot.

Alan: Well, you see, it causes a little fever after inoculation.

Jackie: I know, but what I'm saying is, this is, she hasn't had. Now, she did have one just last week, but until then, she hasn't had one since she was like ten weeks old. And so, but that's what she does a lot. She lays there and licks her feet. And I don't know what it is, but she said a lot of other problems it causes, the dogs have a problem gaining weight, they don't fully develop, or as well as they could.

Alan: I know there's a lot of temperamental disturbances too.

Jackie: Yes, she mentioned anxiety, separation anxiety. And they always have to be with their owner. She called them velcro puppies. And boy, I'll tell you, Molly's my little shadow. So, she's exhibiting, actually I said there were two of them, but there were four of them, that the woman mentioned, and Molly is exhibiting four of them. And it makes me angry. And what my regret is, Alan, that I didn't look into this a lot sooner.

Alan: People think it's so easy to get an animal. They don't generally think beyond it, because we're trained to believe in this system that we're somehow being taken care of by the professionals, you see. That's part of our conditioning. So, we think as far as getting the animal, but we don't think of the things that are all involved around that. And it isn't just a matter of you choosing the animal, now they've got laws all over the place, where you must get this for the animal, and you must get that.

Jackie: Like the rabies shots.

Alan: And also, of course, even when you go to the veterinarians, I don't know about the US, or the states within the US, but in Canada, they automatically report it to the authorities that this person has a dog at this address, you know. So, see, we're overrun by... Big Brother is everywhere. And it's the same, I know one guy from Pennsylvania phoned a couple of days ago, and his daughter is just going into New York University, and to get in to the university now, they're demanding that you can show your inoculation data, or they won't let you in.

Jackie: Well, see I'm wondering about this. When I said, no, I'm not having, she's not getting any more distemper shots, and the girl on the phone said, well, we wouldn't be able to let her come have her surgery then, because we just couldn't risk our other patients. And I'm going to print some of these out, and I'm going to give them to Dr. Cutler to give him the benefit of the doubt, but I will find a veterinary clinic that will take her without the boosters, or, I don't know. So, we'll see what happens next year when her booster comes due.

Alan: This blackmail stuff is getting beyond a joke, you know. When there's no choices, you see, we're given no choices in anything anymore. It's this way or no way. And that's getting the same now with sending children to school. They've got to have all these inoculations up to date. It's the same Big Brother complex where everything is being observed and noted and observed through their lives, whether it's animal or human. This is getting to be a totalitarian system. Well, it is a totalitarian system. They're just getting more techniques put in place to observe us all.

Jackie: You know, I read about the tetanus vaccines they're giving the children. You know, because when we were little, I remember once I stepped on a carpenter's nail in a board. It almost went through my foot, the ball of my foot, and they took me down right away to get a tetanus shot. That makes sense somewhat. But, what I was reading about them, tetanus is not a virus, it's a bacteria. And you can't vaccinate against a bacteria. I mean, it's something that's not even around.

Alan: Well, it's not so much that, it's the fact that you'd be very hard pressed to see a doctor that's ever seen a case of tetanus. That's the real problem here. Everybody, every student gets shown the same old photographs of somebody with this awful looking face, taken back in the early 1900s, and they're all shown the same thing, and they've got this explained to them what this is caused by. But you'll never find someone who's actually seen a case of it. It's amazing. And if it's supposedly prevalent in the soil and the ground, etc, I mean, farmers are out there all the time cutting themselves and getting scratched with different things, and they don't come down with tetanus. So,

it's such a ridiculous, I think it's a scam, to be honest with you. Or, there's an ulterior purpose for giving it to people.

Jackie: Alan, you hit that right on the head.

Alan: That's the scary part. And again, all those trained in medicine are hard pressed to come to that conclusion, because they truly are. The best fool in the occult is a willing fool. In other words, they must believe in what they're doing. And, of course, all these people are trained to believe in what they're doing, and it never dawns on them that there's an ulterior motive in that little vial of liquid that they're giving, even though they've never ever seen the inside of one of these laboratories where it's made. It's all taken on faith. And that's how this whole system works, it's on faith. Right down to the mother that brings the child in for the inoculations. It's a teaching faith based system, and yet, these big laboratories are guarded like concentration camps. You can't get into them. They're like highly classified areas. You can't get into them and have an inspection by the public. And you've got to say, well, why? And of course, we know that the depopulation program that was on the go from the early 1900s and spoken about and written about in many, many books from the Rockefeller foundation of eugenics, the eugenics society, on population reduction, talked widely about using inoculations to bring down the populations of...

Jackie: Alan, it's in the protocols.

Alan: And I think it goes even, probably even further back than that, because the elite have always used techniques of bringing down populations when it gets beyond a certain manageable size for them to control. So, why should it have stopped, say in the 20th Century? Of course it didn't, any more than it stopped in the 21st Century. It's on the go. And the best way is to get it done by a method which the public will never suspect, because they're trained to believe that medicine is their savior.

Jackie: The white-smocked god.

Alan: That's right, the new priesthood.

(Break)

Jackie: Alright, we're back with Alan Watt. I was thinking of this, Alan, talking about the vaccines being used, as I'd say a big, very large part of their plan for depopulation. In one of the articles, and it was so well written about the vaccines, she explained it technically, but in layman enough terms that you understood what she was discussing. And she was saying that many of the vaccines are from, I think they're called modified live viruses, MLVs. And she said, basically, what they do is they alter the virus. And the agent that they use to alter it with is formaldehyde. And that goes into the system, along with the mercury, the thimerosal, and aluminum, and I don't think the body naturally, easily expels those metals, those heavy, do they Alan?

Alan: No, they tend to get to the brain and stay there. In fact, in the 1970s, the studies done in Britain, found that in all the Alzheimer's patients that were on the increase, they had...

Jackie: Aluminum.

Alan: It was all aluminum particles in their brain. So, this has been known for a long time. And they knew it was from inoculations.

Jackie: But Alan, think about people who for years used aluminum cookware.

Alan: Oh, I know. And that was promoted, again, from the top. You see, there's nothing given to the public for the public's benefit. It's always for an ulterior motive by those who run the world. And of course, that's why they pushed it. They knew from before World War II, in fact, they knew in the days of ancient Egypt what aluminum did to the people who worked in the mines and so on. The same with asbestos. The Egyptians had a word, it actually comes from, the asbestos, from the Egyptian. They knew that the mine workers got this disease and they knew all the signs and symptoms of it. So, this stuff is ancient knowledge. It's not new. And yet, through keeping the people

ignorant, they can recycle the same stuff and use the same techniques over again, and say this is good for you. It's been done over and over again. And we're all trained to believe in the scientific elite, like Bertrand Russell said they'd do. They'd train the public. And if you read Jacques Ellul, who worked for the United Nations, the top sociologist for the planet, basically, he was quite open. He said all teaching is done through radio and television. He says, through fiction, he says, they elevate the doctors, through television series and dramas. They elevate the legal system through dramas, and the police system. These are three main elements of controlling the public. And yet, we're downloaded through fiction to see it in a different light than that which really exists. So, he said that all of these dramas are actually propaganda. That's how we're trained.

Jackie: Through our entertainment.

Alan: Through entertainment. That's right. So, it's an indoctrination technique. You have no censor part of your brain working when you think you're being entertained, so you don't stop and say, wait a minute, that doesn't seem right, or whatever. You get carried along with a story, and you can identify with the characters in the story, and through emotive techniques, through emotion, you're actually being indoctrinated into seeing this supposed science in a different light than really exists, you know, and those people, those professions are then elevated in your subconscious and your conscious mind to be more superior than they actually are in reality.

Jackie: Well, there was a series on, maybe it's still on, called E.R. Oh, man. Emergency Room.

Alan: It's well named though. It's to err, you see, is human.

Jackie: Err, yeah. That seems a lot of, lot of, lot of people follow that almost religiously.

Alan: And of course, the whole DNA thing now, where they want everyone DNA typed, and they've been doing it actually for quite a few years on the quiet, but that CSI series that they have out there, where every second line is "get his DNA," you know. Or get the body's DNA. Or get this DNA or that DNA, that's all you hear.

Jackie: They know how to make it sound good too, don't they?

Alan: Yeah, I know, I know.

Jackie: They tell about, we've let seven people off death row by being able to tell by their DNA that they weren't the killer.

Alan: That's it. So it's pure indoctrination. And the public now, when something happens in an area, I mean, in Toronto a couple of years ago, a little girl was killed. They knew it was a pedophile who'd killed her, a sexual predator. And the media went into action, big time. And that's all you heard every day was about the hunt for this killer, done near Toronto beaches. And this went on for maybe a month and a half, two months. And they had all the women, the mothers in the area nervous wrecks to see who was going to be next. And then the police were going around door to door asking for the DNA samples from every male, street after street after street. And they were giving it, thinking, well, I guess it's the law. But it's not.

Jackie; It will prove me innocent.

Alan: Yeah, but it's also because they've been trained by television that this is somehow law. And it's not. You see. So they were doing it automatically thinking, I guess it's like television, I guess this is law. And all the time, the police knew who it was, because they monitor all these released convicts, pedophiles, and they know exactly who they are, where they are, and all the rest of it. So, I think that was one big exercise on the public, actually.

Jackie: And the sickness of it is, think about it, right back to the get-go, they let them go, Alan.

Alan: I know.

Jackie: They let them go to do it again. And then monitor them.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: That's like the article that I had. It just blew my mind away, it was when they were having the Olympics in Atlanta. And the article was a fairly large article in the newspaper. I don't know which one it was, but one of the big ones, and it told how they had done a sweep, all over the entire region, or area, and a whole bunch of different police forces, and they all came together, and they rounded up 700 and some known criminals, killers, thieves, they knew where to find them, Alan. And when you're reading that, and you're going oh, my God. You could tell by the way it was written that they knew where they were. And at the end of the article, it said, it is not determined yet, whether or not they're going to be released after the events were over. Oh, my God.

Alan: I know. But that's again how you keep the public. See, you've got to have crime, amongst the public, ongoing to build up a massive police force, which really is an internal army, working for those who own the system. And that's why they have the revolving door, generally, of criminals out in society. It keeps the whole thing going. If there was very little crime, they'd be hard pressed to keep all these policemen in work, you see, which again is an army that's really there to serve and protect those who are their masters. So, they've got to have crime going on all the time. Nothing in life, really, is really the way it's presented to us. It's different. It's very, very different. There was an RCMP officer in Canada...

Jackie: Is that the Royal Mounted Police?

Alan: Yeah, only generally they're not on horses, except for shows in a small group.

Jackie: It's sort of like the state police in the states?

Alan: That's right. They're sort of like an FBI, in a sense. And this guy was sent undercover to work with the Hells Angels to find out their drugs, their movements of drugs, and this kind of stuff. And he brought a book out, eventually, almost as a protest against his superiors, because he could never figure out why, when he had all the information there. You might say he had the dope on the dope. And the superiors wouldn't get raids going on to stop it from happening or confiscate it. And eventually he was reprimanded, and then he was suspended, for insisting that his superiors apprehend the...

Jackie: Do something about it.

Alan: Do something. When he had all the information on the shipments, where they were going, the times, all this kind of stuff. And eventually, there was an interview on the CBC television about it, and about his book, and I could tell by the way the guy was speaking, he still hadn't figured out that his bosses and the criminals were all part of the same group. They need each other. They've got to have drugs in society to keep the police force up, to begin with, to have the crime going on.

Jackie: And then, think about this. They report it on network news, and nothing gets done about it. And talk about the frustration that must cause, Alan. That it's, here it is. It's known. It's in a book. It's on network news. Still, nothing is done. And nothing is done to or about the superiors that wouldn't do anything about it.

Alan: That's correct.

Jackie: Sometimes talking about this, it boggles. I mean, you know it, but, God, Alan, the insanity just could drive you crazy.

Alan: Oh, absolutely. The world, the real world is completely different from the indoctrinated version. The real world is totally different from that version. And we're all trained to see the, I call it level one reality. That's the indoctrinated version. And of course there's another two layers, at least, above that. And as they go up the scale, some of them catch on to what's going on. Other ones never catch on to what's going. And that police officer, you

could tell that this guy was sincere. He still hadn't figured out why. He really was confused, you know.

Jackie: Well, at least he was a thinking person and he did something. Wrote it, and he spoke out, and God love it.

Alan: But, isn't it strange, you can be watched and monitored about your business dealings, your financial dealings, the money you spend in a grocery store, all this kind of stuff. And people all over the country who take drugs can phone up certain numbers and have it delivered to their doorstep, at any time, night or day, nationwide, and they just can't figure out who's doing it. Who's kidding who? You know.

Jackie: And you know, when you see, living in the US, I used to call it America. But living in the US, and seeing what's happening, and the "force" behind it. And it's all, I mean, so much of it comes from the US. And then you think of going, you know, just leave. And then you wonder, okay, where do you go? You can't go far enough into the woods, they just burn the woods down.

Alan: I know. And we're constantly monitored.

Jackie: I wonder if there's a country or a place in a country in this world, where a person could go and live in some kind of a place that is like out of the world. You know what I mean, Alan?

Alan: I know. Untouched. Yeah, I know. Well, again, when we've all been sleeping or trained to be asleep, and countless generations before us, these boys have been so busy working with the sciences for today, to make sure that they could monitor everything from space and satellites and all the rest of it. It's mind blowing to see the planning that has gone into this, to where we are today. Incredible, minute micromanagement and planning has gone on, by thousands of think tanks, employed by the big rich men of the planet. And they have pretty well missed nothing, you know.

Jackie: No. No, and with those satellites, Chuck told me about this. They had a picture, photograph, taken from a satellite, and it was a fast pitch in baseball. And they were able to zero in so close and literally catch it in one frame. And if they can do that, it's true, they could see a mole on your rump.

Alan: Oh, absolutely.

Jackie: Is it those people in the satellites, that they just get a vicarious thrill of just eavesdropping on people, like for fun, when they're bored?

Alan: Oh, I'm sure they do. They do it on the phones. We've all had experience on the phones. I mean, often at night, if you're talking about the occult to somebody, there's silence, and if you get off the topic into politics or something, then they start tapping, tapping, and making all these noises, because it's the young guys they put on the night shift. And they get bored listening to that kind of stuff. But they love the occult, you see, so they leave you alone then. It's either that, it's either listening to you or Art Bell, you know. So, they give you all these little taps on the phone when you wander from their favorite topics.

Jackie: Oh they like it when you talk about the...

Alan: The occult, yeah.

Jackie: They do?

Alan: Oh, yeah. They leave you alone. You have silence then, but you wander off it, into just everyday politics, or what we all do, we tend to go into the bitching mode, you know, because we're so fed up. That then, these young guys who are the sort of apprentice eavesdroppers you might say, put on the night shift, they get bored and they start tapping the phone and making all the noises, to get you back on.

Jackie: You know what I think about? I think about how boring it must be when my sis and I are having our daily

Yahtzee game on the telephone.

Alan: I'm sure they put the lowest guy that's just started work you know, on that one. That's what they'll do. That's to give them patience, you see. But it's the same too, sure. They showed a few years ago in the British Daily Mail, which you can buy over here, they showed a full page of this huge, well it was only part of a room, but it was an incredible room, it was a circular room really, with hundreds of television screens, and all these, it was mainly women, sitting watching them all, and this is from the cameras in London, just in one area. And they also said that not only could they watch all the people, and again, zoom in on, as you say, a mole on them, you know, or a hair on their chin, they could also use boom, little tiny boom microphones and hear conversations in doorways at over 200 yards away. So, this is the incredible observation we're under, that George Orwell talked about in his book, Nineteen Eighty-Four. We're here. It's all around us.

Jackie: It might have been in Canada, I was reading about, I'm not sure, but some city that was just putting in gobs and gobs of cameras, and in other places, they said, and I thought about the parks. Remember, in Nineteen Eighty-Four, no matter where they went there were microphones and cameras. In the bushes, in the trees. And I thought, oh, my God, when I read it, oh, my God. It's they're probably putting them in the parks and camping areas, Alan.

Alan: I know that they are in some places. I know in Texas, some parks there, they have them already. And in Vietnam, they were dropping them from aircraft, these tiny little, tiny, tiny little dart-shaped things, which were microphones, and they were dropped along trails, so they could hear when the enemy were coming through. So, they can also put tiny cameras on them nowadays too, they're so minute. And they transmit to a fair distance. So, yeah, everything today is getting monitored for Big Brother.

Jackie: Do you think they can hear when we whisper?

Alan: I'm pretty certain they could. Actually, that's old technology.

Jackie: Isn't that a shame. Sometimes I whisper in my own home.

Alan: Well, at the moment, the only place that's safe is your own thoughts. And if they get their way with brainchipping then even that won't be safe anymore. There's actually a woman, apparently, in Ontario, who's supposedly got one of these chips, and who's testing it out. Now, whether it's propaganda for the chip, predictive programming us towards it, I don't know. But supposedly, she wants to experience what the public will experience, when they have to use the chip in their own thoughts, to transmit messages, electronic messages, to say their bank for withdrawing money, with their codes and all this kind of stuff, and to find out if she can shield her thoughts and her code numbers from other people. So, this is all predictive programming, I think the story itself is, to get us used to the supposed inevitability of this coming our way. But that was apparently in one of the papers here. So, this is coming. So, yeah, your thoughts are the only place at the moment that are pretty safe. But if they get their way, it won't be for long. They want, you see, for a totalitarian system to survive, everyone must be completely predictable. That's why they like uniformity. They like groups and so on. They don't like individuality. It's the individual that gives them problems, not the group. The group is easy to control. And that's always been their problem, is the individual, you see. So, they want everyone to be completely predictable for control purposes. And this isn't my idea. This is what H.G. Wells, the propagandist for the British government and Lord Bertrand Russell that worked with the Tavistock Institute in London, this is what they say in their own books. They have to create a world where everyone is completely 100% predictable, for control purposes. That's what they call peace. When you have no free will of your own.

And that's what they're bringing about, step by step. And of course, the computer is only one step towards it, to get us used to it. Because we are so adaptable, and they said this in ancient Greece, that the human being was the most adaptable species on the planet. So, whatever gadget or gizmo they give to us, we adapt so quickly towards it, that soon we can't really think of living without it. And of course, the computer now is taking over so much of a person's life with their banking and shopping and information transfers, it's a stepping stone towards the inevitable, which is a brain chip, which is their virtual reality. And they're already working through movies to make this sort of thing appealing to children, by telling them, oh, you'll be like your favorite comic stars, you'll have superhuman

powers of telepathy, and you can open things at will by thinking a thought, with having this cyborg type body and a brain chip there, this is how it's being put to the people. But, in reality, once everyone has got their chip, the main switch will kick in, and the real purpose will also take over, which is no more you as an individual person. That's the purpose of it all.

Jackie; Right. When you talked about people getting so used to their gadgets, and when we moved in here, when we saw the home, it never occurred to me to look to see, was there a dishwasher, because every home has a dishwasher, you know.

Alan: Yeah, I am mine.

Jackie: Alan, we got here, and all the furniture was piled up all over the place. Suddenly I looked around and I said, Chuck, there's no dishwasher here. And I thought, oh my God. What am I going to do? And I looked at the cabinets and I thought, I can't give up any of these cabinets, I need them all, and I actually, knee jerk was totally bent, because I couldn't imagine what I was going to do, and then Chuck had said, well, I guess that means handwashing the dishes. And you know what, it's just fine with me now. I mean sometimes, I let them stack up in the sink for a day, a day and a half sometimes, and then have to wash them all. But it's amazing how we actually think we need some of that stuff.

Alan: And there are people now that won't even think of using a landline if they've got a cellphone. In fact, there was one guy in the Toronto airport, when no phones were allowed after 9/11 for a week or two, he was crying on the news because he couldn't use his cellphone in the airport. And right behind him, you saw all these Bell landlines, the phone booths, right behind him, but it didn't dawn on him to use them, you know. That's how quick people adapt to every bit of gadgetry that's given to them.

Jackie: We are out of our hour, already. And it's amazing how fast it goes. You're coming back with us tomorrow night, aren't you?

Alan: Sure, I sure will, yeah.

Jackie: Okay. Well, ladies and gentlemen, thank you for being with us tonight. We were kind of all over the place. Of course, we always are, aren't we, Alan?

Alan: That's the best way. It's non-linear thinking.

Jackie: Non-linear thinking. Because we never know when we're coming on what we're going to talk about.

Alan: That's natural.

Jackie: We'll be back with you folks tomorrow night. ...And Alan, tomorrow night, honey.

Alan: Okay.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

BOOKS "Cutting Through" Volumes 1, 2, 3	& "Waiting for the Miracle....." Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....." (Español) & "Esperando um Milagre....." (Português)
Ancient Religions and CDs History MP3 CDs: Part 1 (1998) and Part 2	& Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50 Hours per Disc)

(1998-2000)

[DVDs](#) "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"

March 29th, 2006
Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca

alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** postal money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL postal money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

Jackie Patru: Good Evening, Ladies and Gentlemen. Thank you for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. Today is Wednesday the 29th of March, in the year 2006. And Alan is with us this evening, of course. ...Alan, thanks for being here tonight.

Alan Watt: Yeah, it's a pleasure.

Jackie: You caught me not at a real good time.

Alan: Not at a good time, eh?

Jackie: When you called me earlier. I was sitting there going through those emails. And it's so sad, the propaganda. And well, as I mentioned to you, somebody sent me an email and I clicked on it, and it was photographs of a rally that was being held, evidently in Mexico. I think that's where it was. But these were, the majority of them were young people, and they were very nicely dressed in all the photographs. Very neat, clean looking. They had big banners, big signs, this is our continent and we are not Latinos, we are not Hispanics, we are Mexicans, and our land was stolen from us. And they said thousands turned out. They had a big march. And they had evidently, because there were photographs of people who came up to read their signs, that they were presenting the information. They were presenting, so they're rallying and riling up people in Mexico. And of course, these young people, and when I say young, I'm not talking teenagers, but you could see that at least a lot of them were in their 20s and 30s, but they had been riled up. And I put myself in their place. And I think, you know what, if I knew history, as I know it now, I mean what I know of it so far, it is true that their land, not their land, but the land that was once Mexico was stolen by the U.S. It was literally stolen. And you know, think about it, that was another good reason for the War of Northern Aggression. It was a good reason for it, because they had their army and they

started sending them there. They started sending them, you know, out West, and setting up their forts and doing all this. And even the Southern troops, if they pledged their allegiance to the Union were able to join the army. But I've read a lot about that, Alan, and it's true. But then, when you look back at that whole scene, you see how, for example the war between the states, how much these creatures accomplished by that war. So many things. But what's happening today was laid out all that long ago.

Alan: Yes, it was. I mean, divide and conquer is the old story. And then of course, people forget that the Free Trade Movement has been on the go for an awful long time, long before it was announced to the public. The Royal Institute of International Affairs in Britain had published books on ultimately the unification of the Americas and the unification of Europe, etc, and then the Council on Foreign Relations went into motion working towards this great plan, you see. And the public really didn't hear about Free Trade for the Americas, until about the 1980s with the Free Trade Agreement, which really is the big one. It's more, really, important than NAFTA. And in there it's got the free movement of goods and labor between nations without impediment.

Jackie: That was when?

Alan: That was in the 1980s. The Free Trade negotiations, that was written into it right there and then. And of course, that was already in the British charters of the Commonwealth, the British Commonwealth countries, from the time that the Rothschilds took over, they had talked about Free Trade between nations belonging to the Empire, and no impediment to trade or labor, skilled or otherwise, as needed. So, it's the same agenda that's ongoing. We're blaming the effects of this on the people that are moving in, rather than the cause of it, and that's typical, you see.

Jackie: It's because they don't know.

Alan: They don't know, no.

Jackie: And so many of us wouldn't know so much of what we, the bigger picture. See, I was beginning to learn a lot about recent, more recent history, the last hundred, couple hundred years. But I didn't have the whole picture. I didn't have the big picture. You gave us the big picture, Alan.

Alan: Well, it's old really. The first time this was voiced and written down in any governmental papers was in the 1500s in Britain, when John Dee went to Queen Elizabeth I, and he coined the term, we could create a Brytish, meaning a British Empire. He spelled it with a B-R-Y-tish Empire. And he said, to consolidate our rule over the world. And it was to be done through trading blocs, setting up of trading blocs, and then they would all share the common monetary currencies, etc. The same rules, regulations. In other words, they'd standardize the same system worldwide. Now it's called democracy, of course. And the same bankers would run the moneyed side of it. And the same higher-up brotherhoods of the nobility would run the economic side, the law side of it, legal side of it. So that was the 1500s, you know.

Jackie: Yeah. I think I told you this, speaking about England way back then. I was watching a bio on Queen Elizabeth, the first Queen Elizabeth. Well, actually, it was sort of like done as a docu-drama I think they call them. But when she came to the throne, they said that the treasury was literally bare. And these people, her handlers, they introduced her to this man, and said, he's going to be the new, whatever they called it of the Treasury. And the name that they named was not a British name, it was a foreign name. And I thought to myself, well, that's how they get a hold of the crown. They get control of the Treasury.

Alan: Well, you've got to understand... I think actually they were brought in for their purpose, because they understand this system. And Queen Elizabeth I, they always talk about the Spanish Armada, you see, attacking England. But what they don't tell you, but it is in the old history books, that after the battles were over between the British fleet, and really, British privateers, like Francis Drake and so on, was that afterwards all the people that they'd conscripted and they'd had conscription then to do this and press-ganged into the quick navy that they drew up, they had no money to pay them. So, after the battles, it was ordered by Queen Elizabeth I, to leave them at sea, anchored off the coast. And these are the days where guys couldn't swim, very few people could swim. And they waited until plague and famine broke out amongst them, and they had another ship going around them all taking

reports of how many were dead or dying, and once most of them were killed off, they simply drew their boats back into harbor after dumping off the bodies, because they didn't want to pay them any money for what they'd done. That's the reality of the people who ruled the world then and their descendants are still running it.

Jackie: They've ruled the world since time immemorial, almost.

Alan: Yes, exactly.

Jackie: That's the whole point.

Alan: And of course, getting back to the, I was surprised today, you just skim through the short wave stations for ten minutes, and it's so strange that every station you listen to has got the same reports on about these illegal aliens coming into the country, as though that's the only topic they have to talk about, which tells me there's a coordination between them all.

Jackie: Well, sure, but how are they reporting it, Alan?

Alan: Well, they're blaming the immigrants of course. As I say, they're blaming the effects and not the cause. And it's to stir up a racial hatred. They want internal strife to get all their laws put into motion.

Jackie: But you know what of course they leave out, the laws. I mean, the US has been sued by Mexico for not providing drinking water at the places where the Mexicans are coming in.

Alan: I know, but this is all to agitate the people in America.

Jackie: I know it is.

Alan: That's what it's for. It's a deliberate agitation to create the racial strife, because this again is an old trick. Britain did it in India. India at one time was a conglomerate of small independent little princedoms. And the British East India Company went in and in no time at all they had armed different factions, had them all fighting each other. Then they come in to give them the solution, which was unification and peace, you see. So, they're doing this. They're building up to the same thing again today for a unification of the Americas. They've already signed it into law last March, remember, when Bush and Paul Martin and...

Jackie: The way they billed it was, we're expanding our borders. And people think, oh, Canada is going to be part of Mexico.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: Canada is going to be part of America.

Alan: And then a reporter for the Global News in Canada stood up right there at Waco, where the meeting was held, and he said this sounds awfully like the European Unification. He says, is that what it is? And then Paul Martin for Canada jumped in and he said, well, it's not quite the big bang. And then he floundered a bit. He was trying to say well it's not the full thing. But then George Bush stepped in and got carried away. And he was all excited. And he said, well, what's wrong with free trade and free this and free that, and sort of an amalgamation, basically. Not in that word, but that's what he meant. And this is the old plan that's come down from the 1500s. It was reiterated by the Cecil Rhodes Foundation, that was set up with Lord Rothschild, as a founding member, to create a British-styled Empire across the world under democracy, under the same central banking system, and with free trade areas. Anyone who wouldn't join the free trade areas since the 1500s in Britain has been shunned. In other words you're not allowed to trade with the Commonwealth. That's how they blackmailed the little countries into joining.

Jackie: How wars are made behind the scenes, we've put quite a bit of stuff in there in chronological order. But on the Second World War, out of the book that I have called voices of history, and this was for the year 1941, they had,

they were important speeches and documents. And they had the final, if you would call it, offer by the US to Japan for peace, the agreement that they wanted Japan to agree to, and in there, you talk about trade, Alan. That was a biggie, because it had to be accepted, be accepted, that's what Japan had to agree to. And of course, it was an agreement that they knew Japan could not accept, would not accept. Of course that was all part of the program too, wasn't it?

Alan: Exactly. In fact, there's so much on that, because Japan tried to stay isolated. The only ones, mind you, who had been in there for a long time were the Jesuits. And they had a going concern in goods and stuff from Japan. But the US Navy sent a warship in to force Japan to trade, you know. And that started off the whole thing. Then Japan thought, well, we're so far behind Europe, how do we catch up? Then they sent a delegation over to the United States, to try and get bank loans, and they met with Mr. Baruch, the great Mr. Baruch.

Jackie: Bernard Baruch. They called him Bernie.

Alan: And there's a book called the Fugu Plan, and it's written by a rabbi, Rabbi Tokayer, who's a Japanese Jew, living in New York, and he goes through this whole plan, how it was set up, how Baruch financed the Japanese on condition that they build up their military, their naval ships and so on, and attack China. That's all documented in the plan. And then of course, they built up Japan for World War II.

Jackie: And of course the Communists that had flowed into China were flowing into Japan. And Japan was trying to protect its borders from there. I wanted to say one thing back about what you were talking about last March. The one thing, I made a note so I wouldn't forget. I remember in one of the newspaper articles, they referred to it, this merging, that a continent was restructured in an afternoon. And that was Vicente Fox and Bush and Paul Martin.

Alan: Well, the comical thing is, I don't know if people realize how much bureaucratic legwork went into all of that, long before Bush and Fox and Martin met together. These guys were just meeting to...

Jackie: Oh, well, they just rubber-stamped it. It was all ready, right.

Alan: That's it.

Jackie: Of course.

Alan: They didn't sit and make about five or six hundred pages up in an afternoon.

Jackie: Yeah, right exactly. Well, like George Bush in an afternoon, you know, after 9/11, came out with all the plans for the war, and the Homeland Security Department and all that. He gets off Airforce One, all the plans are ready.

Alan: Well, he's a genius, you see. He just doesn't show it. That's right.

Jackie: Okay, well, one of the things too, that you brought to our attention was that that thing was taking place at the time Terry Schiavo was on national and "international" news. So everybody's mind was diverted, attention was diverted from what was going on. Now, one thing that I'm not, I don't know about is that Japanese-Russian War. How did and why did they orchestrate that, Alan? And when was that time frame kind of?

Alan: That was just after, and during actually, really, the First World War, and the idea was to, it was actually before, just before the second Revolution in Russia. The first one was 1905. The next one was in 1917. And it was to get the Japanese to attack the eastern side of Russia and forcing the Tsar to tax the people to get railroads for supplies and military down through right to the East. And that really was to help foment the anger amongst the people, who were being taxed to death, and help the Revolution get under way. That was one of the reasons for.

Jackie: Now, who was that to? Did Japan go attack Russia?

Alan: Yeah.

Jackie: What was the ostensible reason that they gave the people for this? Why was Japan going to attack?

Alan: The people of Japan at that time didn't need a reason, because it was such a patriarchal system of just you follow and do what you're told. So the Japanese did what they were told, you know.

Jackie: But they never even said why?

Alan: They didn't really have to in Japan. They had this Bushido Code and the Japanese warrior stuff and nobility. They'd never known voting or anything like that. It was just follow.

Jackie: Well, let's say then, the students of history, what are they given, what reasons are they given for that war?

Alan: Well, they're generally, in the very thin, I call them the thin schoolbooks, in the very thin schoolbooks, especially the modern ones, they'll say well, there were certain territories and islands that were technically owned by Russia over time, and the Japanese wanted to expand. That's what they're told. And so, conflict came between the two countries, and the usual.

Jackie: Go ahead, just for a minute, I'm going to let the... Alan, you're only going to be with us till about 20 till. I want our listeners to know this. He's been invited. I have to go let them [dogs] out. You tell them about it. Tell them how they can hear you. I'm going to go let these girls out so they can chase the critters out of dodge.

Alan: It was last night at five to nine, just before I went on the show with Jackie, someone phoned me, and just asked if I'd go on this show. And I was trying to remember afterwards, who exactly it was who'd called, but it's I believe, I hope it is, anyway, it's called Rollye James Show. And that's found on the net at www.rollye.net. And it's on satellite as well. And it's also on a lot of AM and FM stations across the US, Albuquerque, Gulf Port, Charleston, Cleveland, Columbia, etc, on a whole bunch of AM and FM stations, and so, I'll be getting a call at quarter to ten, and I'll have to go off the air with Jackie earlier to get that call coming in, and I'll be on for three hours, till one in the morning. So, this is a marathon tonight, beginning at nine, and then after this for another three hours. So I hope those who are listening to the show can tune in. I know that it's on XM Satellite, I believe, 165.

Jackie: On what, Alan?

Alan: I was mentioning that it's XM Satellite 165 I think it's called.

Jackie: Okay, I don't know anything about that but maybe our listeners do.

Alan: I haven't a clue either. But, as I say, it's on www.rollye.net, at 10pm. That's Eastern time.

Jackie: So, you're copping out on us, so you can get your breath. Make yourself a pot of tea or something, Alan.

Alan: And go to the washroom.

Jackie: Yeah.

Alan: That's right, and get ready for three hours. So, it seems to be a lot of stations.

Jackie: It's a wonderful opportunity to wake up some people.

Alan: It is. I was just thinking today as I watched these manufactured clouds being made right above my head. The mess we're living in, and all this stuff that you started with that you were telling me earlier about this thing going around the internet.

Jackie: Yeah, and I'll tell our listeners about that after you leave us.

Alan: Yeah, because it's such... Right now, there's so much fear and terror of either natural disasters or whatever coming our way. Meanwhile, people can't even look above their heads and see this mush that's being poured down upon them through the jets. And yesterday we got a video clip, right here, of a jet going across and they had a zoom lens on it, and you could see these two huge tanks underneath the wings, actually they're in front of the wings, separate from the wings. They were not the engines. And they were like two round, big round tanks, massive things. And this thing was just spraying right across the sky. This is happening everyday, everywhere. I had calls from Quebec today.

Jackie: Where did you see this video clip?

Alan: I made it out at the back, here, took the shot right outside my home.

Jackie: You could actually see the tanks on the one.

Alan: Yes. A good zoom on this video. And you could see these huge, huge tanks actually jutting in front of the wings. Whatever held them on must have been very, very, slender, but they were definitely not the engines. They were separate. I've never seen anything like it. And this is what's going over the skies all across America and Canada at the moment. And whatever they're spraying on us is of no good to us, because no one in the main media is going to even touch this. Meanwhile, they've got us looking for catastrophes. There was one report in the newspapers today, oh my God, if an earthquake hits Tokyo, so many thousands will die. I mean, this is all fear mongering while we don't look up at the sky. You know. It's all diversion. It's just amazing the terror and fear they're putting out there to keep us confused, anxious, while they literally poison us from above. You know. Amazing techniques. And meanwhile they won't even mention this to the public, what's happening.

Jackie: Well, Alan, are you wondering why not?

Alan: Oh, it's a big puzzle.

Jackie: Right.

Alan: Yeah, watch this hand, but don't watch that hand. And this stuff doesn't bode well for anyone. I could taste this stuff this evening, outside. It was so thick. It was a definite. There's a sweetness to it as well. But it's definitely a chemical taste. And this is dumped on us on a daily basis. We don't have to speculate about it, we can see it happening. What a wonderful world. But getting back to that Free Trade deal, people should read the book, Millennium by Jacques Attali, who was the Kissinger for Europe for France, and he was the main advisor to a whole bunch of presidents and the United Nations, and in his book called Millennium, he goes through the whole takedown process of the borders for America.

Jackie: That book is out of print. And our listeners should know, they possibly could find it at Abe books, because that's where I found my copy, and you know, I can't find my book, Alan. It's such a little book. I think it was a red book. And it's such a little one. And I probably put it some place where I could find it easily, and I can't find it. Jacques Attali. Folks, it's an awesome, it's just an awesome read and it's a small book. And even the Intro to it. Was it Newt Gingrich who did that? No, who did that?

Alan: There was a Francois Mitterrand, a whole bunch of them, the presidents of France.

Jackie: Okay. The subtitle of that, is Winners and Losers...

Alan: In the New World Order.

Jackie: In the New World Order. And he said that the majority of the people will be like boat people.

Alan: He said the next boat people in the world will be Americans leaving in little boats, looking for work abroad.

That's right.

Jackie: And those who are winners, he actually said that they will yearn for, you know, the neighbors...

Alan: A home.

Jackie: ...in other words, the way things used to be.

(Commercial Break)

Jackie: Alright, we're back with Alan Watt. Folks, Alan is going to be with us for another ten minutes, and then he's going to go to get prepared to do a three-hour marathon. And I'm glad you're doing that, Alan. When you're doing a broadcast like that, when you're on AM and FM, are you careful about what you say, or do you just use the opportunity to get it all out?

Alan: Just get it all out, because we don't have, we can't dance around anymore. We've watched the dancing happen for so long that we're almost over the brink here. And there's no time to be so, you know, wishy-washy about, well, when you're presenting facts you don't have to be wishy-washy. And as long as you have the facts there, and you can point them what to read by the guys who are helping to do all this, and bringing it about, well, that's all the proof you need, you know. These people don't print stuff just for the fun of it. When the Brzezinskis of this world publish the books and tell you what they're going to do to you, you can take them pretty well at their word they're going to do it.

Jackie: You know, Alan, you know something I noticed about that book, *Between Two Ages*. He writes it as though what's happening is just a matter of course. In other words, it's just happening. He mentioned I think three times in the first nine pages, the force behind it. The force that is molding it.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: But somebody could read that and just think that it's an...

Alan: An evolution.

Jackie: Right, exactly. So, even though he's telling so much, he's telling it almost in some ways like he's concerned about it.

Alan: Well, yeah, he has to. That's so that when we see the things actually happening, we'll never believe that nasty people could have done it deliberately. That's the technique that they use. But they publish it. And then other writers like Bertrand Russell, the Lord Bertrand Russell, who put out a whole stack of books for the Royal Institute of International Affairs, and the scientific community, talking about a world run by experts and there will be no right of choice on anything with the individual anymore. It's just too inefficient.

Jackie: Well, if you can't think for yourself, you have no choices anyway.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: But when they talk, when they literally use the term bio-chemical manipulation of the brain, that should not be taken lightly. And when they say biochemical, they're talking about biologicals and chemicals, right?

Alan: Chemical, and also, psychotronic, Brzezinski, which is the HAARP type EMP pulsations. It's all of these things. And that's for peace on the planet, you see. When you can't think, there'll be peace. So, they've published all their agenda, their protocols, you might say, and the public, even though, you know, you tell them to read it, they'd rather listen to Art Bell and the men on Mars. It's a sad state of affairs in this great age of confusion.

Jackie: And a sad state of affairs in my mind, is like this stuff that I was telling you tonight that I had been reading. And when you called, I was literally, literally nauseous. That there are many of our listeners of Sweet Liberty, who fall for this. Who fall for the Paul Craig Roberts and the Ken, what the heck is his name, whatever, Ron Paul for God's sake. Ken Welch. This Ken Welch thing that's going around. Greg Szymanski, he's all over the internet. And he's a writer also for the American Free Press, which once was The Spotlight, and if anybody, if anybody needed to wonder about The Spotlight, I found out as you know, because when I first started subscribing to The Spotlight, I started getting all that political mail from all those phony conservatives. Alan, I was spending thousands of dollars. I owned my business at the time, and I was getting concerned. I was starting to wake up, you know. And, oh my God, I'd get these letters, that would say, oh, do you know what they've just done in Washington DC? And you better send us money so we can, you know, send this message to a lot more people, or we're dead. I mean, basically that's what they do to you. I couldn't open my mail without getting out my checkbook.

Alan: Yes. And the guy who basically spoke for The Spotlight on radio was Tom Valentine. And Tom Valentine in the 1960s, when he was a very high Freemason, way above the 33rd degree, when he was a member of the Stella group, wrote a book himself, and you can find it. You'll see I'm telling the truth here, it was called Man's Monument to Man: The Great Pyramids. And he goes through all the Masonic folklore that he was completely steeped in, and this is the high mason, the international brotherhood here, suddenly he's leading a charge to save America? You know. Who's kidding who?

Jackie: But he did say on the air, somebody called in one time and was mentioning, you know the societies, the Masons, Freemasonry, and Tom Valentine said, oh, well, you know Freemasonry is really dead now. In other words, it's just a good old boys club and they're totally. And even by that statement anybody who knew about, really understood about Freemasonry was going to know that he was phony.

Alan: Well, they have to cover themselves. But the proof is out there, because he wrote the book himself, Man's Monument to Man: The Great Pyramids. And he was a member of the Stella Group, the High Masonic Stella Group when he wrote it. And he can't live that down, you know. But I should really get off now, Jackie, and get ready for that show that's coming up here. I think they're calling at quarter to.

Jackie: And you can call any other broadcast a show, but don't call Sweet Liberty a show, okay, Alan?

Alan: I know.

Jackie: I know. I know I split hairs with words, but.

Alan: I know, we're so used to it.

Jackie: I'm not.

Alan: Anyway, the ones who want to tune in can do so at about ten.

Jackie: And that was R-O-L-L-Y-E.net. And it's live streamed from there.

Alan: And it's repeated during the week too, I believe.

Jackie: Alright. Well, I'm not used to doing this by myself anymore, you know.

Alan: I know.

Jackie: Alright, well, just break a leg, Alan.

Alan: Okey-doke.

Jackie: Okay, bye-bye. Thanks for being here.

Alan: It's a pleasure. Bye now.

Jackie: Gosh folks, I almost hung up on you. Good night, Alan.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

- BOOKS** "Cutting Through" & "Waiting for the Miracle....."
Volumes 1, 2, 3 Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....."
([Español](#)) & "Esperando um Milagre....." ([Português](#))
- Ancient Religions and
- CDs** History MP3 CDs: & Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2 Hours per Disc)
(1998-2000)
- DVDs** "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"

May 3rd, 2006
Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca

alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** *postal* money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL *postal* money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

Jackie Patru: So, here's Alan Watt with us folks. I was sharing the spiritual message. "Can you thank me for trusting you with this experience, even if I never tell you why." That's from James 1, verse 2-4. And I told our listeners that I share these that are meaningful for me. Maybe it's for me that I do it. But, you know, it's like this wrist of mine. And I'm not a Buddhist. However, I am, to me when something happens, there is a reason. We don't always know what it is. And sometimes we find out and sometimes we don't. Know what I mean?

Alan Watt: Well, the message there is, stop practicing karate.

Jackie: This wasn't karate, as you well know.

Alan: Yeah.

Jackie: My precious little Molly swept me off my feet.

Alan: That was it.

Jackie: Well, anyway, thank you for being here with us this evening. And folks, thank you for being here. I'm glad that you are. Alan, we were talking last night, and I said, uh-oh, we better quit this, because we're doing a broadcast right now. Because you were talking about things, and of course, as usual, I have my dozens of questions. And what we were talking about, you've been on a lot of different radio broadcasts now, and from what I understand, you've been pretty much zeroing in on the secret societies, specifically Freemasonry, but all the Secret Societies. And we got talking about that, and we talked about bringing it up tonight as relevant.

Alan: Yeah, it's quite interesting to see how politics has gone in the last fifty years or so, where they're always talking about divisions between government and religion. And how that's been pushed to the forefront. Then, when you look at this division to keep them separate, you find that you have people belonging to a thousand organizations, which are simply other branches of Freemasonry under many names. And Albert Pike tells you right there in his own book, the Pope of Freemasonry, Freemasonry is a religion. And you'll find pretty well all your government officials, right down to the local level, and the people on the school boards, and even the people who count your votes, are members of these organizations. And we seem to take it for granted and never inquire, how come? Who are these organizations? Who's behind them? Who connects them all together? Where do they get their instructions for? Because they do all belong to the same head at the top in this pyramid fashion.

Jackie: You know what? There's some of the initiations. You know their different levels. It's very Talmudic, Alan.

Alan: Oh, it's pre-Talmudic.

Jackie: Well, okay, maybe the Talmud is a takeoff on another religion.

Alan: In fact, you see, Albert Pike himself stated that they could have used, rather than use the Old Testament, they could have used the knowledge of Nimrod and based all their foundations on that. Because, the Old Testament is simply a tool they used when they updated Freemasonry around the 1700s. So, he said himself, we could have used Nimrod and based it on Nimrod and the legends of Nimrod.

Jackie: Was Nimrod from Babylon?

Alan: Well, that area, but it's thousands and thousands of years ago. You know.

Jackie: Well, are you saying then that Talmudism didn't begin whenever they say that it did?

Alan: Oh, I'm pretty certain it didn't.

Jackie: In other words, well, first, we've got the first five books of the Old Testament, which they refer to as the Torah, although from some of their websites, they say that the entire Old Testament is. Mostly, I understand that the first five books of the Old Testament is the Torah, and then the Talmud is based in gnashing at (unintelligible) so to speak from there.

Alan: Well, no. Not really. There's two Talmuds. There's a Babylonian Talmud and then there's a later Jewish one that was a sort of an updated version that continued on from there. And it's nothing to do really with the Old Testament. You see, all religions, and I don't care whose religion it is, even if you're Buddhist, are run by the same people at the top.

Jackie: I know that. The reason I said that, because when Nicole was working, she said, she asked me one day, what is a Buddhist? And I said, well, I don't know that much about Buddhism. She said, people at work keep telling me I'm a Buddhist because if something happened Nicole would say, well, there's a reason for this. And that's why I said that, Alan.

Alan: Yeah, because I just looked recently at some famous guru who's coming to New York, who's a Buddhist. And he had a big ad in a magazine. And the temple in New York that he's coming to has a whole bunch of kneeling mats laid out in the form of the chessboard. There's your Masonic floor. And then, just near the altar at the front, there's another. The actual tile itself is a Masonic tessellated floor. And then the logo they have there is the tetrahedron, the double tetrahedron. The 'as above, so below'. The diamond shape. And it's in blue, different segments. And in the middle, that's the blue lodge, you see, and in the middle they've got a white and another one, a gold number six, which is also the letter G for the usual stuff, Geometry, God, up to Gold, and Graft. And it also stands, if you look further back from it, you've got a hidden swastika in there, which is pretty typical. So, these societies are all run by the same people at the top.

Jackie: You know, Alan, a lot of these symbols, they are so ancient.

Alan: Oh, yeah.

Jackie: It doesn't mean the symbols themselves are evil.

Alan: All these symbols are symbols of the same ancient society behind all societies. They've used them for at least many thousands of years.

Jackie: And I have a sense that there is within their "religion", there is also truth.

Alan: Oh, yeah. There's a lot of truth and it's based on the law of nature. And they always tell us that, so it's their right to dominate the lesser. And that basically is the system that we live in. It's all centered around that very thing. We're taught at school to run fast in races, and to get the best marks, and you know, you go on in life as the ones below you get the dreary jobs. In fact, job comes from Job in the Bible. You get a job at the bottom level. And of course, if you play with the sun, and you've got up higher, you get a salary, you see.

Jackie: Say that again.

Alan: If you go higher and you get a salary.

Jackie: What does that have to do with salary?

Alan: Well, salary is sal. It's a play. So, the lower guys get the job. And that's from the Bible and Job of course was cursed and cursed and cursed and the old story was that God gave him boils and everything, and plagued him, and even sent Satan down, because at that time Satan worked for God, you'll notice. And made the life of Job a misery.

Jackie: Are we talking Job, the one?

Alan: Job is job. That's where job comes from. That's where a job comes from. And if you're at the bottom of the totem pole, because you can't compete, or whatever, then you get a job. You know.

Jackie: You know something, though. A job, I mean, because of the monetary system, there are people who have jobs, and who take pride in their work. And they do their work well. Unknowing of all the stuff we're talking about. I was thinking, when I was in high school taking typing. You know how certain things, something somebody says, or something you read, and it just sticks with you forever. And it says that there is no job that is too menial. In other words, if we had a job as a janitor, and we did a damn good job, and took pride in it, and looked at it, and felt complete with what we were doing. That's beyond them.

Alan: It's beyond them.

Jackie: The integrity and the honor and all of that within the individual, there's nothing that can take that away from a person. No one can give it away.

Alan: But the point I'm making is though, that the system that we live in is based on the law of nature, which is not really a humane law. It's an occultic religion that runs this whole thing. And from school onwards you keep competing, competing, competing. Even in racing, you know. I mean, I used to win all the things at sports from javelin to running and sprinting and all the rest of it. And I can remember one time, I had won everything that there was to win. And they said, you've got one last race, you know, and all the rest of it. And I said, well, I don't want to run. You know. He says, Why? I says, I don't need to. And he sort of looked stunned. This was the teacher, you know.

Jackie: In other words, you weren't interested in "taking all the prizes".

Alan: Well, yeah. I mean, I thought, well why are people cheering you on because you're born with a particular type of muscle that makes you faster and a bit stronger than other people. In other words, you didn't work for it. You just were born like that. And yet, our whole system from that, from competing even in sports and education through everything in life, is actually going towards the creation of the Great Work, as they call it, which is the New Man. The New Man to come.

Jackie: What is one to do, Alan?

Alan: You have to understand what it's all about to start with. Now, you take the...

Jackie: Sports in school in other words?

Alan: Well, don't think it's so necessary for you to, you know, be faster, stronger. You see this faster.

Jackie: In other words, don't feel like a failure, because you're not on top of the heap.

Alan: Yeah, absolutely.

Jackie: Like the person who does their very best, that's the greatest thing you can do.

Alan: Well, and it's supposed to be a fun thing, but it's not. It's taken seriously. Because, really, it is serious. It's a training for everybody in the world. The whole world has been standardized into the same system. And you'll find that they're going towards a new type of creation. And you'll see it primarily in sports, because they're all taking steroids, even in the Olympics. And we know that they're turning a blind eye now, because they're getting the public to accept it, that through engineering, re-engineering...

Jackie: They look like men.

Alan: Yeah. Through re-engineering we shall create a new type of creature. Well, you take the whole New Age Philosophy that they're pushing out there right now, that something wonderful is going to happen, because we're in a New Age, and there will be a new type of human, and all this kind of stuff. It's all tied in together, because it's a religion driving the whole system.

Jackie: Here we all are, Alan. Here we all are in it.

Alan: And most people don't know. They don't know it's a system.

Jackie: Yeah, I know that.

Alan: And it's like Lenin. I mean Lenin who was really trained by the best, the best bankers on the planet, stated that the public must never realize that human kind can go off in a thousand different directions. They must think that the system that they're born into simply evolved and is the natural one to be in. And that's why people never question the system. They think it's all evolved this way naturally. They don't realize that it's being guided very carefully with a lot of planning to where we are and where we're going.

Jackie: When I was married to Nick Patru, well, I worked. I mean, I worked before I met him. I worked after we were married, but finally I said, I'm done. I want to stay home and be with my children, and just be a mom and a wife. Of course, we wound up divorced. But we went to marriage counseling, and this guy sat there, his name was Zacher by the way. And he saw us separately, because it just wasn't working out us being together. But he said, I think your husband is upset because you're not working. I said, well, I think it's important for him to know he can do it without me. And then he looked at me and said, I don't understand you, a woman with your intelligence, why aren't

you out there competing in the business world. I said, Dr. Zacher, I don't have anything to prove. I don't have anything to prove to anybody else or myself. I just want to be a mom and a wife. But that's what he was leading me to. I see what you're saying. And women, women who were moms and wives began to feel inferior. One of our neighbors said, we used to walk in the morning, and that's what she was. And she saw her son off to school in the morning, she got his breakfast, she packed her husband's lunch when he went to work, and she was complaining. And I wanted so much not to be in the workplace. I wanted so, I would have loved to have been in her place. And I said, Sandy, don't let them do this to you. What you're doing is the most important thing in the world that you can do, is to raise your boy, be there when he leaves for school. Be there when he comes home. And nurture your husband. I mean, women need nurturing too. I'm not saying, being you know, some little slave or something, but I heard her feeling inadequate Alan, because all she was was a wife and a mother.

Alan: And that's been pushed so strongly through movies and magazines, and then they create a peer pressure. Because they said many, many years ago, they had to destroy the family unit, in order for the state to be supreme over every individual.

Jackie: Then she went to work part time, and then it became full time, and they wound up divorced.

Alan: That's pretty typical.

Jackie: She wound up, you know, meeting somebody else, and the grass was greener, and it was yeah.

Alan: So, it's a system, and back in even the 1800s they were starting that trend. And it all came from the top, authorized by chartered agencies in England to begin that push towards the dissolution of the family. I don't think people realize that in the late 1800s, they were actually pushing what they called free love. And some of the biggest authors of the day were pushing that. All connected with Sir Thomas, Professor Huxley in London. He taught at some of the biggest schools, including, I think, Eton. And he recruited certain authors to write under him. And they were pushing, including H.G. Wells, he was one of his students. And he ended up pushing free love as early as the 1800s, late 1800s, and that was intended to, as I say, destroy the family. Because they knew that the earlier they could get children acting out sexually, the less chance there was of them for mating up for life. So, that was the plan, because the state cannot be supreme as long as there is any semblance of the family unit. It has to be totally dominant over every individual. The family, in fact, is the smallest type of remnant of a tribe, and they tend to stand up for each other.

Jackie: So, here we are, all of us, in this system. And I don't know, maybe there's a way to be in this world, but not of this world.

Alan: Well, I think people at least have to start a ripple. You see, we're up against something that's thousands of years old in the continuous ongoing planning stages.

Jackie: Maybe it's more than thousands.

Alan: Very possibly. It could be millions for all we know. And I think personally it is.

Jackie: I think it's almost been from the get-go, Alan.

Alan: Well, as I say, from what they give us as the birth of civilization, and that's their term for their system. So, it's a ripple. It's been on the go so long, that you start off a snowball with a small flake, which you start rolling, and that's what you're up against. And people have to stop using traditional tools to try and figure out what's happening here. There's no point complaining about politics. You don't, that's just the show. That's the middle man, the political politician. You have to start to demand, since you are putting people, even in local levels in positions of power over you, and you are going to pay them to do it, then you must demand to know what organizations that they have sworn allegiance to, and what oaths they've taken.

Jackie: You know the most upsetting thing about that today, I'm sorry to say, even here in Tioga County, it's a huge area. I was talking to a guy the other day, and he said Tioga County, the square, you know miles, is actually bigger than the state of Maine. We have about 40,000 people here. They've got electronic voting machines now, Alan. Well, we're not putting anybody in office any more, but at least, what you're talking about is those that are running for office, that they should be questioned.

Alan: Well, those who are already in office. I mean, let's be honest. We know it's a con. But they're supposed to be public servants. They're taking money from the public, and they're supposed to serve the public, and so therefore, their lives should be an open book when it comes to the organizations which they have sworn allegiance to and sworn oaths to. And people who are adults take these oaths tremendously seriously. And these oaths override any later oaths they take to the public. In these organizations loosely called Freemasonry. And, as I say, they've got a thousand different names. The thousand faces of Isis. Isis being the church. That's the symbol. That's the esoteric meaning behind Isis. And the body of Osiris that was scattered are the members of the Masonic people who joined them.

Jackie: When you talk about Isis, I think of Isis, Ra, and El, Israel.

Alan: That's not what I'm saying Jackie. What I'm saying is it's, and El is not a Jewish god by the way. It was a Semitic god, because there was many Semitic gods because there was many Semitic peoples, but it wasn't a Jewish one. It didn't come in until much later. The Al version is the Arabic version. That's why you have Allah. And it doesn't mean what most folk think it means. It's a hermaphroditic term. It's a religious term, which is a whole different thing from standard religions. It's the religion behind the religions. And as I say, as Isis is not a person and never was a person, neither was Osiris.

Jackie: In other words, Talmudism is just a cover too, the same as Christianity, it's a cover.

Alan: Everything which is authorized is a tool. It's a tool. Every religion which has been authorized is a tool towards an end, which the followers don't understand.

Jackie: Towards what?

Alan: Which the followers don't understand.

Jackie: You said towards something. Towards.

Alan: It's the Great Work, you know, they call it.

Jackie: Oh, you said an end. Towards an end.

Alan: So, you have all these different people, in all the religions, which, let's be honest, all authorized religions, number one is to create a type of order in a society, to make the society obedient to those who rule that particular society. And that goes for every, every major religion. And even the New Age, even though it doesn't think, it's meant, it's been taught that it's free and it's easy and it's open. It's nothing of the kind. Because the New Age really started the roll off with the French Revolution. Actually with the American Revolution, then the French. They started bringing out all the symbols then of the real guys behind the show. And then, right up to the present day, the Wiccanism and all the rest of it, with their simple three degrees at the bottom, it's all from the same Masonry that runs the whole show.

Jackie: I've got a book here on Freemasonry. I don't remember who wrote it. I'd been looking for it. It's on my shelf someplace. Because what I noticed, at least, by this particular author. There were so many break offs, and so many different, there's like you said, every single secret society is part of the same thing.

Alan: Same thing. Same head, yeah.

Jackie: But, when I got towards the end of the book, it got into New Age, and I remember making a note, a bracket, and said, they invented New Age religion. Because you could see it, the way this thing was written.

Alan: It was boasted about in the main publication of the Scottish Rite of Freemasonry's Journal back in the 50s. The name of the Journal was called The New Age. And they boasted about bringing in the New Age of Aquarius, with all of the old stuff, you know, the horoscopes, and the tarot cards, and all the symbology and so on. Which again is to make a form of predestination. When you convince whole peoples, just like religion has done. Christianity did a great job on the public in the same way. When you can convince lots and lots of people there's nothing they can do, because it's all preordained, then they sit back and let things happen. That's the purpose of.

Jackie: You know, I had an astrological chart done one time. I think I was, well, we're going to have to take a break here in about 60 seconds. But I want to mention this, because this is the confusion for me, Alan. The woman that did the chart didn't know me from Adam.

Alan: Yeah, I know these stories. I know exactly what you're going to say. I know what you're going to say, yeah.

Jackie: Okay, you tell me when we're back from the break what I'm going to say. Now, one of the things this person said is that this isn't to be used to run your life by. It shows you what, well, we're running out of seconds here. So, when we come back, you tell me what I was going to say, okay. Well, folks, we do have to talk about though, Alan, what we talked about last night, because I think it's important. We'll be back, folks.

(Commercial Break)

Jackie: Okay, Alan, tell me what I was going to say.

Alan: They generate your charts with many years ahead and all the rest of it, and they'll give you a basic guideline as to the things you could aspire to. And then they'll tell you, it's not the way you necessarily have to go, etc, etc, etc.

Jackie: No. This was what was called a natal chart. It wasn't a progression. I was about thirty years old. And when I met her, somebody said, she's an astrologer. And I said, oh, I've always been interested in that, or curious, would you do a chart on me. The woman knew me, she didn't know me. But when she came back and was explaining this natal astrological chart, Alan, she said things that I am, that I was, without knowing me at all, based on this astrological chart. And one of the things she said, this was interesting to me, because, I have what they call stage fright. I went to a fairly small high school, and I knew everybody, almost everybody there. Actually, at that time it was from seventh grade up to the twelfth. And every time I had to get up in front of the class, I took speech class, I got the jitters, I got the butterflies, I had stage fright. And yet, I was in the lead in the play, I played sports, but standing up and talking to a group of people made my stomach literally flip. Every single one of them in this small class, I knew them. Well, she said, I see you talking to large groups of people. And as soon as she even said it, my stomach started to flip, because when she said it, you know, I think in pictures, I saw myself standing in a podium in front of a group of a bunch of people. I said, I don't think so, Sheila. She said, it has nothing to do with what you're doing now. And I thought about that later, I was on the air for ten years, Alan. And shortwave for most of that ten years, talking to large groups of people. She also told me that I felt like a misfit. And I always felt like a misfit, Alan. And she said, but it isn't you, it's them. I said, oh, in other words, I'm not crazy, the rest of the world is. She said, in a sense, you could say that. And she told me so many things, based on the astrological chart, that nobody could have said to me, that hit me more deeply. She didn't tell me how I was going to live my life. And she also told me that I was here to serve, to serve humanity. Well, that's about all I've been doing all my life when you think about it, Alan. I mean, I was.

Alan: Yeah, I know, but there are true believers, and there are ones who are not.

Jackie: There's what?

Alan: There's true believers really, that's the bottom line.

Jackie: I don't know what you mean by that.

Alan: There's people who are true believers in it, and there are the ones who are not. You know. There are those who are true believers. You know.

Jackie: What are you saying though? I'm a true believer?

Alan: It seems to be, yeah.

Jackie: Well, was that coincidence? Was this woman?

Alan: I can't say without knowing it all or seeing it all. But personally, the stars, let's be honest. Who drew up all those patterns in the sky, because they look nothing like what they're supposed to look like, you know.

Jackie: You know, in the Old Testament, it says, not to go to, what does it say?

Alan: Astrologers and...

Jackie: Yeah, right. Well, is that a possibility that, I mean these creatures that are in control have been ruling and running their plans by this as a...

Alan: Well, they use it as a time clock more than anything, but they also use it as parts.

Jackie: What do they know that we don't know, Alan?

Alan: Well, they know the course of the stars. And by that, I mean, the time. The ancient ones used to con all the people into creating darkness by knowing when eclipses would happen. They've been studying the stars probably for millions of years.

Jackie: I know, but that's different than what we're talking about.

Alan: Not really, in a sense, when you understand what astronomy is as opposed to astrology. And as I say, when you understand all of the meanings of the characters that they give you in astrology, there's an esoteric meaning behind them. And in fact, if you understand the esoteric meaning behind them, then you understand the plan.

Jackie: Well, this is a confusion for me. Because I know that we've been told so many lies. And I know that so much truth has been hidden from us. And I know that much of the truth is hidden amongst the lies. And I think, we need to be careful and discerning. I'm not a "New Ager" all though maybe you think I am. I don't know about the New Age movement. I don't know about it. But I know that people have said that I was New Age, you know. I like Steven Halpern's music, beautiful, well not anymore. It used to be. But, I'm not New Age. Whatever their term of the New Age is, but there are ancient truths, Alan, that have been kept from us. And there is a lot more to this physical world than their plan.

Alan: Yeah. But what I'm saying is, I'm trying to deal on with what we can deal with. You see, as opposed to that. I think if you can deal or start dealing with what's here, now, the rest of it falls into place.

Jackie: Okay. How do we deal with it?

Alan: As I say, we have to start to demand and to expose those, this system, what's behind this system, and this religion that's behind the system. The policemen and soldiers and everything get, I don't know if you realize that

most of them get Masonic burials, you know. And they're also your public servants. You're paying them.

Jackie: Yeah. It's a little boys club, isn't it?

Alan: It's not just little boys. Girls, there's little girls' ones too. So, I don't know if there's anything in between. I wouldn't be surprised. But they certainly do have many, many branches and organizations, all over the world, in every country. When the British troops went into India, in the 1700s, they had traveling lodges with them, Masonic lodges, and they were astounded to find that every little village in India also had one. They thought they didn't know they had them there. This was already worldwide. There was a very good movie put out with Michael Cain, and who was it that did the James Bond movies, the older fellow, Sean Connery. And it was called *The Man Who would be King*. And many Masons got upset with it. It was written by Rudyard Kipling in fact, who was a Mason. And the movie showed two travelers going through the north, north of India, to find this priesthood who dealt with the square and the compass. And they used some of the Masonic terms there that Masons use amongst themselves. And the Masons were furious when they made a movie out of it. So, people should get it. It's worth the see.

Jackie: And you know, another one we were talking about last night.

Alan: Oh, *From Hell*.

Jackie: *From Hell*. Well, I did see the movie. Remember I told you. But I didn't catch it the way that you explained it. Would you explain it to our listeners?

Alan: Well, it's based on a true story of Jack the Ripper. But it's also, it also uses what are now the declassified documents from Scotland Yard, the main police for London. And they kept it secret for a hundred years that it was Sir John Gaul, who was the physician to Queen Victoria, who was the ripper. They knew who it was, because he was going out and killing these women, because they knew that one of the prostitutes had given birth to a son, and actually had been married, secretly, a Catholic prostitute. And he was sent out to kill them. And he did it with Masonic rituals.

Jackie: Every one that knew her.

Alan: And everywhere they left the bodies was a Masonic name, the Miter Square and so on. And he tried to blame the Jews by writing it on the wall, but he used the Masonic writing of Jews which was J-U-W-E-S. He said, "The Juwes will not be blamed for nothing." Well, that's a little Masonic coding in there.

Jackie: What does that mean?

Alan: I could go on for about an hour about what it means. But the thing is, the point is, in that movie, you will see part of a Masonic ritual with the, and these were the upper, upper elite of London, the Sirs and the Lords in this particular temple. And they reconstruct it. And you'll see how the candidate eventually gets risen up, when he's seeking the light as they call it, and they're wearing their Masonic regalia. This actually happened, you know. So, it's worth seeing that one.

Jackie: It's worth me seeing it again, because I'll see it in a whole different light now.

Alan: So they can keep that secret for a hundred years, because all the guys in Scotland Yard were Masons.

Jackie: And this was the surgeon, wasn't it?

Alan: He was the top surgeon. And he surgically removed organs. And each woman had the penal sign committed to her. Because, when you take an oath in Masonry, you also take an oath to whatever. Plus, you also take, you're shown your signs and passwords for every degree, but you're also shown a penal sign, which you must use.

Jackie: What's a penal sign?

Alan: That's for penalty. For breaking the oath. So, you know, you cut them across the neck. And sometimes the other one is to rip their stomach and their chest, and throw their entrails over their shoulder. Well, this guy actually did it to these women. This was a purely Masonic...

Jackie: To let those brothers know that it was Masonic murder.

Alan: That's right. And that was kept secret by the whole establishment, because all of the establishment at the top are Masons. And that's the power of Freemasonry.

Jackie: So, what did, I'm sorry, you piqued my interest and my curiosity. "The Juwes will not be blamed for nothing." What did that mean?

Alan: It's double negatives contained in the whole thing. And if you looked at, it's the three unworthy craftsmen, that's what they mean. There's the three unworthy craftsmen, and the myth that killed Hiram Abiff. That's what they claim. And it's not a true, see, this is the problem when you explain things. Most people think of people as soon as you mention names, and they're not people. Just like the old Egyptian gods weren't people either. So, when you say, Hiram Abiff, you say, well, that's a person. You picture it in your mind. You picture him getting murdered with these apprentices, who didn't know the upper passwords to get higher pay, and killed him.

Jackie: And really, it's all symbolic.

Alan: It's all high, highly symbolic. Because the three unworthy craftsmen, Jubelo, Jubelum, and some other one. But basically, it's really the death to the Knights Templars was so they had to put them down as the unworthy craftsmen, which is the Church, the State, and the Mob, the people. That's what they stand for really. The Church, the State, and the Mob. Because these particular high Masons control all of it. And that's what it really means. So, the three blows that were given to Hiram, and they go through these rituals in degrees, these supposed blows, is all to do really, with their dominance. And actually eventually destruction, of what was the Old Church, the Catholic Church, and then the State, the old Royal State, except for Britain, because they were given refuge there. And the Mob, the general population. Each one is despised by the very high degrees.

Jackie: With the Mob. If we so declare ourselves, maybe.

Alan: But this is where it gets down to the individual, because, you see, rather than believe in anything being ordained, the individual must grab the power that they're born with, and they must create their destiny, rather than saying, well, it's all laid out for you. That's the difference. When you understand that you can grab that life force within you, and I don't care what you think your connection is with whatever deity you follow.

Jackie: Or maybe not grab it, connect with, Alan?

Alan: Well, you can grab it, you can grab it, because it's your right. You know. You're born here, and you have, you have it there if you want to find it, you'll find it, and you take it and you run with it, because you must create a destiny, instead of leaving it to others to do it for you. If you leave it to others, then you are a slave, and you've never lived, and that was always the esoteric meaning of let the dead bury their dead in the New Testament. It was used long before them, that same saying. And people who go through their whole life, never knowing, that's what they say in High Masonry. It's as though they were dead, because truly, they leave nothing behind them. They altered nothing. And there's so much each individual can do, if they just take that power back, and stop being slaves to those who know how to control them.

Jackie: And I know I split hairs with words, but I'm thinking about this spring, after Chuck passed over, looking out the window, and it had been raining forever, and the grass was so that you could never mow it, and wet. And I was just saying, father, please give me strength, and give me courage to do this. And suddenly Alan, and that's why I'm

saying, connecting with maybe, not grabbing it, but maybe we're saying the same thing. It suddenly occurred to me that everything I need is within me. And I have the strength, I have the courage. And then I started to think, thank you, thank you for giving me the strength and the courage to go on, and please help me to find it, and to hold onto it. That was my asking. And that was my thought about, well, you said, grab, didn't you. And I said, please, let me find it and hold on to it. Because I knew it was there. But I didn't know, you know, when I was asking for it. We're asking for something that we already have.

Alan: Usually we are. And it's insecurity. It's fear of the system. See, this world lives on fear of poverty, loneliness, ill health/sickness, all of these things. This system exploits us all on it, in fact. A person who's successful, and called successful in this system is one who's battled their way to the top over everybody else. And this is called, it's civilization? It's the cruelest system you could possibly have. It's anti-human.

Jackie: When I owned my business this insurance man came in to see me, and he wanted to lay out a plan for me, you know, so I could invest, leave a whole bunch of money to my children. And, when you're doing well, because I was doing well financially, at that time, you could, if you allowed it to, you could allow it to control your, you know, your thoughts, and get you anxious. What am I going to do to "preserve it". And while we were talking, I said, Roy, you know what, I'm not here, and what I'm doing, you know, in my life's work here, is not to leave my children a lot of money. I hope and I pray that what I leave them with, is the strength, and the inner knowing, to know that they're self-sufficient, in other words. You know, are you following my? That's what occurred to me at that time. The most important thing that we can leave our children is the values, and the honor, the respect, the compassion, all that is real in this world, Alan.

Alan: Yeah, I know. I know, it's getting connected again, you see. We're being disconnected, on purpose, over many years in a carefully laid out agenda to separate everyone else from everyone else. And that's divide/conquer down to the lowest common denominator, until there is nothing to stand beside you, and there's nothing that opposes you, except the top. That's all done deliberately. And it was discussed by the big boys in their own books, many years ago.

Jackie: So, okay, so, because we're running out of our hour, when we were talking last night, and you were saying, I asked you how the last broadcast you were on, and what you were saying is that we alluded to it earlier, that these people who are in public places, public positions of power, that people have to ask them and demand that they give them information on any secret societies.

Alan: Well, societies with secrets. In fact, all societies, because you have to.

Jackie: Anything they took a nose to.

Alan: Yeah, because you're giving them power to make rules and laws over you.

Jackie: And when you said that to me, the first thought I had, was, well, what good is that going to do. And that's what I asked you. I mean, do we really expect, because I remember you saying this one time, a long time ago, go to their meetings and speak up to ask them, you know, what.

Alan: If enough people do that, if nothing else happens, you'll start a ripple effect. These people have never been questioned on the proper things.

Jackie: Well, right. You see, that's what you said last night, that they sent to me. Because, when you said that a long time ago, I thought, yeah, right. We're going to ask a public official, are you a member of the Freemasons, or etc, and they're going to be honest with us. And what you explained last night, that I thought it was so important that you expanded upon is whether they answer or not, ask.

Alan: Because you've got to start. Because people have to stop being on the defensive. We've got to stop it, you see. And it's their right to demand, since you're giving them a job, and you're also going to pay them to make laws

that will affect you.

Jackie: What is Pat Buchanan? He's a Knight of Malta, of the sovereign military order of Malta. And I know this for a fact. And he has taken an oath to the Church, the Catholic Church.

Alan: Well, it doesn't matter. It doesn't matter, because it's the same. I don't care what they think at the bottom, the gangs at the top all belong to the same capstone. They think they're on different sides at the bottom, but, yeah, that's the con game.

Jackie: Yeah, the Catholic Church. It doesn't. What about this, the Lodges, the Moose Lodge, are these all lower extremities?

Alan: Well, a lot of those lodges, the side lodges, are guys who are Masons, and that's their basically fun place. So they have their main lodge to go to as well. I'll be doing a further expose in an upcoming video. And people should check the website into cuttingthroughthematrix.com. And check out this one that went up today, this video. It's called "Peeping Through the Clouds".

Jackie: And that was the one you did outside?

Alan: Yeah, there's some wind interference there.

Jackie: You cut some of the wind out of it?

Alan: It's less long-winded. But it's the best we could do.

Jackie: Your dry humor cracks me up.

Alan: Well, at least I tell the people at the bottom, it's free, so don't complain. You know.

Jackie: Alright, well, for our listeners. Give your website again, and about your books. We've got about four minutes left, so you do that.

Alan: Well, the three books are on the site. There's also an MP3, the CD.

Jackie: Cutting Through the Matrix.

Alan: Yeah, cuttingthroughthematrix.com. There's also a good article, and the books are Cutting Through 1, 2, and 3 in a series. And I'll be doing more of them. And there's also a good connection tonight on that website there, of recently, there's an inquiry going on now in Britain, because they were spraying Cadmium over Norwich, the city of Norwich, back in the 60s, and now they're saying it causes lots of esophageal and lung cancer. So that's up on. And that's from the BBC.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

BOOKS "Cutting Through" Volumes 1, 2, 3 Ancient Religions and History MP3 CDs:	& Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....." (Español) & "Esperando um Milagre....." (Português) & Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
CDs	

Part 1 (1998) and Part 2 Hours per Disc)
(1998-2000)

[DVDs](#) "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"

May 10th, 2006
Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca
alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:
alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** *postal* money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL *postal* money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#) [Canada](#) [Europe/Scandinavian](#) [All Other Countries](#)

Jackie Patru: Today is Wednesday, and it is the 10th of May, in the year 2006. I can't believe May is half over, Alan.

Alan Watt: I know.

Jackie: So, thank you for being here tonight.

Alan: It's a pleasure, yeah.

Jackie: Yeah, well, I almost missed getting online on time, folks, because I was just having a little chit-chat with Alan. I get into my idle chatter. I think that would be a very appropriate word, wouldn't it Alan? Idle chatter.

Alan: That's it.

Jackie: And Alan said, it's 9 o'clock, you better call in. I hope you've had a nice day. We've been having beautiful weather here folks. I watched, Alan has two new videos on his website at cuttingthroughthematrix.com. And when we've talked in the past, he's talked about the sprayings there. Alan, how far from the Canadian border, the Southern Canadian border, how far north are you?

Alan: Oh, quite a few hundred miles.

Jackie: Yeah, five?

Alan: Oh, yeah, I'd say that. Probably a little bit more.

Jackie: You're way out. You're way out. You must be in a stream there where they want that to carry to.

Alan: It is a stream. It comes up through Michigan, the jet stream, and it loops just about where I am, and goes right back down to the States again.

Jackie: Well, you've told me in the past, when you talk about the spraying, and you talk about it often. And they do spray here, but remember I said, the way you're getting it, we don't get it like that. And you described it as mush. That the sky just gets filled with like Mush. And when I saw the video, and folks, if you haven't seen it, you certainly, definitely will want to watch it. The first one Alan did is called *Reality Check*. If we have any new listeners, and if you haven't watched that one, you will want to do it. And then watch the *Casual Conversation in the Woods*. And then the last one, I've watched that twice now, and when you called earlier this evening, as I told you, I was watching it again, Alan, *Peeping Through the Clouds*, folks. And the one I'm discussing right now, they were taking videos of the spraying, the chemtrails, and it's just, it's way more than you said it was.

Alan: Yeah, it's staggering. Because really, what they're doing, as I say, around the Michigan area, because it comes up through Ontario, they use it. They spray heavily there to carry a long distance. And at the top of the loop where I am, they spray heavily here, because then it takes it down through Eastern Ontario, and down through Buffalo, New York area. So, they're really covering a vast area with it. That's why the spray in these two main particular spots.

Jackie: Spraying where you're at. It's pretty much overhead, isn't it?

Alan: Very often. Sometimes, I've noticed, just by the feedback you get from people, if too many people are noticing it, they'll start spraying off outside of the cities to the West, and the westerly wind.

Jackie: You're not near a city.

Alan: No, there's one to the north there. But people in the cities, I've noticed, the clouds will trail over them, and it means that they're using the Westerly Wind to bring it over the cities. They're being very sneaky about it, in other words.

Jackie: They look real sneaky to me.

Alan: And then, at sunset too, you'll see a lot of them beginning to spray into the sun, where it's hard to look.

Jackie: They do. Yes, they do. And that's a lot of times, when the sun is setting, and if they're spraying just over the setting sun, you can see the black underneath the clouds.

Alan: In fact, sometimes, you can see it coming through a cloud, a normal cloud, you'll see the straight line of the trail, and it's darker, because of the metallic particles in it. And we're not supposed to notice. In fact, we're not supposed to even know about this. That's how audacious they are.

Jackie: Right. I want to make it clear too, that the entire video that we're discussing is not about the chemtrails. It's the beginning of the video, but once again, you do a dialog, as the thoughts roll. And go back into ancient history and bring it up to today. One of the things that I caught when you said, you know all the laws, you mentioned specifically at one point, crime prevention. And you said, how can they prevent crime? Because they've said themselves that anyone is capable of committing a crime.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: Well, then do you know what it reminded me of? Well, remember Ayn Rand's *Atlas Shrugged*. It's because they've made everything a crime.

Alan: They've made everything a crime, and that was how the Soviet Union worked, in fact. When they wanted to arrest someone, a citizen for political purposes or something.

Jackie: They made what that person did a crime?

Alan: Well, no, what they could do is just watch them throughout the day, because you'd break so many crimes, just going to work, that they could pick you up on anything. And if they didn't want you, they'd let you go, you see. And that's why they've got so many laws on the books.

Jackie: Another thing that you said that really hit home or struck me, when you talked about the fact that they controlled the legal system, and the illegal system.

Alan: That's right, above and below.

Jackie: They control the criminal element too. The mafia.

Alan: All sides of everything. That's how total the system is. And they use both of them when, you see, without, it's true enough, to govern in a totalitarian way, you can't have one without the other. They need to create the crime, to create the police force, to watch the people on the prelude of stopping crime. So, they need each other, you see. And then to satisfy the citizens sometimes, they'll make a strong, say, drug raid, and show the public what they're doing. But they don't tell you about all the legal stuff that's shooting through in the meantime, while this PR stuff is going on. So, they control both sides of it.

Jackie: Well, they certainly are worth watching, all of them, actually, and every time you listen. And you know, I was thinking that tonight. Because I actually, this last time through, and I'm only about, I don't know, maybe twelve, fourteen minutes into it, again. But as I was listening, the questions keep coming to my mind. And I thought tonight, if I had written my questions down, we'd need three hours, Alan. And I thought, you know, we have to, you and I, besides on air conversations, we have to have had hundreds of hours of conversation. And there are still times that you'll say something that will explode questions in my mind that lead from one thing to another to another. And you know, one of the questions I did write down, this was later on, and the thing where you said it, and where you talked about, and maybe you don't want to do what you did on the things, but just in this one instance, the video, where you talked about the aristocracy or the elite, how they see the priesthood. And you said, they refer to themselves as the priesthood, right? And they wanted to perfect humanity, because "God didn't do a good enough job."

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: Well, okay, the word God, Alan. I wonder if it's on purpose that the word God backwards spells dog.

Alan: Oh, that's right. That's what the dog priests used to be called. The god is dog, dog priest. That's why they wear dog collars. They call them dog collars.

Jackie: So, when they say they don't believe that God finished it, who are they talking about?

Alan: What they're talking about really is that, in their own inner religion, this thing called Progress, that's part of their plan, it's called Progress. And what they claim, it's because they are rebels, and they do everything through Revolution. Now, most revolutions, the public are generally unaware of, like the sexual revolution, the pop and rock revolutions, the feminist revolutions. Most of them are bloodless, or fairly so. In other words, they're constantly changing society and upgrading it towards a destination, a pre-planned destination, and it's to really perfect that which they claim was left imperfect, which is basically the population of the planet.

Jackie: But left imperfect by what and who?

Alan: Well, they talk about the one they rebelled against.

Jackie: Would that be Creator?

Alan: It's something to do with that. They're never specific, but you always get the hints. I'm pretty certain that all holy books that mention this are put out by them from the beginning. And they give us little clues, but they warp it a little bit, and make us serve them, you know, in the process. But there's always the hints of somehow being imprisoned here. And this is their world, therefore, through their own intellect, they will break out of this prison, through science. And they wrote more about this in the 1500s and the 1700s.

Jackie: They're imprisoned here.

Alan: Basically.

Jackie: Is that what they say, Alan?

Alan: Yeah. And that's why they gave us a story of a fall of a deity and an army, you know, behind the deity.

Jackie: Lucifer here.

Alan: That's pretty well it.

Jackie: Lucifer, how you have fallen, da, da, da, da, da.

Alan: And they say one-third fell with him. You know, this army.

Jackie: One third of the, what, spiritual beings?

Alan: Yeah. They claim about two million.

Jackie: Oh, you actually have numbers. Well, that's like, that's like, you know the Talmud claims to know the exact time and date God created the universe.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: Because I don't know all of their codes and etc. This is why I was asking you this. When they say, well, they're perfecting what God left unfinished.

Alan: Imperfect. Imperfect is the word.

Jackie: Imperfect. Yes. Are they referring to Lucifer?

Alan: They're referring to the people that were basically here. The natural people.

Jackie: But who do they think created the natural people?

Alan: Oh, they still believe there's a creator.

Jackie: They what?

Alan: They still believe that there's a creator there, but they rebelled against the same one.

Jackie: In other words, they know that Lucifer is not creator but Lucifer is their god.

Alan: But they believe that Lucifer, and also themselves, and everyone who takes on the high secret societies or goes into them, believes that they themselves can attain that same power of godhood through pure will and intellect. They can achieve godhood, and be the equivalent of that, you see. And so, what they always claimed is that they could break out of the prison through science, through the use of science. And what they've been doing all this time is using the populations to work through their sciences for them.

Jackie: When they break through, where do they think they're going?

Alan: Oh, probably forever, just going through the planets, all over the place, and sucking them dry no doubt, and you know, carrying on. There was a poem written back in the 1920s, I think, and it was along those lines, that eventually they would leave the planet, and leave the earth spinning like a burned-out cinder, in its wake, as they went on to the next one and then the next one and the next one. Under the guise of loving everything in nature and so on – it's nonsense – all these laws are passed to put us in a prison. And they can reproduce anything, right now, through cryogenics and genetic manipulation. They can reproduce anything on this planet. And they've even had programs on public broadcasting services about it. They've shown us these huge arks, where they have all the DNA of every living creature, plant and animal and insect. And they admitted that they can bring them out of cryogenics, after many years, and even use different hosts as the carriers to bring them to term. So, these guys don't give a damn about nature. It's just to put us in a box that all these laws are passed, you know.

Jackie: Yeah, well, the prison that they have made besides the fact that somehow they just own people's minds. But of course, it is said that the mind is the gateway to the soul. Because they're imprisoning souls, aren't they Alan?

Alan: They imprison souls and they also use our wrong choices for their own benefit.

Jackie: Our wrong choices. Good way to put it.

Alan: Because we tend to do their wars for them. We battle for them down through the ages. We actually kill and die to bring around an agenda. And once their agenda is over, then we will be pretty well wiped out. Because we only have a function to these people, and nothing else. That's all we are, is a function. And the other thing is too, you see, if we cannot master ourselves individually, then these people will master us for us. And that's the other key to it. Because we're so willing to go off and slaughter at the drop of a hat. We don't really even need a good reason to do it. And young men, of course, full of hormones and tribal instincts have been used forever for this purpose. They never recruit guys, you'll notice, forty and up, because they're too wise. But when you're eighteen, you're invincible.

Jackie: Today they're not though, Alan. And they are recruiting. You know, I have read that they have actually talked about upping the drafting age to thirty-eight.

Alan: They made exceptions for undertakers up to fifty-nine. But for young guys who go off and do this stuff, all you need is bodies, really. You need bodies. And you need bodies that don't think they'll ever die. And men and women at eighteen can't imagine death. It's always going to be, it doesn't happen in the movies. The good guys always win. And the bad guys can never shoot straight. And yet, this game has been played down through the ages forever. They used to have dramas in the British Empire, traveling shows where these plays were written about wars, either in Africa or somewhere, anywhere where the empire was striking out. And they'd put these shows on, and they'd give cut rates for teenagers, teenage men to get in. And it was all noble and it was all hero stuff, and the good guys always won, and he always got his fair lady. And this was the kind of stuff they fed them for centuries. And they still do today. You take a young person at the bottom strata of society that has almost no dignity at all. He's ignored by everyone. No power of any kind. Very little chance of getting ahead in life, as they call it. And you put a uniform on him, and suddenly your own country treats you as though you're a brand new

being.

Jackie: Yeah, right. The uniform.

Alan: You see, this has been used for thousands of years, this same technique. And these are sciences. They understand the science of the mind. And they know the sciences of the mind. And they know how it changes the older you get. So, they can hit you at any age group, according to whatever they want to hit you with, to make you respond. And even advertising companies know these techniques very well, how to hit even children at six years old or five, to nag their parents to do something. Or teenagers to join up, you know. So, this is instant status. And instant respect. And all you have to do is go wherever you're told to go and kill people. And they always dehumanize the enemy of course. And now, the same technique's to be used.

Jackie: Dehumanize the enemy. Yeah. It's somebody that really in fact is not an enemy.

Alan: Now you take the doublethink of all this. See, logic is like mathematics. Two and two must always add up to the same number. Now, here you have a society where if you say any ethnic slur you end up with a fine or prison or something, because you've got to get cooperation in society, because people have to get along. But you put them in a uniform, and you can get people from all ethnic groups in that one army, and then tell them to hate this other group over there. And it's okay to go off and kill them. See, so something is wrong here. It's doublethink. It's Orwellian doublethink. And if you kill someone in your own society, you end up on a murder charge. But if you go over and become a sniper and assassinate people at long range, you get a medal for it. What's wrong with this picture here? How come we're so easily manipulated? Well, the reason is, it's through indoctrinative techniques, and the perfect understanding of our minds and the young teenagers. This is ancient science that's been used for thousands of years on how to get young people and train them to go off and kill, and still teach them it's alright to do so. And yet we like to call ourselves progressive. We're progressing in society to this fantastic utopia, which they claim exists or will exist. And every century that we go on, we slaughter more and more millions than the previous one. And they call this progress. There's something wrong here.

Jackie: Well, of course there's something wrong. But not for them. It's the perfect plan for them. There's something wrong to somebody who's sane.

Alan: And yet, at the same time, they use a flaw in humanity, where we have either been gulled into believing the system is real and genuine, with all of its doublespeak and doublethink, or else we have an inherent problem here, where individually, we mustn't let ourselves be conquered by these people who know how to use ourselves, our age, the tribal instincts to go off and slaughter other people. Because we never benefit from it. The public never. In any country, whether it's conquered or the winners, or whatever, you never win. Only a small group win in this whole strategy here. It's like Henry Kissinger said in the Last Days. The book written by Woodward and Bernstein about the Vietnam War. When Kissinger was asked about the troops that were still there, and he says, what about them. He says, the troops are just dumb, stupid animals to be used for foreign policy. Now, here is the monster telling you the truth.

Jackie: Alan, where did he, was that actually in an article? Were they quoting him?

Alan: It was in a book.

Jackie: Okay, in a book. Okay, they said that this is what he said.

Alan: He was talking to a bunch of reporters after the main interview, and they asked him, that question, and that was his reply. And, now, he was telling the truth, because, young people who are drilled, they're drilled. These are all mining terminologies they use as well. It's Masonic, because the whole military system is Masonic, and you do square bashing on the square, and all that kind of stuff. And you're uniform. You're one form. You stop being individuals, and you become one. You act as one, and you do what you're told. And so, it's all Masonic, you see. And their symbols and rituals are actually Masonic. And, they train you not to be an individual anymore. They give

you a whole new set of values and tell you to obey instantly, without thinking. Now that's what all Masons are told, that when a superior gives you a command as a Mason, you will obey the order, without question, and put all moral judgments to the side. You will simply carry it out. All these things are Masonic. And people should question themselves why every army on the planet has the same types of uniform, the same types of drilling on the square, and marching. And you go back to the ancient steles of Egypt and Sumer even, and you look at the pharaohs there. In any of the statues, you'll always see the left foot forward, because that's the beginning of the journey, by the left quick march.

Jackie: That's a Masonic thing?

Alan: Yeah. By the left quick march. This has been done for thousands of years.

Jackie: Oh, yeah. And that's even when counting cadence. Your left, your left, your left, right, left.

Alan: That's right. So this is an ancient science, by ancient priesthoods that are understood and are right up to date, and we're still doing them yet, because they'll never let go of science which works, and they understand this perfectly. And they have the same type of...

Jackie: Do they actually think there's some kind of a power?

Alan: It's a symbol. It's a symbol of their dominance. If you go to Luxor and you look at the temple, or the pillars of Isis and Osiris, Isis is the mother. And it's not a person, it's their church. Collectively, it's their church. And they are Osiris, the body of the church. And then, the inscription for Isis says, I am Isis, I came from a perfect wonderful egg, nothing that exists exists without me.

Jackie: She comes from a what?

Alan: A beautiful egg.

Jackie: Egg, okay, and that. Thank you for, that's where it comes from, because, the Easter, Ishtar is Isis, right? Another name for Isis?

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: And I remember reading that that's why we have Easter eggs. Because it really, Easter, the time when Easter is is the celebration of what, the creation of Ishtar hatching out of her egg.

Alan: What it means is that all things within the world, the physical system, come out of the mother. In other words, this high, high, high occultic church. That's what it means. They are the body. Their members are the body. They are Osiris. They are the body collectively of the church which is a mother. It's allegories for their system. So, Isis is everything in their system, which is basically everything. And so, everything in their system which is orderly, and marching is orderly, you see, starts off with Isis by the left quick march. Because the female is left. She is called sinister in knighthood.

Jackie: She's called what?

Alan: Sinister.

Jackie: The woman is sinister?

Alan: Yeah. And knights, you'll find Dexter is the right. And Sinister is the left. And that's why, because they don't like women, you see; the females are sinister.

Jackie: But you know, you got talking one time like you didn't like women too well either. You were saying that women were the cause of all the problems in this world.

Alan: No. What I've said is that they understand that through Eve...

Jackie: Okay, whoa, whoa, you know what. Let's pick this up. I don't want you to get started and then we're going to get cut off. We're going to be taking a break here. Well, right now, and folks, so, remember what we're on here, Alan. Okay. And we'll be back with you folks in just about two minutes. We'll be back, with Alan Watt and Jackie Patru.

(Commercial Break)

Jackie: Okay, Alan. We were talking about Ishtar, and then I mentioned that you had made at one time on the air, you sounded like one of them. Not really, but that women were a source of the problems in this world.

Alan: No. They're not a source. They're understood. And because they're understood, the higher priesthood have always said that they will bring fruition of their plan through the female. And that's what the whole allegory of Eve is all about. It's the nature of the woman. Now, Caesar himself said that to take over a country you put fear into the people. The women complain and want security, and then you offer them security, food, etc, and they'll come to you. Now, Stalin did the same thing. So did Lenin.

Jackie: So, do you see that that's true in your own?

Alan: Oh, yeah. It's a natural thing. I watch it on the surveys on television. Even when there's things that government actually wants done, they'll have these interviews on the street type of thing, and they'll ask the women what they want. And the women always say there should be a law about this, or there should be a law about that, or whatever. And it's always what the government wants. So, in other words, women naturally look for security, you see, and Hitler did the same thing. He said, all our propaganda must be aimed at the woman, who wants food for herself and her family, peace, and security. And he says, then will follow the children. And then must follow the man. And he was basically quoting Caesar. Because it's an ancient understood mechanism. And you'll notice today. Well, even after 9/11 when they had the surveys on the street, the usual thing, would you give up your freedom for security. And the polls that came out here in Canada, reflecting the States, actually they were from the States, showed about 88 or 90% of women agreed, according to them, that they would give up freedom for security. So, these were techniques which are understood. They know how to manipulate the male, because of his nature. They know how to manipulate the female, because of hers. And they also know how to manipulate the teenagers of both sexes, right down to the pre-puberty children. It's an art in every section. So, this is understood.

Jackie: I've got a report. I read this several years ago. And it was very frightening. It was a report on brain research. And they were talking very technically about the synapses and how at first, from birth, until about seven years old, they said that the synapses, it's like there's explosions going on in the child's brain. And then, it's maybe seven or age nine. I think it's well, between there, that it slows down to more of a normal pace. Of course, there's always constant learning as we're growing, but think about those pathways that are being made in those babies' brains, Alan. They know exactly what they're doing.

Alan: It's a road well traveled, you might say. That's what the pathways are. But, if you take these sciences that were understood in the days of the ancient Greeks and the Egyptians before them, Plato talked about this coming time, even in his writings in the Republic. Where he talked about his, the creation of the perfect republic, with a dominant minority at top, with a Guardian Class, and then the strata of bureaucracy, and then the military class. And he said, towards the end, that they would bring in the women, into the military, who will fight alongside the men. Now that's two thousand, three hundred-odd years ago.

Jackie: And here in the US, there have already been, I believe, Congressional debates on, you know, when they're talking about re-instituting the draft, with the women. And there was, there was a bill that didn't get passed here, but

the bill was if it had been passed, any young child who goes to get a drivers license, has to sign up for the draft at the same time or they don't get a driver's license. And it said, men and women. And then, when a new version of it came out, it just said, I think it mentioned the males. So, there must have been a heck of an uproar at that time, but you can see it coming, can't you?

Alan: It's coming. It's planned. And they must have a military class, where they'll inbreed the male and the female for a period of time, because this isn't forever, to make sure they breed the offspring in a military environment, to take care of the people. This is all, again, old science.

Jackie: And getting back to the crime thing. It's a crime to drive without a state driver's license. And yet, to use that was a tool to get young people to register for the draft.

Alan: And that's what they all want, is a driving license. They want a car. They want to drive.

Jackie: The new bill had a thing at the bottom of it, and I don't know if that passed, Alan, but there was a box that you could check the bottom, that said, do you want to use this as, you know, your application as registration of the draft, yes or no. And it said that the draft, you have to register at such and such an age anyway, because it is the law. It isn't the law. It isn't the law, because here in the US, the draft registration "law", I forget what title, it may be title 52. It is not positive law. Which means that it is not law. Maybe if you live in Washington D.C. or the territories, you would have to, but it is not actual law. I wanted to say this as we're talking, because the thoughts are in my mind. For any of our new listeners, if you have children, or you know people with children, have them not register for the draft. Have them not register. It is not a law. I've got the thing that they mail out to young people, and they do say, well, you have to do it. And one of the frequently asked questions is, what happens if I don't register? It says, you may be fined, you know, so much money. You may be. That's because it isn't a law. It doesn't say you shall be. And then it says, you will not be able to get government grants if you don't register for the draft. Well, to hell with government grants. Anybody that's listening to this, right now, if anybody you know, in fact, a friend's son was helping me here today. He's going to turn sixteen very shortly. And I talked to him seriously about it, for that reason, and he said, well, I can't. I'm the last of my family line. I said, then tell all your friends, Michael. Tell all of your friends. Because, I mean, you know, we're living under commercial law, and when that young person signs that draft thing they are held to what they are told is a contract. And yet, you have to be 21 years old to sign a contract. Don't you find that interesting, Alan?

Alan: Well, everything is conology, con being the priests. It's, that's the world we live in. It's coercion by threat. And then, ultimately the use of force to back it up. And that's how the herd are managed, and always have been, really. But I think it's a sad, sad, thing you know, when you look at what they've done. They've done their best through the unisex movement that began in the sixties, that the same clothing and stuff, all this kind of thing, that we're all the same. And then of course, the American psychological association did their politically correct agenda, and said, well, girls only play with dolls because they're taught to do it, you see. And they're really the same as guys. And this is all a big, big preplanned thing done back in the early 1900s through experiments, through special schools, like Bertrand Russell's, when they planned to destroy the family, destroy marriage, and all other things that they'd used actually up until then, for their own benefit, for a post-industrial society. And I think it was Carl Gustav Jung, the psychiatrist, who was way beyond Freud. He actually visited America, in the late '40s, the early 50s, and he said. He said when the female loses her Eros, you know, her natural femininity, when the female loses her Eros, and begins to emulate males, then that society will plummet to the ground. And he said America was leading the charge there.

Jackie: They talked about that in the New Order of the Barbarians. In the shadow government section, if you haven't read it, New Order of the Barbarians, and they said the exact thing that you're talking about, and how they were going to take that, did you call it Eros from a woman. They were going to get rid of, baby dolls and go to different things. Okay, in the 60s, out came the Barbies.

Alan: Well, Barbie is for Barbarian.

Jackie: Oh, yeah. Well, thank you. The whole thing, is she's a grown-up buxom, you know with big buns doll. And she's got a boyfriend. Okay, plus all of her, whatever. The point is, little girls, this is what I wanted to ask you, do you think the maternal instinct is a natural thing and can be taken out of them? I think so too. You know why? Because you see it today.

Alan: It's been written about long ago. Carroll Quigley wrote about it in Tragedy and Hope. He said that after World War II into the early 50s, he said. Now, he was a professor who was an advisor to various consulates for the US. A bigwig. A guy who chose Rhodes Scholars for World Government to get sent to Britain. He chose Bill Clinton to go over. When they say something, you listen to their words carefully, because they don't waste words.

Jackie: They say what they mean, and they mean what they say.

Alan: And a thing, an extraordinary thing, extraordinary thing happened to women, young women. He said, they suddenly, suddenly, began to mature physically, sexually, far quicker than before. In other words he's telling you that something extraordinary had been introduced into society, and it was through the inoculations, etc. And because of that, they would race ahead of the young males. But it would also make them more aggressive as well, and that's what we see.

Jackie: When I go back, you know, when I was a little girl, we had baby dolls. But we didn't have a whole bunch of them. I had, I remember, I think I was in the fourth grade and that was all I wanted for Christmas. It was a newborn baby doll. And I got that doll for Christmas. And for the next Christmas, I got a buggy for her and grandma made clothes for her, and that was my baby. And you know, when my girls were little, I wanted them to play with dolls. And I got them baby dolls. And I'd go in their rooms to straighten up and whatever, and I'd find their dolls laying on the floor, you know, all tumbled. And I'd pick those dolls up, and I'd wrap them up in their little blanket, and put them in their little cradle. I said, Mom, I feel like not a fool, but it's so natural to do that. You know. She said, it's just your maternal instinct, honey. See, Jodie was my firstborn, and out came Barbie doll. And I got her Barbie dolls, because I had no clue, Alan. No wonder she didn't want to play with baby dolls. And I noticed that this happened to all the little girls. I wanted a dollhouse when I was little. I had a friend that had a dollhouse, and I would play for hours. And that was one of the first things, when Jodie was old enough, she wasn't interested in a dollhouse. You know. I got her a little clotheslines and clothespins and little tea sets. She played with those things, because I played with them with her. As they got older, they just weren't interested. And it is not just my two girls. It's women today, how they, even when they're there with their children, and I see it with my neighbors, with my friends here, their children are almost like a nuisance to them.

Alan: Well, here's the key to it, you see. They knew, they knew, and this is true. Ask anybody who's been in a war. Who does a soldier cry out for when he's dying? It's not his dad.

Jackie: Mama.

Alan: And you see, the motherly instinct is a counter to the male, the young male, who's more aggressive. And they had to do their best to destroy that, because history, primarily, was taught from mother to child. And John Dewey mentioned it, that they'd have to eliminate this contact between the mother and the child to get racial harmony throughout the world, because most history is taught through. See, the children don't really bond with the father until they're sometimes quite high up in the teens. And it's because the father's instinct is different from the mother's.

Jackie: Well, in the past too, it used to be this way, the mom was home taking care of the children, the dad was out earning the basics.

Alan: But it's also easier for the child to talk to the mother. It's far easier for communication-wise.

Jackie: Because of her receptivity.

Alan: A male tends not to bond so quickly, until they're actually adult. That's when the male kicks in. So, they

understand this, and they had to destroy that. And now, of course, it was interesting, a recent survey that was done to do with universal child care that they've pushed in Canada, and they've found that the vast majority of women were demanding as their right that the state basically pay for mandatory daycare and all the rest of it. So, there you go, you're right. That bond has been severed. And that was intentional. And the people who go along with it have no idea of the big sciences that are motivating them.

Jackie: You know, you might want to link the New Order of Barbarians at your website. Because, I'm telling you Alan, they said it all. They even told this Dr. Richard Day, they even told how they would do it. When I started reading the first transcript, I got about, I think a transcript of the first half of the first of three tapes, that that Dr. Denigan did, I kept gasping as I was reading it. Because you could see it. You could see everything that he was talking about, back in whatever, 1960 something, today, you could see it all. And they did it. Even to the point of people stopping buying Made in America. Oh, well, we're going to start making chintzy cars, little things like, you know, the door handle will fall off, and people will get so fed up with it, they'll start buying foreign cars.

Alan: But you see, the thing is too, that I've never fooled myself on either. You see, I've never looked upon this system as being mine, and the one that I'm born into as being mine. I've always known that we had no say in this system. The system is theirs. All they are doing is upgrading their system for a new era, for the next phase of the plan.

Jackie: Yeah. Well, see, you came in with some very, you came in with knowing. I came in with some knowing, not the same kind you did, but because, as I've told you, that's why I believe I can relate to our listeners. I didn't see this world, and this life that we live as a system, Alan. I didn't even see it as a "system". It was just life, you know.

Alan: That's what I'm saying. In all mammals, they look towards the parent for danger signals of any other creatures and so on. If the parent doesn't warn them, that mammal will go up quite happily to its worst enemy and be eaten. Now, if your parents have been brainwashed, and most of them were, they don't know to pass it on to the child and say, look, I know the world appears this way, but here's the real story. So, you see the child grows up clueless, and it's like Lenin said. You know, there's a thousand paths that a society could take. But the public mustn't know this. They must think the one that we're born into, every generation is born into, is a natural development. So, this has always been perfectly well understood. And of course, religion had a big, big role to play, down through the years, in keeping this order together, for this particular elite.

Jackie: Well, you know the sad thing is, I, from things that I've learned in these past twelve, thirteen years, in documents and writings and things that I have, there was a time in this country, when people were "politically involved" and they actually believed they had a say in the government, Alan. And I saw that, you see, I saw that as I was reading those, what a shame it is today, that nobody is involved. And yet, those people then, that were so involved contacting Congressmen, and interacting and da, da, da, da, da. They believed in America, as I did, up until not too many years ago. And all of the activities that they were involved in, they were supposed to be involved in it. Because there has to be opposition to move the plan forward. And the whole pathetic thing is, that America itself, or not America, the US, was without a doubt, was founded to do exactly what it is today. And do you know what I saw in, I've got a big satellite dish and I was going through the satellite guide. Do you know, they have a movie out called, listen to this, Team America: World Police. It's for children. I should watch it. I really should watch it, just to see. You know, you watch those kinds of movies, because you want to see what they're doing. And I look at it and I say, oh my God, I just want nothing to do with it, but we really should watch movies like that, shouldn't we?

Alan: Yeah, they do indoctrinate us through movies into the possibility that this will come. Once you accept the possibility through fiction, you're more apt to accept it when it comes into reality.

Jackie: That Team America: World Police. That's here today, Alan. The US is the World Police today.

Alan: That's right. Well, the head of NATO in 1956, he was a Frenchman, and he put a book out on this very topic. He said, America has taken over as the world police, but they will have a couple of minor wars then fail towards the

end. Then, the universal society will kick in. And there will be a universal police force. So, they understood this. Nothing happens in this system without their go-ahead, basically, their planning. But through predictive programming, we are gradually shaped, our minds are shaped towards what's to come next and next and next.

Jackie: Do you hear, talking about predictive programming, did you hear about the docudrama, I think that NBC did, it was about the bird flu. Did you hear about it?

Alan: We had one here in Canada about a month or six weeks ago.

Jackie: I wonder if it was the same one. Well, I don't get the networks, but Jeff said he watched about the first five minutes of it downstate there, and he said, he couldn't watch it. I said, you should have watched it. I would like somebody, if somebody taped it, I'd love to have a tape of it. You know what he said in the first five minutes at the very beginning of the movie. There was an Arab person at an airport with a suitcase in his hand. And then the plague hit. And evidently, this thing was billed by the network as, this is ahead of the headlines. So, whatever they did in this production, American people, people who were watching it, led them to believe that there is going to be a plague, and there are going to be millions dying, and they're probably pushing the vaccines like a son of a gun.

Alan: They're also conditioning the public on how to respond if they ever say it's hit through stay at home, do what you're told.

Jackie: Did you see it, or did you hear about it?

Alan: Yeah, yeah. They had a docu-drama. They used real people from the UN with the actors as well, to mix it all together, to try and get this home to us and train us. Just like they trained the British public before World War II.

Jackie: Well, at the beginning of the movie, the hatred they are promulgating against Arabic people, the Muslims. There at the very beginning of the movie, to imprint into everybody's brain, because probably somewhere in this movie they don't know how the thing started, the plague. But in everybody's mind, they knew, because they saw that Arab at the airport. The Arab terrorist. Geez.

Alan: I know. It's pathetic what they throw in our faces. But it's also pathetic how the public swallow it, subconsciously. That's the scary part, because they are conditioned.

Jackie: The real pathetic part to me, because I'm always relating back to myself, when I may have at one time watched something like that and believed it, if I hadn't begun to learn, what I began to learn. It's like I told you Alan, during the "six day war", I looked at the newspaper laying on the table, I saw the headlines, "It was over. Israel Won." And I said, isn't that cool. That little tiny country. But what's really pathetic to me are people who are told and don't hear.

Alan: Well, you see, they do, and this is, Brzezinski was quite right. They've trained the public that you don't have to reason things out for yourself. The media is there to do it for you. It's there to reason for you and give you your conclusions.

Jackie: We have about thirty seconds. So, do a commercial for...

Alan: Well, people want to see the website. You should look into cuttingthroughthematrix.com. There's lots of downloadable stuff there for free.

Jackie: Folks, if you haven't, go over to the website. Good Night, Alan.

Alan: Good Night.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

- BOOKS** "Cutting Through" & "Waiting for the Miracle....."
Volumes 1, 2, 3 Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....."
([Español](#)) & "Esperando um Milagre....." ([Português](#))
- Ancient Religions and
CDs History MP3 CDs: & Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2 Hours per Disc)
(1998-2000)
- DVDs** "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"

May 17th, 2006
Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , [.us](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.us) , [.ca](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.ca)

alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** *postal* money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL *postal* money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

Jackie Patru: Alan, thanks for being here tonight.

Alan Watt: Yeah, it's a pleasure.

Jackie: And so, before I forget this, I wanted to bring this up. I think you got the same email I did from one of our listeners. The email, his name was Awake Now. He said he's been listening to the broadcasts and his eyes are really open. And he sent, he sent a link. He put in his search engine, Masonic CHIP program, and I clicked on the link, and I brought up one of the pages. The first one there was the Pennsylvania Masonic Youth program or something, and it was the chip program. And that is the child's identification program, Alan, where they use biometrics, they use fingerprints, and etc, etc. And it sounds so good. But the thing that was interesting to me, is several years ago, and I'm thinking it's at least four or five years ago now, the state legislature came out with the program. It was passed by the legislature, and it was called the chip program. And it was the children's health insurance program for Pennsylvania. And it was for the children whose parents couldn't afford health insurance. No child will be left behind, you know. So, then now, we have the Masonic, Pennsylvania Masonic CHIP Program. And I sent it over to Darren and asked him to post it, well, he did, beneath one that he had posted several months ago. And it was from Nebraska. And they're promoting, of course, all this. But what's interesting is they started out here in Pennsylvania, CHIP, was the Children's Health Insurance Program. Now, we have the Masonic CHIP Program, which is the Child Identification Program, and next it will be the real chip, won't it, Alan?

Alan: It's a chip off the old block.

Jackie: A chip off the old block, yeah. And I wanted to thank our listener, who sent that over, and it's just very, very telling, just how fast they move. And how insidiously, how insidiously. And when I wrote back, I pointed out, you

know, that the ostensible reason, makes too naive in a person who isn't aware. It sounds so good. It's like oh, my goodness. You know, we'll get this video, and we'll get the fingerprints and the hair, whatever, the DNA, I guess from the hair, right, Alan?

Alan: Yeah. They get the cheek as well. Inside their cheek. They take a swab test.

Jackie: For the DNA?

Alan: Yeah.

Jackie: Well, in this little kit, I think it's a hair sample, or at least the one in Kansas. I don't know. But it's the underhanded and devious way that they worked in everything that the elite, everything that is done. Isn't it?

Alan: Oh, yeah. I know. And it's always for a bit of pretense. A good cause.

Jackie: Well, that's the point. It makes you feel so safe, like chipping your, your beloved pets. And if they get lost, well, my, my, you can find them. And then you chip your beloved children. And then the beloved husband and wife, and then pretty soon everybody will have the chip.

Alan: Yes. Just normalize it.

Jackie: So nobody can ever hide. There's no place to hide, is there, Alan?

Alan: That's the thing. They normalize something, which really, if you stand back, it is bizarre. But actually, normalized bizarreness. And they do. And they said they'd do this, at that Loyola Meeting, where the world scientists met, chaired by Newt Gingrich. And it was sponsored or paid for by the US Department of Commerce. And it's to do with an implanted chip in the brain. And they said they would promote this through kindergarten, through cartoons, through novels, through movies, and make it a positive thing. And so, they can normalize anything that they wish if we fall for it.

Jackie: Wait, now I, you lost me somewhere there, Alan. Okay. Would you repeat that?

Alan: Well, that's their whole agenda, to normalize something which is a dangerous idea. If we stand back individually, and think about it rationally, it's a dangerous idea. But you can actually normalize it by good marketing strategies, really, to the people. And all you have to do is give some PR out of how they found this woman's child that was lost.

Jackie: But how would they normalize planting a chip in the brain, Alan?

Alan: They could do it. They can do it, whatever they want, because it's done primarily through fiction. Young children already are watching this stuff with their superheroes in the cartoons, and in some of the movies.

Jackie: Okay, but how do they make it look good?

Alan: They give them extra, enhanced abilities of intellect, or you don't have to study. You could be downloaded with all the data, and without studying for it. Or you could have amazing strength, or whatever, you see. So, that's how they're promoting it to the very young children. And so, they want to be like their heroes. And they know this. They always give people heroes. Children like and want heroes. So, they supply the heroes, and of course, they're being programmed for something that's not for them. It's for a small elite to control them in the future.

Jackie: Right, right, of course. Jeff came to visit and he brought a flyer that he took off the bulletin board down in Wellsboro. And this is another, another example. It's just a page and it's in big letters, it says, Looking for a Job? Use this checklist on your interview. If your employer can't meet such simple demands, give me a call. And there's

a yes or no here to check. Will you receive at least \$1178 to \$1501 a month plus room and board? Will you earn two pay raises a year for the first four years? Will you receive thirty days paid vacation per year? Will you receive a pay raise if you get married? Are full recreational facilities available, i.e. golf, tennis, theater, pool, horseback riding, etc.? Will you be entitled to medical and dental benefits, with unlimited sick leave? Will you be accepted without experience? Will you be taught a skill at the firm's expense with full pay? Can you quit after two to four years, to attend college and expect the employer to contribute all but \$1200 to an educational fund of up to \$70,000? Will the employer pay for 100% of your college tuition while you're working for him? Can you ask for cash bonuses of up to \$40,000, will the employer pay off your college loan up to \$65,000, while you're working for him or her? Will you be allowed to work in locations where you've never been, like Hawaii or Europe? An army of one. And if you cannot, if your employer can't meet the simple demands of these, give him a call, Sgt. Pond. He's a recruiter for the military. And I read that, and I said, hell, I'm going to go sign up, this is great. A full recreational facility. I can go to Hawaii or Europe. Isn't this pathetic, Alan?

Alan: Well, it's standard PR.

Jackie: Well, I've never seen one of these before, maybe they're all over the place.

Alan: Well, the old Masonic ones used to say "I am" or "I be". In the Middle Ages they'd say "I be" for "I am". And that was the standard joke in Britain for years, when they were recruiting, during the troubles in Ireland with the IRA, and they'd say, Be all that you can be. And of course, they said the same thing, you could travel the world and meet people. And of course, the standard joke was, yeah, and you can run up the shank hole road with the bullets bouncing at your heels. So, they never tell you that there's a bad part about it.

Jackie: Well, certainly, they're not mentioning Iraq, Iran, Syria, you know, Afghanistan. Oh, and where are these recreational facilities for god's sake, Alan? And they lie to them. They lie to them. I've got newspaper articles in there, and in our section, so, you want to go to war? There's a lot of these items like this. Like, promising some man, I forget what the heck the bonus was, if he would re-up, and once he did, they wouldn't give him his bonus. Now, when you go to court today, when they try to go to court, you know what's going to happen. The government always wins.

Alan: That's right. And it's also the same when you come down with one of the illnesses after the inoculations if you're in the military. Some horror stories have come out of the VA hospital, about the kind of treatment they get.

Jackie: My dad died in a VA hospital, Alan. And my friend, Mel. He was in Vietnam. And he was supposed to have surgery on his knee. It was at least three years ago. And they withdrew or lowered the money, you know, withdrew funds from the VA thing. And so, they couldn't give him his surgery, so now he gets to have a walker.

Alan: This is the stuff they don't promote in the ads, you see.

Jackie: And you know what I want to say. I know I'm talking a lot. And I know that our listeners, they tune in, a lot of them, because they want to hear you. So, if you get any complaints, tell them I get my chance every now and then too. But, I got an email, and it was just phenomenal, and I was formatting it to send over to Darren. And Alan, it was one of the best I've seen written, about the chemtrails. All kinds of things. And I get to this one part. And this is a confirmation about the controlled opposition, how 99.5% of what they say is not only truthful, but it's really, usually, well, well, well written and presented. Then, one of the paragraphs in there said something about, how was it that nineteen hijackers were able to fly around in our airspace for over an hour. And so, there we are. And then, of course, Saddam Hussein was brought into it, the monster, Saddam. So, there we are, this one fabulous article, about global warming, chemtrails, illnesses, etc, etc. And then there's that one paragraph, and that's the big hook. You know, they've got to keep that lie going. So, I went to the website, where it was posted. Come to find out, it was Kinkaid. Kinkaid is or was a long-time member. He's one of the phony, you know, controlled opposition, phony conservative, Christian Conservative. And it was on his website. And I said, well, that makes sense. You know, that's the same thing Phyllis Schlafly and all of them do. Tom Deweese is another one. He just puts out absolutely fabulous information. And I called him one day, and it was something in one of his newsletters that he puts out. He

puts out free, of course. Slick. I mean, you have to wonder where they get all their money. But whatever it was, it was so not right. And I called him to talk to him about it. And he said, Jackie, I agree with everything you said. And I said, well, are you going to make amends here. And then he went on to slip slide around me. And basically, I did it to give him the benefit of the doubt, because I was pretty clear that, you know, he had all these little hooks in his stuff. Little tiny ones. They look little but they're big. They're big lies. And the same thing with Kinkaid. And I'm saying this for our listeners who fall for these kinds of things. Folks. You have to watch for the hooks. And any time you read anything that talks about nineteen hijackers, 9/11, on September 11th, at the World Trade Center debacle. Any time you read that, you know that it's part of the controlled opposition. Because there's nobody out there that's out there with that kind of information, Alan, that doesn't know.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: Okay. I'm done.

Alan: Well, that's the key to it. It's always been this way though. The strategies that are planned way in advance, like a military type campaign over the public mindset. They look for what will come out of the public. What their responses will be. And so, they always give them the leaders to follow, who seem to give very good information. And as you say, then they spin it off somehow. And that's the little hook that they have in it. They prepare in advance, even before they start their first move, by putting these people out, waiting for the event to happen.

Jackie: And you know, often times, their lies are lies of omission. And you have to know the facts in order to hear. And what reminded me of that was in '95, when we were working to stop the Conference of States. There were two, Senator Jesse Helms and another US Senator from Colorado, who were promoting the Conference of States and wanted to be delegates that went to it. Well, Phyllis Schlafly waited until it was really won. It was, I mean, they had been beaten, and she put out an absolutely exquisite piece. Differently, differently written than anything anybody had written. But it never mentioned Jesse Helms. She mentioned whatever the guy's name was in Colorado, but she wouldn't mention Jesse Helms. He is of course a 33rd degree Mason and a member of the Council for National Policy. And if people didn't know what really happened, they wouldn't have known she lied by omission.

Alan: Well, it's easy to present the wrong picture, by giving them half the story.

Jackie: Yes. And protect their cohorts. You know what I've been wanting to do. When there is so much information that is given. And sometimes, it's so overwhelming to, I mean, even people who are awakening, it can be overwhelming. And like I, you know, I had received an email some time back from somebody who said, well, what do we do? Do we just sit back and let them steamroll over us, and etc.? And it looks to me like they're winning. And the one thing that I feel that we've been neglecting in part of the conversation, Alan, and you can present it so beautifully, is the fact that the power that is within each and every individual, and I'm talking taking it to a level, of beyond this physical, in other words, even though it's still in the physical. And I was hoping maybe that you would share with our listeners, some of the information that you have imparted in the past, and haven't for a long time.

Alan: Well, I said, I'd never be a cheerleader for the people.

Jackie: I don't know what that means.

Alan: What I mean is, I would never, ever go out there and tell them it's going to be alright. What I do tell them is that on an individual level, you can make it alright for yourself, maybe. And a spinoff of that, a side effect, is that you can help others along the way, even unintentionally. Because I think for every person who truly, and I mean truly gets beyond the awake stage. I don't mean the awake of realizing you've just been taken over. We've been taken over a long, long, long time ago. And all you're doing really, is waking up out of the dream that you've been in for so long. Your whole life, really, and your parents, and way back into the past. So, I tell people, don't panic when you wake up, thinking you're just losing it all now. In reality, you never had it.

Jackie: Okay. But where does that leave an individual?

Alan: It's up to the individual, if they can even handle that much of it. Most can't even handle that much of it. And that's the common problem that you hear in so many telephone calls, is how to wake up their friends and their relatives. And I hear that every day. And I say, why are you wasting your time trying to wake up people when the chances are maybe one in five thousand, or more, can wake up. So what I tell them, is don't cause friction at home. That's the first thing. Because people spend years trying to change people around about them. And I say, all that energy could be done trying to help someone who's taken the first step. They're waking up and they need the information. And hopefully, maybe along the road, if your relatives have it in them, if by hearing you discuss it with them, maybe they'll be able to come to the same level. But many will choose not to. There's also a choice involved here. A big choice. Many people truly want to believe that they are being well managed. And never forget that. That's a choice they make. And so, I tell them don't cause dissension. Because, it's almost like evangelizing at home. You know what that's like. It's the same thing. And if the person cannot get it, or does not want to get it, you'll end up with discord. And everyone is unhappy. So, it's best to try and find those who are trying to wake up. And even then there's a process of waking up into different levels of awareness. Some get stuck in the money trap, thinking, it's just the money. If we can get the money back, we'll be saved.

Jackie: No, if we can go back to a gold standard.

Alan: That's right. Or, if we can just get the right politicians in, it will all change. And all of this kind of thing. They don't realize it's way beyond that. And that it's always been this way. I'll give you an example of that. I don't know if you've heard of Don Scott.

Jackie: Oh, yeah, Donald Scott.

Alan: Well, he did a lot on the chemtrails and....

Jackie: Wasn't he one of the authors of The Brucellosis Triangle?

Alan: He did that. Well, he had got his Federal MP, his Member of Parliament, and furnished her with all this data, and went to Ottawa. And she stood up and asked the Ministry of Defence why and what they're doing with all this spraying over the skies. And she had all the facts to back it up. All the data, all the photographs, etc, from all over. And the Department of Defence or the man who was in charge, the politician in charge said, "We do not have to answer you."

Jackie: We do not have to answer you.

Alan: So, there's your democracy in action. See, there is no democracy. It's a charade for the public to believe in.

Jackie: Okay. Let's say we're talking, you're talking to an individual. Or, let's say, on the air, where you have a lot of people listening. And we talk about this system, and how ancient this system is, and how we've always been programmed, how they have cultured us. Literally, the world is their petri dish, and we are their organisms.

Alan: These are all sciences on human behavior.

Jackie: Okay, Alan. That's what I'm saying. And then, on top of that, there are religions. And you know, you have the Christian religion, you have Judaism or Talmudism, whatever. All religions, even though there is truth there, most of it is more just mind control and programming. You know, people being "the fear of God", he's a good God-fearing man and all this stuff. It goes beyond that too. See, I think that's what, part of what's been missing, at least as part of or occasionally, to have people who are caught in that trap, Alan, to be able to see that that is a trap, like everything else. And basically, they have trapped the soul. Because they have removed or blocked, the ability or the grasp for a person to recognize the power that is within. And that's what I feel. I've been wanting for a few weeks now to do this. Because you have talked about it before.

Alan: Yeah. But it's multi-layered.

Jackie: Otherwise, what use is all this information if a person sits there bewildered and overwhelmed and says, "Well, my God, what am I doing here, then? And why are we here? What am I here for?" Do you see what I'm saying, Alan?

Alan: I know where they all go with it. And again, it depends how much they've come through it all to understand much higher things. Many cannot go higher. Some can.

Jackie: Yeah, but you know, unless a seed is planted for an individual to consider.

Alan: But once a seed is planted, and it takes up within themselves, because, the first step really, is self-analysis. Not world analysis. It's self-analysis.

Jackie: Yes. And what does that mean? Would you expand on that?

Alan: Well, if you are truly, in a sense, and this is again the occultic side, because they know this is a fact. That you are a microcosm, which basically contains all of the macrocosm, or everything around you. Everything is known within you. The truth is within you. That's why you can perceive it when you hear it. It's already there, you see. It means that unless you understand yourself, it's know thyself, has always been the rule. How can you possibly point out what's wrong with the world if you're all wrong with yourself? That's why we're in the mess we're in. We have control freaks and psychopaths running our lives for us. And they don't reflect for a minute on their own personalities or their own self. They sleep well at night after planning mass slaughters called wars. They go to parties and they laugh and joke and they have no conscience. They are unable to even look at themselves as they are. So, those who must bring the world into a different arena, have to start with themselves. And look at every part of their own life, who they are as a person. Who are they, in fact, as a spiritual being. What is a spiritual being?

Jackie: Thank you. Yes.

Alan: And then again, you find out you're constantly at war in this world with yourself. Because this is the place where spirit meets matter. The contest between spirit and matter.

Jackie: You know what that reminds me of. The story in the Bible about Jesus sitting out there for forty days and forty nights, and Satan comes to him, and says, hey, if you follow me, look, and he showed him all this stuff. You know, you can rule the world basically. And in the Bible, Jesus said, Satan, get thee behind me. When I read that, I mean, later of course. I thought, that was a wrestling. We're going to take a break.

Alan: It's all allegory for the same thing.

Jackie: All allegory, but I'd like to pick this up on the other side of this break. Because, thank you, this is what I hoped that we could get into tonight. Folks. We'll be back with you, with Alan Watt, in about a couple of minutes. So, you be sure and stay with us.

(Commercial Break)

Jackie: Okay, Alan. We were talking about the allegory of that story. When I read it, later in my life, not as, you know, a young person going to church and stuff, the way it appeared to me was that it was symbolic of the wrestling that you were talking about. That spiritual nature with the human nature. And when he said, Satan, get thee behind me. Well, the thought that occurred to me, is I thought, he didn't have to have Satan show him. You know, if we're going with the story in the bible of the miracles and etc, and walking on water, and da, da, da, da, da. He didn't need anybody or anything to say, well, follow me, and I'll give you this, and I'll give you that, because he already knew. And maybe that's the whole point, is knowing within our own selves. And maybe when he says, Satan, get thee behind me, maybe it's when there was no more wrestling. In other words, we're not here to be powerful

controllers. To be "wealthy". And nothing wrong with it if we are, if it happens to happen, depending on what we do with it. But I mean, the lust or the constant wanting more and more and more. And what we're always wanting more and more and more of, is physical stuff. You see what. Am I making any sense?

Alan: Well, what it is, as I say, it's the battle of spirit and matter. Because in matter, everyone needs to eat and live and sleep and have a roof over their head. And of course, the system in which we live in is totally artificial and fake. And what it does is exploit all the natural fears people have. Poverty, sickness, loneliness, illness, no home, no food, all of those things. So, success therefore is the opposite of all those things which they exploit. Success is having all of those things, which means that you, in turn, exploit those beneath you. So, personally, I don't think that riches can even be used properly. We shouldn't be using money at all. It's an anti-human thing.

Jackie: Yeah, I know. But if there is. I maybe was relating to when I owned my business, and I began to question even the business that I was in, because, it was, you know, it was fitness centers. It was all about, you know, getting a physical body in shape, in condition, healthy. And I was making very good money, because the business was successful. It was successful, I do know, because we were giving to those people who came in, what they, you know, we were serving them. But the point is, I've wondered if it was okay that I was making that kind of money. Well, you know what, Alan, I didn't go into the business to become "rich" and I wasn't rich, but I had lots more than I needed at the time. I went into it, because it's what I knew, what I loved doing. And it was serving people. But then, it really does depend on, does it rule us, or does it make us think that we're somebody or something above somebody else, because we have "more" than that person has.

Alan: This system worships multi-millionaires.

Jackie: Yeah. I understand that.

Alan: And so, that in itself tells you that you can't normalize a deviancy.

Jackie: Well, I wasn't a millionaire, but I had lots more than I needed.

Alan: But that's the key to everything, as I say. They exploit everything in this system which they've given us.

Jackie: But I wasn't exploited. That's my whole point, Alan. You said money cannot be used right, because we shouldn't even be using money.

Alan: That's right, it's a deviant system.

Jackie: However, it is a system that we are in right now, and you are too. You need money.

Alan: We've been given no choice.

Jackie: Thank you. And my point is, it depends if we have money, how we are with it. Does it make us think that oh, wow, we're somebody really good or superior or better or somehow over other people. Or is it just something that's happening to us in our life, and maybe we use it for helping other people who are lacking in. Do you see what I'm saying, Alan?

Alan: Well, I think it's getting off the whole thing. The thing is, in a world of matter vs. spirit, there's going to be a battle always, because, let's be honest here, when you're young, when everyone is young, they're sitting healthy and they want to have a good time and enjoy themselves. They don't want to be burdened with the worries the adults have, or the older people have. But, life can really be pretty tough at times, for everyone.

Jackie: You know what, even if you have money, life can be tough.

Alan: Yeah, it can be tough. And the world of matter is always transitory. The world of spirit can, can possibly, but

not always, be eternal. And that's the key, because in ancient times, they did not believe that the spirit had the right to live forever, or at least the soul. There was a difference between soul and spirit.

Jackie: There is. I mean, in those two words there is a difference, isn't there?

Alan: Big difference. In this modern language, they've tended to blend the two together interchangeably.

Jackie: Would you explain your understanding of the difference between soul and spirit?

Alan: Soul was the animating force. That's why even Christians miss this, because they've been brainwashed again in the last century, really.

Jackie: More than that, all the way through.

Alan: Yeah, but really more in the last century, because they used to know the difference. They used to know this. It used to be taught that everyone was born with soul. And soul is a sort of life animating type, separate from spirit. And the purpose of soul was to seek out spirit. And that's why in the New Testament, the disciples asked him how to get everlasting life. You see, if they were already immortal, you wouldn't be asking that. And so, he was talking about how to receive spirit. How do you gain spirit?

Jackie: Or gain spirit, or connect with and recognize.

Alan: It comes to the person. And this was taught long before the Christian Era, that when you were on the right path with yourself, then the spirit that was made for you, that part of you that was separated when you came into the physical world, it would draw closer and closer and when it united then you had the actual knowing that you would then go on. If the spirit did not come to you in your lifetime, the soul literally after death could sort of linger for maybe a few centuries, and then die away, or be recycled, but know nothing.

Jackie: And whose belief is that? The ancient belief.

Alan: That was what they believed in all of the ancient religions.

Jackie: Well, you know what? When I think of spirit "having to come closer to us" or come into us or whatever. What would we call it, the consciousness, of everything that is in this physical world. And I'll use as an example, the consciousness of plants. There is a consciousness there, Alan, and you know that.

Alan: I know there's an awareness here, you know.

Jackie: A lower form of consciousness. I'm not saying that a plant thinks, I mean, but we do know, I've experienced it myself, with plants. They respond to us. To the care they're given. To the love that, or the well, love your plants. Maybe that's not the word to use for it, but they respond to love. To an acknowledgment, or maybe an understanding that there is a consciousness in all things. Now, what is that consciousness? I'd call it creator, because, what else would it be, Alan?

Alan: Yeah, but again, it's not through everything. And you see, that was the old Gnostic teachings.

Jackie: Well, what do you mean, it isn't through everything?

Alan: Well, like rock and everything else, you know.

Jackie: How do you know that?

Alan: That's just my personal understanding. And the fact is, getting back to people again, people have to know

themselves, before they can truly come close to anything called or would even vaguely call a creator.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

- BOOKS** "Cutting Through" & "Waiting for the Miracle....."
Volumes 1, 2, 3
Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....."
([Español](#)) & "Esperando um Milagre....." ([Português](#))
- CDs** Ancient Religions and
History MP3 CDs:
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2 & Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
(1998-2000) Hours per Disc)
- DVDs** "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"

May 24th, 2006
Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca

alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** *postal* money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL *postal* money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

Jackie Patru: Good Evening, ladies and gentlemen. Thank you for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. Today is Wednesday. It is the 24th of May in the year 2006, folks. Alan Watt is with us, this evening of course. And thank you for being with us, Alan.

Alan: It's a pleasure, yeah.

Jackie: So, is there anything particular tonight that is on your mind that you want to begin with?

Alan: I was just going to mention that apparently it was, I think it was NBC in California, or Los Angeles I think had broadcast last night or this morning on a town which has been affected by these trails, these chemtrails. And they mentioned that there was a yellow powder coming down. Now, this was back in February.

Jackie: And NBC broadcast this?

Alan: I believe so. And they were streaming it today. I never caught it myself, but what I was told was that one of the Departments of the Environment sent out someone who tried to say it was pollen. But it was too early in the year for pollen. And the townspeople had been getting sick. And they said that they saw the stuff coming down, and it exploded in the air at one point. Now, what kind of pollen explodes, overhead?

Jackie: When they say explode, I wonder. See, I can't picture that. What?

Alan: It was kind of like a gaseous type of cloud that was just yellow. And they saw the aircraft spraying them.

Jackie: And the news reported it.

Alan: This was on this broadcast. I'm just wondering if they're going to broadcast it across the country eventually. Because here, you see, about a month or so ago, on the first rain that we had, a couple of hours later there was a three or four inch wide yellow band around every puddle. Every puddle had it. And it lasted for a few days, and even when it came down really heavy for the next couple of days, that yellow band stayed there. And when the puddle started to dry, it left this band behind them. So, I got some samples and I may try and get them tested. It's not pollen, because we didn't have any film of pollen coming off anything. Generally you get a film on your windows and on your vehicle. But there was none of that.

Jackie: Exactly. You would.

Alan: So, I've never seen this.

Jackie: Do you have any thought of what type of mixture this could be that would be a yellow? I mean, what would be in it that would have it yellow?

Alan: Well, we know that Britain has declassified documents from the '60s, only recently. And they admitted to using cadmium, which they...

Jackie: Cadmium red.

Alan: It's a yellow powder.

Jackie: Oh cadmium is. Oh, there is cadmium yellow, isn't there?

Alan: And they sprayed this from ships that blew it in over Norfolk in England. And then they observed the public for years. And they had the highest esophageal cancer rate and no doubt.

Jackie: Esophageal is the Esophagus.

Alan: It's a tremendous carcinogen. So, we don't know what they're up to really, unless we get the stuff tested.

Jackie: Alan, okay, there is a cadmium yellow and a cadmium red in the oil paint. Is cadmium itself yellow, and they do something to make cadmium red?

Alan: It makes it inert, in other words, not dangerous.

Jackie: What, the cadmium red?

Alan: I believe so, in paint.

Jackie: I can remember once I was taking a painting course at the Art Institute in Springfield. And I, you know, I would get paint on my fingers and wipe my face, you know. And my teacher came over, and she said, Jackie, get that off your face and get it off your fingers. That is very dangerous. And I thought she was really overreacting, but maybe not?

Alan: Well, it may be not so bad there, but if you're breathing a powdered form in, it certainly would be. And it's just amazing that this stuff is being declassified. I mean, this is what I keep trying to tell people. There are so many levels of real government above the one that you elect. And I talked to Don Scott about it, up in Sudbury, and he's been on the radio about these trails, and what they've been doing. And he got his federal MP, now that's the federal politician Member of Parliament, to bring this up in Parliament, and the Minister for Defence refused to answer. He said he didn't have to answer. So, we have no, literally no complaints department here as to what's happening.

Jackie: No, of course there isn't. Tell me what you know about, or what, Donald Scott was one of the authors of the Brucellosis Triangle. I did have a conversation with him one time. And it was after, I don't know if you recall this. Remember the people that had the four shepherds. It was a sheep farm and they had imported these sheep. And the EPA came, you know, with their flack jackets and their jackboots and their guns, for a family of four. Two children and the mother and father. They took every single one of their sheep and they killed them all. And I had them on the air with us. I had the father. And I got all of their, or a lot of their documentation. And there had been testing of those sheep, and there was nothing wrong with them. But their sheep were taken anyway. And of course, their whole investment was gone. It was one of those power grabs. And when I was talking with Don Scott, he called me, because evidently one of our listeners told him he should come on Sweet Liberty. And at first, when he called, I said, well, you would have to call me on your dime, because I don't have an 800 number. Oh, that's no problem. And then we got talking about that family. And he just insisted that those sheep had to be killed. And I said, you shouldn't say that until you read all the information, and the crime and the corruption and deceit that went on in regard to this. He said they had Kreutzfeldt-Jakob disease. Kreutzfeldt-Jakob, or however you would do that. Well, anyway, as we talked, he was going to be, as I said, on the air with me. And then before we were off the phone he said, well, I guess he called me back, he said, well he had talked to his partners or whatever, and he just couldn't do the broadcast with me because their budget was so low and he couldn't afford the call. And initially, everything was fine, but the point is, he was going along with the stealing of these sheep, like it had to have been done, and Alan, it didn't.

Alan: Yeah. But, I don't know anything about this particular case. But, generally there's some recompense or something if they do something like that. Although, in Britain, with the mad cow nonsense, they literally went into farms and they flew teams by helicopter in, and they'd walk into barns and just shoot them all and fly off again, and leave it to the farmers.

Jackie: These sheep were bred from a strain that had been tested and tested for any disease. And then, after they were bred and these people were importing them, first they were quarantined in their home country, before they were able to come over here. Then they got over here and they were quarantined. And they paid a very high price. And these people were making their living, making, I guess, just delicious cheese and stuff like that. Well, they lost everything.

Alan: See, there's so much going on that we have no idea about, really. And I don't like to alarm people, but I think they have to stop thinking that the world is going to come to an end sometime in the distant future, all at once, because you'll find out that we've been given poisons and so on, and tested on. In fact, it's been happening to people before I was born. And it's happened during my generation. And they're doing it to the next generation. It's an ongoing program here, where we are, this is the laboratory, and we're the guinea pigs. And not only that, they know I think what they're really, really doing. It's an interesting thing.

Jackie: You think they know what they're doing.

Alan: Yeah they do. These guys have such incredible plans. And you cannot go by the media. The media will put you into a certain mindset so you can't really fathom out what's happening, because you're trying to use normal logic, according to the data. But when you use the observations and the facts that come out over the years, you start to get this incredible picture that these characters know exactly where they're going with it all. And then you tap into the global meetings on depopulation, and also rendering people ill, so that they'll be very poor marriage partners, and all of this has been going on for donkey's years. And here we are getting sprayed like bugs every day, from these aircraft, and there's not a peep from anybody near the top or any media. Now, a media that won't even talk about this, I wouldn't listen to them about anything. Because that's how controlled they are. That shows you, there's total control. And no one in the media is going to risk their job and their career by stating what's obvious if we just look up. And that's a scary thought when you think about it. So, we've got to stop relying on them for information on anything, and do it all ourselves.

Jackie: Gonzalez. What the heck is his... I can't remember who he is. Attorney General? Well, I got an email this weekend, this past weekend, where he was quoted as saying that journalists can be prosecuted. That is, evidently, if something they're reporting is considered to be a threat to national security.

Alan: Oh, I know. They're taking this all the way.

Jackie: Journalists. And you know, there have been a lot of journalists killed over there in Iraq and disappeared. So, some of them when they try to jump ship, and do it right, Alan, they just do them in.

Alan: That's the real world. See, that's the real world. It's a scary thing for most people to realize that all these glossy magazines and newspapers, really, on the one hand, they're not telling you really what's happening. And a lot of what they are telling you is total disinformation, to keep you twiddling your thumbs and smiling away. That's part of mind control. Mind control works primarily through the data that you receive. And when you believe that the media is there to do your thinking for you, then you're under mind control. And Aldous Huxley pretty well said that, you now. So, this is well understood. We form our opinions on what we are fed.

Jackie: Well, you know, I remember one time, when we were talking, I know I brought this up last week, more on the spiritual level, when you said that they're at the top, the ones that we believe are in control are actually controlled by another level. People that we don't, or creatures, I don't know what we would call them. But when I said, well, you said that their greatest fear is that enough people will realize the power that is within us. And I asked, you know, at that time, how many you think it would take, and you said, I don't think too many, because there really aren't too many of them. And Alan, you see, to me, that's important for people to realize that all of these plans, and all of what they're doing right now, and I know that we're part of it, and we have been, but we know that with creator, all things are possible.

Alan: They're possible, as long as we understand fully, and I mean fully the situation we're in. You see, close to this, on the mirror image of this, you have all the new age movements, which grabs all the real data. You see, intelligence, this is what intelligence and counter-intelligence is. Intelligence is information that's been passed around to the ordinary public. It's leaked out. It's getting passed around. Counter-intelligence agencies that work for the supergovernments grab that information. They put out their own people to become superstars. And so, the public immediately listen to them speak. We're trained to follow the stars, like Hollywood. The big successful ones. So they say the same things, the intelligence, then they counter it by wrapping it up in a lot of nonsense and throwing it into outer space, or telling you it doesn't matter, it's all illusion. And that's the trick of counter-intelligence. So, you see, I'm trying to tell people. And I've heard people who phone me up. They'll follow the big ones, and that's what they'll tell me, "it doesn't matter, because nothing is real anyway". And I thought, boy, what a mind job has been done on them, because now they're rendered utterly harmless.

Jackie: Well, you know when I was listening to one of your videos, watching. And the questions that come in my mind, and one of them was, okay, why are we here? Why are we here? Who are we and why are we here? We are here. At least our consciousness is.

Alan: We wake up every day as ourselves.

Jackie: Yes. Well, what I'm saying is, and we had this. Actually it was a wonderful, spontaneous conversation once, on the air. And I remember the date. And I went and got that tape, because I wanted to hear it. And the tape was totally inaudible from my own machine.

Alan: I told you what happened here, a little while back there. I was taping something down to the States. He listened to it, and all that. He put the tape up on something, on top of a speaker or something, or a table, and the next morning it was wiped. He could hear his voice asking questions and my voice was gone. Everywhere I answered was gone. And that's the technology.

Jackie: Well, that's what happened. I was just sick about it, because it was so important what we talked about, basically, that we are all existing, even though our consciousness is fully focused here in the physical realm in the third dimension, but that every single thing we do here matters in every single dimension.

Alan: Yeah. I'll tell you one thing. The proof of it is, in this incredible length in planning. Now, 9/11, let's start with

this nonsense here, 9/11, because we know they published in *The Project for the New American Century*, the whole war plan to attack Afghanistan, Iraq, then Iran, then Syria, and then so on. And then Brzezinski brought his book out, *The Grand Chessboard*, with the same strategy and battle plan in it. So, this was planned long before 9/11. And the proof is also in the fact that pretty well every country on the planet is signed into this anti-terrorism campaign. And they went into action at the same time, with the same plans, to make sure they can survey every single person in their population totally in all communications. Now, that obviously took... Do you know with the speed of bureaucracy... Do you know how slow bureaucracy is? You know, so this shows you the tremendous work that went in worldwide, long before 9/11 came into being. And here's your key. Now, what is it they're afraid of? There's people going through the border there, who certainly do not look like Arabs. They don't look like Arabs. But everybody is going through this farce in every country. And your telephones are being tapped, your email, your fax, all communications. You, everybody, has obviously got something in them that terrifies them. Everybody. It terrifies them. They're going to incredible lengths. You see, in an absolutely totalitarian system, everyone must be predictable. And this is taught in law enforcement.

Jackie: So we must be unpredictable and unreasonable.

Alan: We have to think for ourselves. And that's the key, it's thinking for ourselves. And you can't figure out what the world is all about, until you start figuring out what you're all about, you see. Now, that doesn't mean you sit and navel-gaze, and cross your legs and shout Om, or whatever. It's a matter of realizing that tremendous powers play in this world. And no matter where you go, with following the history, and the way we're shepherded. So perfectly shepherded down through history, by a small group of elite masterminds, you might say. You'll always come up against the perfect planning of a diabolical type mind. And unfortunately, in the language we're given, which again, was created deliberately. It's minimalistic in its descriptive capacity. But you can't help but coming across something, which is so intensely cunning and evil and just beyond the ordinary crook or even the super crook. Because everything today is coming into place at the same time, that was all started a long time ago. Everything is falling into place, and coming together. We can read about this with Blavatsky and the creation of theosophy, which was intended to blend Christianity with Hinduism. And then they brought that out across the planet in an explosion with the Beatles when they went off to the Maharishi, after they had gained their audience, remember. They didn't start like that. First you've got to grab the audience, and the people follow the stars. And once they were accepted and superstars, then they went off to India, and all their followers were suddenly delving into all these books on Hinduism. That was planned that way.

Jackie: Okay. Let me ask. Oh, gosh. These conversations we have sometimes, so many thoughts and questions just explode in my mind. Trying to keep it in order here. The reason that we have the religions, the reason that they control education and entertainment is that they want to control our thoughts, because they know, absolutely, how powerful our thoughts are. And they know how powerful our words are. And behind the thoughts and the words, what drives the force or the power of them are our emotions.

Alan: Yes. The emotions and experiences.

Jackie: Exactly. So, they want to control our thoughts. And you have 40,000 Judea Christians, who are clamoring for "Jesus to hurry up and come" because he's going to take his seat in Israel, and this is God's plan, it's all God's plan. So, that's how religion does it. And the emotions. The fears, the concerns. When we start worrying and we start getting, well what am I going to do when this happens. I spoke with a friend today. An associate, let me say that. We had met at one time, and we had had several conversations. And he was getting so frustrated with me, because, you know, he was talking about, we do know this. As self-sufficient as we can be, we must be. However, we can only do the best we can do, and if we sit around and worry about what's going to happen because we haven't done this, or we haven't got that, the worry itself, the fear, is a negative energy that is being generated, that they want us to generate.

Alan: This is obvious. And this is a strategy which has been used so many times before by the same people. And they've got the audacity to publish this in books. Such as Carroll Quigley. He published the strategy of terrorizing the general population, so as when you went to war, you'd breathe a sigh of relief. And they scared the British people for years, telling them they were going to get gassed. And all the major cities in England shoved off their

children, millions of children, off to Scotland and Wales and different places. So they split up the families. And Quigley, who was the historian for the CFR. You know, he wasn't just a member of it.

Jackie: Right, he was their historian.

Alan: He said that the Royal Institute of International Affairs, which is the British one, of the same company, the same group. He said that the newspaper men had all met together in the Royal Institute of International Affairs and decided and planned this strategy to terrorize the public for three years.

Jackie: Yes. To keep us afraid.

Alan: And then, when they declared war, you see, everybody almost breathed a sigh of relief that something was happening.

Jackie: Something is being done.

Alan: And they gave gas masks to all the people. Everybody had to carry them. And it's same stuff they're using now with the flu. Oh, the flu. They've been saying this for years now and drumming, you know, get the drums going, and terrorizing the public. And now they're announcing, oh, it's definitely going to hit this fall. They already admitted a few months ago it was going to hit here come about March or April. And now they're churning out these movies, these docudramas, using real members of the UN and their various teams and their WHO, or Dr. Who, I call them. So they're using actors and real people to make this seem so real to the public. And it goes through, just like the disaster movies that we're all trained to watch. You see, it's all done through fiction and then comes the reality. They start off with Day One, when the first report comes in. Then Day Two. Then they'll show you what happens. Then it goes up to Day Fifteen, and my God, they're rioting and looting.

Jackie: Yeah. And it's total chaos.

Alan: And this is all training the public in the same type of mass hysteria, so you'll do what you're told, like a robot, and go along with whatever is part of the agenda.

Jackie: And Alan, the energy itself that is generated. This is the way I see it in my mind's eye. These creatures have no emotion. The ones in control. They have no emotion. They have to have, an emotion is energy, and it is powerful, and they have to have it in order to move their plan forward.

Alan: Well, we do have...

Jackie: So, they generate the negative emotions.

Alan: They make us generate it.

Jackie: Exactly. Well, they promulgate the fear, the concerns, the worry, the anger, the hatred. And people say, well, it's righteous anger, and whatever. I just know that when we get like that we're doing and being and feeling the way they want us to.

Alan: Absolutely. And I tell you something too. When someone is furious or angry or afraid, they're missing so much around them. They don't see things. And that's why they're giving us all this incredible fear all the time.

Jackie: Well, this guy that I was talking to today, he was almost not hysterical, but he was so intensively emotional about, Jesus, Jackie, don't you know what they're going to do. And do you know that they're going to nuke this country? I said, I believe that's what their plan is. You know, I've said that before, that they're probably going to set a nuke off in one of the... He said more than one city. I said, how do you know? But you see, I wasn't reacting or responding with enough emotion. And he said, you don't seem to get it. I said, yes, I do get it. I said, but what good is my sitting and worrying about something? He said, because then you can be prepared. I said, how do we

prepare? We have to be self-sufficient. I said, well, do you have any suggestions for me? Well, you have to talk to people, and you have to do this, and get a group of people together. And basically, he was frustrated with me, Alan. But I said, I'm not going to live in fear. And I'm not going to live in worry. Because, I discovered a long time ago, my worry changes nothing.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: And I will do the best that I can do. And there's where our faith comes in. And we are going to take a break here in about 40 seconds. Folks, Alan Watt's website is cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Alan has three videos now, if you haven't seen them, you will want to take the time.

(Commercial Break)

Jackie: Alright, we're back with Alan Watt, folks. You know, I wanted to say again, just before the break. When we think about. And I know that Alan, it takes, what does it take? Maybe understanding. I don't think it takes will power. I don't think we can make "worry" until we understand and really get it that worrying about something changes nothing. And I'm not saying, you know, we don't have concerns about somebody we love, or etc. But what I'm getting at is to sit and worry.

Alan: That's immobilization.

Jackie: Yeah. But, say it again.

Alan: It's immobilization. That's what pure worry does.

Jackie: It immobilizes you.

Alan: Yeah. It immobilizes the person. And it truly will give you very poor health to begin with. It will bring you down quickly. And if you're worrying and fretting, it also brings those around you down quickly too.

Jackie: Well, you know what? Given that our thoughts, our emotions, our fears, etc, that we do attract to us that which we fear. It's all, but the thing is, to say to somebody, well, don't worry. They're like, what are you, nuts? How can I not worry? Chuck and I talked about this a lot, because he was a worrywart. And we had so many conversations about it. Finally, one day, I mean, I asked him. I said. He was concerned about finances. And of course, if you're in sales, and you're hungry, and you show that you're hungry and that you're worried. You're an opposite, like an opposite magnet, like you repel instead of attract. And one day, I finally said it in a way that he understood. And I asked him, Chuck, could it be any worse than it is right now. And he said, No. I said, so what has all your worry got you? He said, nothing. I said, well, then try giving it up. Because it is useless. And it does. It de-energizes you. And maybe you could just go out and have fun with what you're doing, enjoy the people that you're talking with, and don't worry, because that's what the stoppage is. And Alan, I saw it in his eyes, that it finally sunk in. And I'm telling you, it was, even that same day, he did something that he said when he got home, I don't know what made me do that. Well, he gave up, basically is what he did, and wound up getting a sale that gave him a \$700 commission, that same afternoon. It was within an hour after he left that the call came to the house. And so, to say to somebody, don't worry, they look at you like, well, how can you not worry. Well, because I found out that worry changes nothing.

Alan: Well, that's the same thing we were talking about earlier with the language itself. It isn't specific enough, as compared to other languages. And so, really what we're talking about is when you get to a state of fretting. When you fret, you know. And when you're fretting about something, that's worry that is not constructive. You're worrying for the sake of worry, with no solutions. You see. That's destructive. It's a destructive state.

Jackie: But what good does worry do?

Alan: Well, what I mean is, we should really differentiate it between concern.

Jackie: Concern, yes.

Alan: You see concern is different.

Jackie: Exactly.

Alan: In other words, you always know, yeah, this is wrong, and I see what they're doing, and you're aware of things, but you don't let it get into a panic state where you sit and fret about it.

Jackie: Well, for example. You know, frantically saying, they are going to do this. They are going to do that. They are going to. And I said, well, I know what their plans are. I know what their intentions are. I am not going to help to speak their plans into the material world. And that's what they do. And I know that they know this, Alan.

Alan: Well, they know it.

Jackie: And that's why they've got us saying, oh, well, it's God's plan. It's God's plan. I had somebody call one day, and said, you know, what I was talking about. He said, I love listening to you because you're so inspiring. But, he said, Jackie, don't you understand, it's God's plan.

Alan: It's preordained.

Jackie: Yes. And when you can get a billion or two or three billion people thinking. You know what I believe, I believe that if enough of us said the sun comes up in the West, that the whole physical apparatus would change, Alan. That our belief holds it in place.

Alan: I'd have to move my kitchen to another room.

Jackie: There you go. Yeah, me too. But that is so important for us to know, that with all of this terror that they are trying to create, and they are terrorists.

Alan: This is a Reign of Terror. It's not a War on Terror. It's your standard Illuminati type Reign of Terror. And I was thinking about Trotsky the other day there. And Trotsky wrote a few books. One of them was a book. I think it was In Praise of Terror. He was justifying. He said the techniques of terrorizing the populations, so that they would go along with what the elite had planned. And of course, he counted himself amongst the elite of his day.

Jackie: They do know what they're doing.

Alan: They know. This is an old technique of stampeding the public. You know, I think it was around the 1500s, when Britain wanted to. Well, it wasn't Britain. We should stop using these terms, really. It was a group in London who wanted to go to war with the whole of France and loot it basically. And they put out propagandists to go into communities and, I don't know if you've seen these speakers they had that would say, oh yea, oh yea, and everybody would gather around a village. And he'd give the latest news. That's what they did. They sent them from London. And they told the people. These were ordinary people. Actually, they were illiterate. And they told them, that there was strange events, strange events happening, that sounds kind of familiar, where shipwrecks were coming up on the coast of England, and these strange Frenchmen that don't look human were being caught. And it actually came that a ship came across and did flounder off England. They had some pet monkeys on board, and some of the local people hung them, thinking they were French.

Jackie: Oh, my.

Alan: That's what they do. Well, we're hearing the same stuff with the aliens are here, and all the rest of it. It's the same strategies they've used down the ages to confuse us, panic us, into doing ridiculous things. And we see this. You remember Orson Welles did the War of the Worlds on radio.

Jackie: And people jumped out of windows.

Alan: They were shooting at water towers, thinking these were the aliens. And people died, you know, during that panic, and smashes.

Jackie: People killed themselves before the aliens could get them.

Alan: And then they admitted in conjunction with the CIA, it was a national psychological test on the public, using the Psychology Department of Princeton University. This was authorized. They authorized them to do it, to panic the people. And this was for future use. And now we're seeing the similar techniques being used today, where there's always a great enemy or multiple enemies. So, now all Arabs are suspect. And even though you don't look anything like an Arab, you're going to get stopped and questioned too. And then you've got bird flu that you can't even see, you see. So you've got all these strange enemies all coming at you at once. And then the CIA is putting out, well, you're going to get nuked, and it's coming in as well off the harbor, and blah, blah, blah. And this is all to panic the people. And when you're running in a circle, the big boys are moving swiftly.

Jackie: Well, you know what happens too, Alan. When we're in fear like that, we disconnect from our spirit.

Alan: Spirit and personal power, and your right to participate in life and the creation of destiny. Because you forget it all. You're looking for a savior to come, generally in a suit and tie or a uniform. And it's not going to happen. You are your own champion here.

Jackie: Thank you. Yes. If there is a hero, it's each and every one of us, and it comes down to this, really. Well, you've said it. And in fact, when you said it, it took me maybe six months to really get it. That it's up to each and every one of us, how we live our lives, Alan.

Alan: And we have a right to. You see, we have. We're all born the same way. I don't care if someone is sitting in the top of Buckingham Palace, or the Pentagon, or the White House. We're all born the same way. And really, they have no special rights over our destinies. They're not my shepherd, put it that way. I don't need a shepherd, not a physical one.

Jackie: Yes. Exactly. And the thing is, that if we're living in fear, there's no way that we can live in a way that could make a difference. Because we're not connected. We're not hearing that inner voice, that inner guidance. I shouldn't say voice, maybe, because I'm not talking about an actual voice, but the guidance. The understanding and awareness that is within us. There's no way, we're going to be able to be in touch with that, if we're living in fear and anxiety and anger.

Alan: You're just like sheep running around a pen, bouncing off the walls because you're panicking. Panic is the word.

Jackie: So, maybe sometimes, when somebody says, what is it we can do.

Alan: It's a long journey because it's a process. You have to really look into yourself, first of all. And most people truly want this system, just time to stop. They want time just to stop, and they can continue slowly in their system.

Jackie: In other words, it's just don't let it get any worse.

Alan: And I keep saying, look, this system, which they call civilization, is a moneyed system, which they gave us thousands of years ago, at least, many thousands of years ago. And that gave the leisure class. It also gave the ability to tax labor from people, because we are all working towards their great plan, you see. And you can't save something that is corrupt from the base upwards. You can't do it. You can't save. What part of the corruption do you want to save?

Jackie: Yes. And I know that we've talked about this, but I will say it again. It was Betty Mills and I, when we were having a conversation. Like, one day, okay, I said, Betty, if we could stop it, right here, how in the world would we ever start turning it around? Well, then, years later, it occurred to me, there's nothing to turn around to. Why would we want it to turn around?

Alan: What part of the corruption in history...

Jackie: Yeah, would you like to have back.

Alan: Yeah.

Jackie: Or would you like to preserve or go back to?

Alan: Because, as long as money has been here, which brought around the ability of a ruling elite to live and hire people to scheme and manage the people, it's always been corrupted. We've never truly been free. In fact, we have no real records. In fact, all the records we've had were given in history as given by the authorized historian, just like the authorized Bible. It's authorized by the top. And so, they give us authorized history. And when you dig into the history yourself, and the various writings of ancient times, you start to piece it together for yourself. And these characters have tried this before. That's why they're going to such incredible lengths today to try and ensure they know what everyone else is doing, everybody on the planet. I mean, that is a fearful state to be in for them, when they must have minute observation of every single man, woman, and child on this planet. That tells you that this is a critical phase for those at the top.

Jackie: Their window of opportunity.

Alan: Because this has never, ever happened on a world scale like this before. Even during World War II, we didn't have all of this hassle, listening, snooping into every single individual. They're going to every extreme. There's never been a tyrant in history who would have dreamt of having this power, or even going this far, as they're doing today.

Jackie: Well, I guess they dreamt of it. But they didn't have the...

Alan: The know-how.

Jackie: Right. Exactly, how was that going to happen.

Alan: So this is an incredible length they're going to. And they're having their world meetings. They're having one in Ottawa in June. That's a Bilderberger meeting. So, they have their big world meetings. And Bilderberger, you see, this is High Masonic. Build, the builders. That's why they called it after the Bilderberger, they named it Bilderberger Hotel before they had their meeting. This is how they do it. And they build the Berg. The Berg is the mountain, you see. And the mountain, of course, is the symbol of the pyramid. The pyramid is an artificial perfected mountain. They want to perfect nature by completely recreating it scientifically. So, they give you this in your face, all the time. And we see what appears to be some of the main characters, but we're not seeing what's in those characters.

Jackie: And say that, what you shared with us one night. In other words, and I was thinking about this earlier, that there is, if you would call it, maybe another dimensional force that is at work here.

Alan: Definitely. As I say, you must look at today and all of the things which have been pushed since about 1960 onwards. And even though they started in the late 1800s, with this push. They really brought it out. And they've got everybody into channeling. Everybody from psychologists and their patients, to even visualization, into, which is really to help promote the next step of channeling. That's what they're really pushing. And channeling is bringing something into you that doesn't belong there. And I look, I look at these guys like the Kissingers and I see a very dark person. A darkness around them.

Jackie: Well, remember you were telling us about that High Freemason you were talking to. And you saw.

Alan: Oh, I saw that. You see, I'd love, personally to be able, I really would, to be able to say this is all advanced science, and they certainly have incredibly advanced sciences, beyond what we're given even as science fiction, at a high level, the higher matrix. But there's no doubt. We're up against something else here. These are entities which can flit through them, and they bring them in. I didn't want to believe it, until I saw it.

Jackie: And they welcome them.

Alan: Yeah, because with the high degrees, they take in higher entities. This is what they claim themselves. And at first, I didn't believe it, until I saw what was flitting through the guy. And it was unmistakable, yeah. And I would love, I would dearly love to put it all down to just basic science and so on. And I do know, they can certainly put thoughts in a person's head through science, because they've been doing that since the 1800s. With Alexander Graham Bell's father, that's what he was specializing in. And Alexander just took over the job, you know. So, so yeah, they have advanced science, but there's also this other added entity, which is above the human intellect. It certainly is beyond the cunningness of the average individual.

Jackie: And beyond the physical world.

Alan: Yeah. And of course, they get a trade-off. They get a bit of longevity and tremendous health if they take these entities on. But they also have to allow the entity to take on or to spend more time within them. Hell to an entity is absence of the physical world.

Jackie: You mean hell to one of those entities.

Alan: That's right. If you can imagine being a mind, say in one of those, what do they call them, those deprivation tanks, where you float in water, desensitization. Well, if you were just a mind floating in space, and you couldn't move or go anywhere. You're just a thought. You're thinking. And you couldn't feel, touch, smell, or anything, that would be hell. And so, these characters want to inhabit the physical realm, because, for some reason or other, they're basically trapped within this realm. And because they're trapped, they want to first conquer this realm, in order to break out of it. But they want to create...

Jackie: Oh, you believe, in other words, are you saying that they believe, if they can conquer this realm, they can break out of it?

Alan: That is right. Ultimately, through their own intellect – I mean, this is the boast down through the ages – they will become gods over all the gods. In other words, break out and be above everything.

Jackie: What do they... Do they believe in a creator?

Alan: They certainly seem to. Something definitely has put them here. But it's not the same as humans.

Jackie: But, I'm not talking about let's say, what they call the fallen angels; what I mean is, the spirit or the energy, the force, the intelligent thought that created, the spirit that, man, I know, it's just hard to...

Alan: It's hard to formulate, but they want to, because they are basically eternal, you might say, spiritually or whatever you want to call this thing, this entity. They want a physical body, ultimately, to inhabit, which will also match it and live forever. They want physical immortality. And that's why we've been driving through science all this time. It's to create this for them. Not for the people here, but for them. Barring accidents, there's no reason why they couldn't. And David Suzuki, who's a geneticist, and he does all the nature programs for the Audubon Wildlife Society and all these big societies. He said on national television here a few years ago. He said, we now have the ability to make a person live to five hundred years if we want to.

Jackie: I believe that.

Alan: Because they can stop the aging gene from kicking in, the time gene.

Jackie: The time gene. And Alan, do you think that it is a probability or at least a possibility. I see it as a probability that the human body did live for maybe hundreds of years in the past. And that the DNA was messed with, sort of like a self-destruct mode or something that. Well, like in the Old Testament. It says that we are allotted fourscore and ten years. So, that's [ninety] years. And if we really live well, we might get eighty. Well, that's in the Old Testament. And yet, in those days, Methuselah and all of them were living for hundreds of years.

Alan: Again, you see, it's mixed with allegory. It's just like other writings to do with solar events, not real people. And what they're really telling you, you see, these are not really physical people. These are solar events. And of course, over the course of the many thousands of years, such as the great zodiacal cycle, it's the journeys of the sun and so on down through the ages, and the ecliptic, as they go, as the earth wobbles. So, different constellations come into view and dominate for a couple of thousand years. These are all to do with solar, stellar, and lunar cycles. They're not real people. And that's what the elite have always known. They've given us this. They have wrapped truths about human nature and their system in it.

Jackie: But, do you believe that in years gone by or eons gone by, that the human body lasted a lot longer than it does?

Alan: I think if it was not tampered with and injected, and our food was modified before we even knew it. We're the last to know how long this has been going on. Yeah, without all of this tampering with us. And I'm sure the disease creation as well. Yeah, we could live a lot longer. And definitely healthier and fitter right up to the end.

Jackie: And think about this. As we live longer we become more, not intelligent, but more knowledgeable.

Alan: Wise, wise. You see, that's the thing too. In old cultures, in tribal systems, before this infection came in, the elderly people were held in the highest respect, because they had the wisdom that was necessary for survival of everyone.

Jackie: And the elders, also, were caretakers of the young people, because they passed their wisdom on.

Alan: That was why it was so vital to split up the family and really remove the older people from the family, because they passed down the knowledge. And they've been very successful at that.

Jackie: And today, of course, the elders are "useless eaters."

Alan: According to the elite. And even the UN, they've said that, a good world citizen; now, world citizen was an Illuminati term. That was the first time it was used, was by Weishaupt. And the Rockefeller, I've got tapes from Rockefeller's foundation, where he's giving awards for world citizenship. This is no coincidence here. And it's the same bunch, you see, but long before Weishaupt as well.

Jackie: You know, we talked about this, a couple of weeks ago, or whatever. We have the New Order of Barbarians and they talked about how important it is to break up the families, and especially the extended family. And I remember when Effie was going to come to visit that one. Folks, listen to me what I'm saying. I'm saying this, well, of course, our whole conversation is for our listeners, but this is so you can understand how they do what they do. Effie was going to come to visit. She was going to get a senior citizens discount on her airline fare. And they said, that if she wanted a senior citizens discount, she had to make her trip, her round trip, within four weeks. And when she told me that, I thought about that, New Order of the Barbarians. And I said, Effie, why? Why does it matter to them how long you stay? If you have an open round trip ticket, why do they care? Why do you have to come back in four weeks? Well, I say, that it's because they don't want children with their grandparents. She called every other airline, and every single airline had the same policy, Alan. And so, that means, if grandma is going to go to visit the family, you can't stay more than four weeks, or you don't get the discount.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: And that's how they do it. It's little things like this.

Alan: And you talk about the coordination between all airlines.

Jackie: All airlines.

Alan: There's obviously coordination.

Jackie: And here we are, at the end of our hour. And this is, these are the times I wish we had two, or maybe three, Alan. Folks, Alan and I will be back with you next Wednesday night. Thank you for being with us tonight. And Alan, this has been lovely, and thank you tonight.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

Jackie: Thank you so much. Good Night.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

- | | | | |
|------------------------------|--|---|---|
| BOOKS | "Cutting Through"
Volumes 1, 2, 3 | & | "Waiting for the Miracle....."
Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....."
(Español) & "Esperando um Milagre....." (Português) |
| CDs | Ancient Religions and
History MP3 CDs:
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2
(1998-2000) | & | Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
Hours per Disc) |
| DVDs | "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME" | | |

May 31st, 2006
Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca

alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** *postal* money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL *postal* money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

Jackie Patru: Alan, thanks for being here with us, tonight.

Alan Watt: Yeah, it's a pleasure.

Jackie: Memorial Day weekend. You know what's so sad, is that, well, of course, on Memorial Day, I guess there's just a cause for celebration. I don't know if people really stop to, too many people stop to think what it's all about. But, we're supposed to remember the brave soldiers who fought to preserve our freedom and our liberty. Our freedom, Alan.

Alan: The agenda.

Jackie: Yeah, the agenda. And that's sad.

Alan: I know. When they have the Remembrance Day here, and everywhere else in the Commonwealth countries, I look at all these old men with their uniforms. Well, they wear a blazer and a little hat, and they have all their medals on. And when they're spoken to, they have never really studied up on anything after the war, World War II. And the same propaganda they were fed then, they repeat it verbatim. It's quite amazing to see how it's never changed with them. Because they didn't realize they were bringing in the United Nations.

Jackie: And actually, the United Nations was already at work, wasn't it?

Alan: In fact, they had it on past newsreels, during World War II, and sometimes you'll see old re-runs and stuff, where actually the narrator will actually call it the United Nations.

Jackie: Oh, they make a mistake, you mean.

Alan: Not really. I mean, they signed that deal in what, 1941.

Jackie: Sometime or other, but the thing that I remember specifically, well, not then, of course, but in Major Jordan's diary. And it was, he had, Major Jordan had volunteered. He was a business man. He was a World War I veteran. And he was assigned to United Nations Depot 84, something like that in an airport in New Jersey, Alan. And that was, that was during the war. And that was where they did so many, that is where they sent so much over to Russia, or to the Soviet Union, I should say.

Alan: From the base in Alaska.

Jackie: Right, under the Lend-Lease Act.

Alan: Well when you lent to Russia, it was like lending a cigarette to somebody.

Jackie: Yeah, right. Yes. Actually it was a Lend-Lease Act, was supposed to be lending to Britain, I believe it was.

Alan: Oh, they did a deal with Stalin too, though.

Jackie: But it wasn't known. The deal wasn't known. The deal with Stalin wasn't known.

Alan: And what's interesting too, is that there was a documentary on some ship that was a high-tech ship, a private ship that was looking for ships sunk on the route from the US to Britain, to Greenland, etc, all on the way to the Soviet Union. And what it was, it said that they were carrying bullion, gold bullion to the Soviet Union, during WWII, and some of them sank or were hit by subs' torpedoes. And they actually found one. And they did manage to get a lot of the gold up. And there was tons and tons and crates of gold bars. Now, what was the Soviet Union doing with all this gold, when they didn't need gold within Russia? You know.

Jackie: Right. And on top of that, they sent the printing presses and the paper over, of the US Treasuries so that they could print and draw directly from the US Treasury. The printing presses and the paper. And then there was all of the information for the bomb, along with all the materials necessary to build it.

Alan: Well, I don't think they even had to sneak it in. I used to wonder about the supposed threat of Communism. And every book that you read, because it was never taught in school, really, you had to go into libraries to find out what Communism was. And supposedly, all these authorized historians were telling you that the Cold War was going to be fought with high technology and science. And whoever had the height of science would be the victor. And yet, every year in Britain, you'd read in the newspapers at the annual meeting, where all the West's top scientists were going over to Russia for their meeting. So, you would never allow your top scientists to go over to an enemy's camp if you depended on those scientists for secrecy, it's impossible. So the whole thing was an utter farce.

Jackie: Yes, it was, but it was pretty scary to people. It was scary to people that didn't know.

Alan: Yeah, and you know, I got an email from someone in Texas, who was talking about the Cuban Missile Crisis.

Jackie: Alan, I was just thinking about that. That was the same thing. Go ahead, I'm sorry.

Alan: And he said he was at school then, he says. And you know, they got all their inoculations, and then they were told, oh, my goodness, you might get nuked any time. And the practice drills of hiding under their tables in the school, and all this kind of stuff, only to find out years later, the supposed missiles in Cuba were dummies. I mean, you know. It's all to do with terrorizing the public.

Jackie: Exactly. And I can recall that time. And I can recall that throughout every day you were, you were almost flinching, expecting what they were saying was going to happen, if the Soviet Union didn't back off. It was a very, very frightening time, and of course, we all breathed a sigh of relief when it was over.

Alan: When the wall came tumbling down, just by magic though. And so, you know the whole thing was just the antithesis, you know. And now we're going into the synthesis, and that was the whole, that's why it was set up in the first place. They couldn't even feed themselves during the whole Cold War.

Jackie: You mean the Soviets?

Alan: I mean, Canada and the States used to put bids in every year, all the farmers, the biggest farmers for grain shipments to the Soviet Union. And in fact, their economy depended upon it. And they got subsidies from governments and so on to do so. So, no, they couldn't even make a good television set, you know.

Jackie: Well, yes. I've got a book here by W. Cleon Skousen, it's called *The Naked Communist*, and basically, the evidence there abounds that if it hadn't have been for all of the aid that came over from the 'republic', it would have died its own death.

Alan: Yes, it would have.

Jackie: Communism would have, the whole thing would have just collapsed.

Alan: And right from the beginning, the West was heavily involved with different fund raisers, etc, and was hand in glove with government, to keep the whole Communist regime going, or Bolshevik from the beginning. And they used to send, you know, ships over with food, clothing, shoes, you name it. Big, big drive.

Jackie: I wonder how the people, people were a little... They didn't know the whole story, of course, but I can remember when I was real little, there was a co-op grocery store, up on the highway, near that housing project we lived in. And I can remember my dad saying, they wouldn't even go into the store, it's a bunch of G.D. Communists, running the thing. And you heard the word Communist quite a bit.

Alan: Well, we didn't get anything really in Britain, the occasional little blurb in the paper, when you find out that your top MI5 and MI6 guys were defecting to the Soviet, until it became a boring routine. And that's when I caught on to the fact that they were hand in glove with each other. They were all one and the same company. And during the '60s, there was four guys who defected, top agents of Britain. Kim Philby was I think the last one. And he basically was put in charge of the KGB at one point, this guy from Britain.

Jackie: You mean, he defected to the Soviet Union.

Alan: Yeah, they were on the trail, and MI5 and MI6, they were on the trail of... They knew there was a bunch of, all this information was going right to Russia, right to the Soviets. And eventually as they came down on each one of these men over a period of a couple of years, somebody tipped them off from the top and they absconded off to the Soviet Union. And *The Fifth Man*, the book called *The Fifth Man*, they knew there was a fifth man there somewhere, and it was written about Baron Rothschild, and he was claimed to be the fifth man. And he was one of the exceptions to the Rothschild family. He was a scientist during WWII, and after WWII he was put in charge of the main security agencies of Britain, to fight the Bolsheviks or the Communists. And he was the only guy who could be tipping off these particular agents. So, a book came out about him years later, and it's called *The Fifth Man*.

Jackie: Now, who were the four other men?

Alan: Oh, one was Blake. He came from, he was recruited from, they all had phony names. And of course, MI6 just couldn't find that out. But they'd all been trained at Cambridge University. That was the common denominator. And they were being trained. Cambridge was set up basically, always, to train the elite's offspring to run the system, the old empire. And each one was being trained at the University, just like Lawrence of Arabia. He was picked as a

young boy and sent there and trained in Aramaic, etc. So, these guys were the same. They were trained in the supposed espionage system. And then they went straight into MI5 or MI6. But Philby eventually ended up as the head of the KGB at one point. The guy who was MI5 and MI6. So, it's ludicrous to think that we're separate, and that's the conclusion you come to, because the only people who knew that a raid was going to take place on any agent, was put in two boxes at the end of the night, and delivered straight to their destination. One of the boxes went to the Queen. And the other one went to the head of MI6.

Jackie: Now, what was the difference between MI5 and MI6?

Alan: My 5 is the five points of Masonry. But it's internal. It's like the FBI.

Jackie: Are they two separate?

Alan: They're intertwined, obviously. The FBI would be the equivalent of MI5.

Jackie: What does MI stand for?

Alan: Oh, it's got about ten different explanations, but it's even harder to get it yet, what exactly it stands for. There's official ones, then semi-official, then the real ones.

Jackie: Well, give us one of them.

Alan: Well, you go into Master Instructor, and Masonic this and Masonic that Institute. Because everybody in it, according to Peter Wright that belonged to it, he wrote about it. In fact, he wrote about it and Thatcher brought him into court, because he was giving out information that they didn't want disclosed. And Peter Wright, who was not a Mason, was into a... it's very much like the James Bond thing, where Miss Moneybags gives you all your certificates and so on. And the woman who was in charge of this part said, you're a Mason, of course. And Peter Wright said, no. She says, well, you've got to be a Mason. Everybody here is a Mason. And he wrote about that in his book. And in fact, Thatcher, Margaret Thatcher eventually brought him up to court, because of his second book. It was called the *ABC of Spy Catching*. And they confiscated all the second books and pulped them. They pulped the whole lot of them. He was in High Court in England for that.

Jackie: So, you're saying, in order to be a MI5 or MI6, they had to be Freemasons.

Alan: Yeah, that was the rule. He was an exception because he was an electronics expert in specific areas, and they needed him in the organization. His father was a Mason. He tells you about that. But everybody in it was a Mason. And then you jump to Leon Trotsky, and then you read his Memoirs, and Trotsky talks about how he joined Freemasonry while in prison. And he started to write books on Masonry, praising it. And even when he was getting escorted out of Russia, by the police, he said, my escorts went through three different borders in countries by giving Masonic signs to the guards. So, everything is Freemasonry.

Jackie: I know. I've said this before, talking about MI5, it's on my mind, so I wanted to say this for maybe our newer listeners. John Coleman, he wrote the book.

Alan: 300.

Jackie: Yeah, *The Committee of 300*. And I want our listeners to know this. First of all, I find that's interesting, because then we would, could presume that probably at least, most probably, he's a High Freemason. But in his book, *The Committee of 300*, I have the first edition of the book. And in that book, he said, he actually said that he had been with MI5, and that that's why he had access to as much information as he had. And he also said that in the elite corp, most every one of them are homosexuals. Okay? Effie came to visit and she brought me the book. But she had the third edition. And I said, well, Effie, I already have it. And then I got to wondering, would there be any edits made since that book first came out. And sure enough, we sat down, I read aloud, she followed along, just the introduction. And in the first edition, it was what I said there was. In hers, in the third edition, he didn't mention

MI5. He said, because of the nature of his work, that he had access to a lot of inside information, and there was not a peep in there about the sexual preferences of the elite.

Alan: Well, you know, the CBC, I think it was the BBC maybe, did a documentary on one of these defectors of the 60s, and that was Philby, you know. And sure enough, he had been recruited again at Cambridge I think it was. All of his buddies at the top there were homosexuals. He was one too. And they displayed it fully in their documentary. And he was picked up and he was doing the double agent thing, working for MI6 and working for the Soviets at the same time. And I think that was the deal at the top. It was to make sure that nothing did go wrong by somebody who wasn't in the know. It was to make sure that they were both equally informed at the top. That's the conclusion I came to.

Jackie: I lost that.

Alan: Well, you see, the boys at the bottom have to believe everything is real as well. And they have all these different groups in their silos and nuclear bunkers and all this kind of stuff, doing drills, yada-yada-ya. And they've got to believe it's all real. So, you have to have a group at the top that belong to both sides, if you want to manage them both. It's the only way you could keep it all under wraps, you see. And that's the conclusion I came to. And then when that book came out called *The Fifth Man*, on Victor Rothschild, it really explained so much. Because really, even most of the defectors, that they were on the trail of, while in Britain before they defected, they'd all been lodgers in Victor Rothschild and his wife's house when they were students. You know. So Victor Rothschild, he was the guy that was passing all the high-level information over to the Soviets and being a scientist himself, he was one of the main characters involved in the Porton Down LSD and bacterial experiments. That was his job. He was a scientist first of all. It wasn't until much later that he went back into the banking system.

Jackie: I would imagine that they're never really very far away from the banking business.

Alan: It's essential. The whole system of what they call civilization and what we think is normalcy revolves around economics. And the banking system has always been paramount in economics. Every Prime Minister has to go to the banker first, cap in hand, to make sure that he's going to get all his loans. So that's really how it works. And even Karl Marx, that's given way too much acclaim, because his name wasn't put on the Communist Manifesto for years later. Karl Marx said the same thing, that every system that's ever existed in civilization has evolved around the economics system.

Jackie: Well, yes it has. When wasn't there one, Alan?

Alan: Well, definitely pre-Sumer anyway. You know. We know that. And probably pre-Hurrian as they call them now, the people before Sumer. Because even they were known to be traders that traveled vast areas.

Jackie: Where did the Hurrians live?

Alan: They covered the same area, all the way from at least Egypt, all the way to China, they were doing trading. And they're still unearthing tons yet in archeology in the people who predated the Sumerians. So, who knows. See, we're far, far older than we've been told. The human race is far, far older. And of course, it was Darwin who was brought up front to make us believe we were all scraping our knuckles along the jungle floor not too long ago. And that was to throw us off the track that people have been around for maybe even millions of years.

Jackie: Well, and then we have the rabbis, Pharisees, I guess. Today they call them rabbis that claim to know the exact date and time. Now, Alan, even for somebody to say that sounds so ridiculous. There wasn't, before there was creation, if you would, because they say that it was 6,000 years ago, there was no date. There was no time. And they say they know the exact date and time that the world was created.

Alan: Yeah, and the same thing happened with the Christians with Bishop Usher. He was the guy that tied up all the generations that came to the same conclusion, about 4,500 BC, he brought up that. And it's utter, utter rubbish, of course. Because you go to Peru and see these ancient walls, etc, of Neolithic, prehistoric cultures, and all over the

planet for that matter, and you're astounded by the kind of building projects that went on, oh, maybe 10,000 BC, maybe 20,000 BC, maybe 50,000 BC, you know.

Jackie: Well, and there was Atlantis.

Alan: Yeah, Atlantis. And no doubt many other.

Jackie: Lemuria. Do you think that there's truth in the continent of Lemuria?

Alan: Not the way it's said today. There's no doubt that there was huge land tracts off South America, that are under the ocean. That can be verified by divers. And not just there, I mean, all over the planet, actually. You'll find these places. They even took shots of old ancient villages in the English channels and in the North Sea, going all the way to Norway. And they found...

Jackie: So, when you say, not the way it's chalked up today, what do you mean by that?

Alan: Well, since about the 1800s, they had this big outpouring of books by High Masons to create a new type of culture, put in lots of mysticism and things that grab the imagination. And Weishaupt talked about it in his own writings, they would do this. And it was almost a way of creating an interest in what we today would call the New Age.

Jackie: Well, are you saying that in other words, that I believe that another name for it, they referred to it as the Land of Mu or something.

Alan: Yeah, but they can give all the differences, you know.

Jackie: Right. I hear what you're saying, but allegedly that Lemuria went under the ocean before Atlantis even existed, or do they say that they co-existed and then Lemuria went under and then Atlantis.

Alan: I think if you took even the Sumerian tablets, you see, it's all a toss-up between part myth, part history. It's all mixed together. Remember, the ancients too, they didn't really take the track of time in calendar as we do. I mean, even in ancient Egypt, you had the reigns of the Pharaohs, and so a new era began with each pharaoh. So, it wasn't like AD so-and-so or BC. So, it's very confusing. But we do know from the writings of even the Sumerians, they did say at one time, according to their legends, and their own mythologies, great upheavals had happened on the Earth, and that whole continents had sunk, while new ones arose out of the sea. So, it was big tectonic shaking up going on at one point, for sure. And then we do have the histories again, of the Greeks, the ancient Greeks who do talk about...

Jackie: Atlantis.

Alan: Well, the whole area in the Mediterranean that today we have the remnants, including Terra, where a massive volcano, you know, maybe hundreds and hundreds of miles of a land mass sank. And now we have these little disjointed islands around the perimeter.

Jackie: Right. Will you hold that thought? We have to take a break here. And we'll be back right after this. But don't lose your train of thought, okay. Okay, folks, we'll be back with Alan, Alan Watt in just a couple of minutes. Stay with us.

(Commercial Break)

Jackie: Okay, we're back. Alan, you were talking about the land masses. I was going to ask you about that, if the Greeks had any tales about that.

Alan: They had records of huge tidal waves coming in, when that whole area went under water in the Mediterranean

basically, leaving the scattered islands in its wake, basically, which were on the outskirts of it.

Jackie: Now, where is this?

Alan: That's, if you look up Terra, T-E-R-R-A, that's the main island where they've found all the frescoes of this very wealthy civilization that existed there at one time. Every bedroom that they've found, and every room in fact had hand-painted frescoes from top to bottom. Lots of work went into all these places. And they know that they were very big merchants as well. They probably ran the ancient system. And even the Egyptians had records of tidal waves and other countries as well, about the same area.

Jackie: Is this concurrent with what Immanuel Velikovsky wrote?

Alan: Well, he was more on a global catastrophe.

Jackie: Yeah, his was, wasn't it?

Alan: And yet sure enough, we've had big impacts with big, huge meteors coming in, meteorites, and they've found craters on different parts of the planet, which could definitely have caused certain phenomena across the whole planet. And you've also had the occasional place sinking here and there at the same time, or later or before, as it still happens today, you know. The volcanoes are always coming up and the other ones are going down in the sea. So, we always forget that we have an incredible lava core here, that's always trying to get out.

Jackie: Well, you've always taken quite a lot of stock in Velikovsky's writings. Well, I mean, at least in, was it *Worlds in Upheaval*, was it?

Alan: Collision.

Jackie: *Worlds in Collision*. Yeah.

Alan: I don't go with all his stuff. I mean, he still is speculating to an extent as to what caused it. Was it a comet coming past? That's a possibility. A comet close enough would definitely affect the gravity, and even the spin or rotation of the earth. Huge meteor clusters would do the same. You'd have the burning parts falling across the sky. And also you have to decipher the way that the Egyptians wrote about things, because they had a highly imaginative way of describing every catastrophe, even local, you know. And it was a natural form of almost bewailing unfortunate events. They would go off into the extremes to describe them. But they did say that it was so hot that as these burning parts fell from the sky, that even some of the cattle were hit and went on fire. You know. So all you can do is take it for what it's worth. We just don't know.

Jackie: Right. That is one of the books that you recommended quite a bit.

Alan: Yeah, I mean, it was definitely good bits and pieces of history, wrapped up in there. But again, the rest of it is possible.

Jackie: I don't know what the rest of it is though.

Alan: There's so many different things he brings in there which may or may not have happened. And he was trying really to validate a history of Israel in his books.

Jackie: Okay, well, the other books that he wrote, I noticed that. But in *Worlds in Collision*, the only thing that I saw, well, that I recall, was that he said that according to the rabbinical writings, that when that happened, especially it was referring to the time when they said that the sun didn't shine for, it was total darkness for three days. And of course, all this happened, according to the Bible when all these curses that Jehovah was bringing down upon the Egyptians. The children of Israel, the chosen, it didn't occur to them. It didn't happen to them. And according to Velikovsky in his book, the writings, the rabbinical writings say that 49 out of 50 of them were killed, and that it

wasn't just the Israelites leaving that area, it was everybody, because they were trying to find out where the heck that they were or what direction the sun was coming up, etc.

Alan: And also as they were coming out, the so-called invaders were supposedly coming in, and it's all terribly confusing. I think he stretched it a bit there, to be honest with you. I mean, the whole Bible, there's so much myth in the Bible that when you, for instance, you know the one with Isaac talked to the Philistine King, you know, who fancied his wife. And he told him that was his sister. And the thing is, it's all myth. It was pretty common in those days to put those kinds of stories out in legends and myths and so on, because this King of the Philistines did not speak—I mean what language did they speak? because the Philistines were a non-Semitic people. They spoke a different language altogether. So, yeah, I mean what language would they even converse in? And then they found out that through the archaeologists, they're still digging things up all the time, that the Philistines didn't move in there until about 1200 BC. And of course the story of the founder of this whole thing was supposed to be much, much earlier. So, it throws it all out the window.

Jackie: Yes, yes. Well, the thing I noticed, you had mentioned that it gave credence to the Bible stories and it did. That's exactly what it did. As though there really were a group of chosen people over there, and da-da-da-da-da. You know.

Alan: Well, I think to be honest, when it comes to religion, everybody who's born into a culture, or a group, is conned. I really do.

Jackie: You think what?

Alan: That everyone born into a group or a religion, regardless of what you're given, I think everyone has been had.

Jackie: Well, of course, Alan.

Alan: And that's been the standard technique for many, many thousands of years. When you read about how the Arians went into India, and all this Arian stuff is not Germanic. It's supposed to be the bunch who went into India, that the Brahmans are now descended from. It's well documented what they did there. They would study the local populations. Now there were so many different tribes and different cultures within India, and different languages, they studied them, and they put out Princes out, just like the feudal system of the Normans later on. And they studied the people, and they made up a religion for that specific people. And you wouldn't believe how accurately they understood the psychology of the people, and they knew exactly what kind of religion to give the locals. It's fantastic. And then they had them all warring with each other down through the ages when it suited them. And this has been going on forever.

Jackie: Well, when you take a look at the so-called Reformation. Well, they brought all the lies right down into the other religions.

Alan: Yeah, because they had to keep it going. Religion has been a great tool, right up until the present time. And it's just phenomenal to realize that even Blavatsky in the 1800s was sent out there to create the next religion, the New Age religion for the world, to blend Christianity and Hinduism together for the upcoming new century and new age. And then you watch it explode in the 60s and be pushed from the top down through music and movies and novels and books. And here it's out there now, and then Gorbachev writes his book, *Towards a New Beginning*, you know, in civilization, telling you that they're creating, I am part of it, he says, and we are creating a new religion for the world, and it must be based on Earth worship. And earlier on in the book he tells you that he's an atheist. So, it's the same old ploy they're using over and over again. It's fascinating to see them pull it off. They work in centuries. They plan centuries ahead.

Jackie: I think the overall plan was probably, you know, they came up with that a long time ago.

Alan: I'm sure.

Jackie: And it seems to me that every hundred years or so, they sit down, and according to some things, you know, that you read, they sit down, and they see how they're coming along.

Alan: They evaluate.

Jackie: Yes. And they plan for the next century.

Alan: And even when I looked at the old Communist system, if they looked at the water supply and say the sewage supply, the road interconnections between cities, each one was given a designated time period. So they had Five Year Plans for this, Ten Year Plans for this, and even Hundred Year Plans for other things. And then you see the exact same formula in the United Nations. The exact same formula is used in the United Nations. So, the only way that you can be certain of pulling it off is to alter the culture. And you've got a hundred years or more to do it. So, it's quite easy to do it when you have all the money in the world and all the think tanks at your disposal. You can easily market ideas to the public. It's like George Bush Sr. said, when he was talking about the New World Order in his first speech on September the 11th, of course, 1990. And then he repeated it on September the 11th, 1991. And he said, it's not just a New World Order, it's a big idea. And sure enough, they always export and market the ideas into our heads, our subconscious, through advertising and magazines and movies and that's how it's all done. It's predictive programming.

Jackie: I was talking to somebody recently, who said that anybody, anybody who believes that this is a plan, you know, by man, has got to be brain dead. I said, oh, well, I guess Alan Watt is brain dead too. And he says, well, you know, he kind of backtracked a little, but basically, what it was was, you know, trying to confirm that what's in the Bible was prophecy and it was the divine inspired word of God.

Alan: Well, you see, God is really playing chess with himself. He's got the black and the white there, you see, the chess board, and he planned it all ahead of time, and he knows who's going to win. I mean, it's so ridiculous. And what I hear is from Christians, who are all sincere about it, because they've been totally trained in this belief, you see. It's Plato's cave. It's all you know. So, all your conclusions will come from that cave. That's how it works. That's how Plato described it 2300 years ago. And here's God, who's planned everything ahead of time, which is predestination. Which must mean too that God would also know who's going to get saved and who won't, before they're even born, you see. Which tends to make you think, it doesn't matter what I do, I'm doing it anyway, because it's predicted that way. And then they bring all these famines and plagues and horrors and wars and atrocities upon you, and maybe, just maybe, if he's preordained you to live, you will live. And don't worry about all these horrible things, because he's got it all under control anyway. I mean, this is the most amazing mind bender you could ever imagine. It's incredible. It's Orwell's doublethink. God is good. He does nasty things, and evil things, but he's good. And of course, as the Masons knew, and they even wrote poems about it, that Jehovah, Jove, by George, it's the same thing.

Jackie: Jehovah.

Alan: And that's what they mean by ages. You see, the old age, the ancient age, the Golden Age, as they're always tongue-in-cheek referring to, was the time of Saturn. And Saturn, of course was the father of all the gods. And the Greeks called him Chronos. And the Romans just called him Saturn. And his offspring that took over, his son, the son of God took over for the next age. That was the Christian Age. That was Jupiter, which is also called Jove.

Jackie: Jupiter, Jove, and Jehovah.

Alan: That's right. So, now we're going into the next age, you see. And that's the Age of Aquarius. So, these are all ages, written by a mystery religion behind all the religions and guiding them all to the conclusion. So, you can find this all down through history. We are manipulated by those that know.

Jackie: We had a conversation about, well, what you and I were talking about last Wednesday, because I was being told that, you know, we are going to go into this, and they are going to nuke the cities, and we, I tried to just suggest, you know, that if you don't have a crystal ball, for it to say that it's definitely going to happen, and the power of the

spoken word, and basically he said, just because I say something doesn't mean it's going to happen. And then he agreed with what I was saying. And I said, well, then you obviously don't believe that you have that same power within you. Oh, yes I do. But just because I say what's going to happen doesn't mean that I'm helping them bring their plan in. And when you look at how slick they are, Alan, knowing that themselves, I mean, the creatures, you know, that planned all this. They know it, as you said. So, they make the religions, and they get people actually praying for it to happen.

Alan: And you know, you build up the stress enough, as I mentioned before in one of the programs, we talked about the Royal Institute of International Affairs and these big boys owned the newspapers in England, sat at a table deciding to terrify the British public and say that Hitler who had just taken over Germany was going to gas the whole of Britain, you know. And for two or three years it was just, it was terrors coming, horrors coming, death from the air, until the public breathed a sigh of relief when the war started because now something was actually happening. And that's the same technique that's been used today. And all these fools that go around parroting the disinformation that's put out there to terrify them, this is a Pavlovian technique of shocking the dog, you see. Eventually the dog gets shocked in the corner. He gets shocked in the middle of the room. He gets shocked on the other side of the room. It doesn't know where to sit. It just sits and shakes. And that's mental breakdown. That's when you're easily controlled. And that's what they're doing to the public right now. And people should know better than to pass this nonsense around. Because if anything did happen, you're not going to be told about it.

Jackie: What do you mean, Alan?

Alan: They would just do it.

Jackie: Oh, right. Like they did on September 11th.

Alan: The public, like Francis Bacon said and John Dee, but Francis Bacon wrote about it on his advice to the king. He said, it's best that people never know the true motives of government. In other words, you keep everything secret. So, the public are the last to be told any truth. So, when all this stuff is coming out, oh, gee whiz, there's a nuke in a ship off New York Harbor, and these idiots pass all this stuff around, it never dawns where all this info is coming from. It's the disinformation guys at the top that want you to be terrified and want you to terrify others. When you're terrified, you cannot think straight. It's a simple technique used for thousands of years. These are sciences. Sciences. And here they are putting out the bird flu programs, the docudramas, to terrify the public that they just know the bird flu is going to get us all this fall.

Jackie: Well, if you recall, they said it was coming this spring.

Alan: That's right. I did see one going overhead and it was sneezing.

Jackie: A bird.

Alan: It was sneezing.

Jackie: Well, here it comes.

Alan: Definitely.

Jackie: But have they changed their story now?

Alan: Well, now it's coming in the fall, now. But it still has to make the jump between animal to man and then man to man, you see. And out of all the thousand directions it could go, they just know it's going take this one pass.

Jackie: Sometimes do you just get feeling weary, Alan?

Alan: I'll tell you what it is. I get so many calls from people, who have followed all the nonsense out there, including

all the Annunaki and the Serpent People, and everything else all wrapped into one. And they're nervous wrecks. Some of these people have been following the whole New Age movement for thirty-odd years or more. They've been to every guru, every group that they've paid money to, and they're totally burned out, and totally confused.

Jackie: When you're talking with them do you emphasize too though that there's a lot of truth in what they call, you know, the New Age Movement? In other words, there's truth in there.

Alan: I don't even go there with them. And I'll tell you why. See, they parrot, it's like Lenin said, he says, we shall win by slogans. The repetition of slogans. And when you're talking trying to deprogram people who have been right into mind control, you're going to hear the same slogans coming out of their mouth as though they're all clones of each other the world over. Because all of these groups that they've been to, meditation schools, they're all run by the same bunch at the top. And they just repeat their indoctrinations to you. So, to deprogram, you can't encourage them at the same time, you see. Maybe once you've deprogrammed them you can touch on something like that, but when you're trying to deprogram, and they've phoned you for help, you know. They've phoned you up for help, because some of them have been around this incredible roller coaster of thirty-odd years or forty years, and they've spent every penny trying to get immortality. People should realize that immortality means that I'm Mortal. Huh? Think about it. Right. And here's all these people.

Jackie: But when you say, trying to get immortality, do they mean on this earth?

Alan: Some of them do, some of them are. In fact, that's the biggest fad that's been going on through the New Age Movement for years now. And there's people who live in streets and cities and so on who truly believe that if you eat all the right stuff and do all the right exercises and get the right chakras going, they can live forever.

Jackie: Isn't that a shame that somebody would want to live in this world forever, Alan?

Alan: Well, it gives you a clue about the elite. Because they're using science in the hope that they can do it for themselves. And there you have people at the bottom, if they had the money, they would be doing the same things as the elite.

Jackie: Remember Steve Aim? Well, just before he really kind of blew it, he had gotten really going into religion. I mean, not becoming "religious", but he said, he said there had to be something that keeps people so brain dead. And we talked, and it was just before he went to prison. But he said, Jackie, he was telling me some of the stuff that he had dug up. And he said, I'm going to say something, you're going to think I'm nuts, but he said, I have a feeling that some of these creatures have been around here for hundreds of years. And he said, I mean it. I mean, not coming back from another, you know, into another lifetime, but that they have not immortality. I was going to say immortality. They have attained that, haven't they? But that he had a feeling that some of them had been around that long. What are your thoughts on that?

Alan: Well, I know they have life extension. And even the Rosicrucians in their early books, and if you are lucky enough you can get an original for a lot of bucks, the early Rosicrucian writings. And that was a sort of precursor. They brought in Freemasonry later on. They did mention that those that worked towards this great work would be given superior medicine, etc, and a longer life. They did mention that at the beginning. And the sciences as I say, there's three levels of this Matrix here. We're on the bottom level. From Professorship down, that's the bottom level of reality as far as the sciences go. And all the media and magazines out there are meant to reinforce the fact that you're on the cutting edge. And when you believe that lie, it never dawns on you that they've got things way ahead of what they tell you. And we know, as I say that Nick Begich with the showing of those mind control gizmos, the CIA had back in the 1950s, a whole table full of them, and they fit into your pockets, the size of a pack of cigarettes, and they had to be solid state before the world even heard the term solid state. And they could literally put thoughts right into your head. So that was the mid level. That was the middle level, because the controllers never give even their highest weapons to their helpers. So, that was the middle level of technology. Simultaneously, you've got the BBC showing flying saucers coming out the air force hangers in Area 51 in the 70s.

Jackie: Alan, I'm going to interrupt you here. We're out of time. Let our listeners know how they can find you.

Alan: Just punch in, cuttingthroughthematrix.com, and see the website and download lots of stuff for free.

Jackie: Yeah, and your videos.

Alan: Yeah, and I'm working on one right now and the next video will go into the occult, and it's going to be pretty good.

Jackie: Good. Alright, well thanks for being with us, Alan. We'll talk to you next week,

Alan: Yeah, it's a pleasure.

Jackie: And ladies and gentlemen, thank you for being here.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

- | | | | |
|---------------------|--|---|---|
| <u>BOOKS</u> | "Cutting Through"
Volumes 1, 2, 3 | & | "Waiting for the Miracle....."
Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....."
(Español) & "Esperando um Milagre....." (Português) |
| <u>CDs</u> | Ancient Religions and
History MP3 CDs:
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2
(1998-2000) | & | Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
Hours per Disc) |
| <u>DVDs</u> | "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME" | | |

September 13th, 2006
Alan Watt (Solo) on
"Sweet Liberty"

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – September 13th, 2006 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , [.us](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.us) , [.ca](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.ca)

alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &

for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** *postal* money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL *postal* money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram

(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –

Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

Alan Watt: Good Evening, ladies and gentlemen. This is Alan Watt, from Canada. And I'm standing in for Jackie, tonight. She called me up about half an hour ago, so there's nothing really prepared to talk about, except that we don't really need anything to prepare us, because we're flying along on an agenda, which has all the stops out. And it's an old agenda. Very, very old. You can read about it in the 1800s with Marx and others. And even further back in the 1700s with the French Revolution and the authors that came forth to help to push the Revolution forward. And all the followers, of course, always follow the great leaders in every era, every age of society. And something obviously is being turned up at the moment. We know that we're already amalgamated as a continent, the American Continent. That's a done deal. We're just the last to know; the legalities, the negotiations, the formulas for even putting the legal systems together to equalize them, all the moneyed systems. All of these things have already been worked upon. The dollar value of the US and Canada will gradually come down to a dollar par. And that will happen in the final days, for the amalgamation. By then, most people won't care.

The majority of the public really, don't really care about what happens in their own life, as long as their personal little world around them doesn't change too much too quickly. They don't seem to notice, almost. It's as though government had nothing to do with them. And, in a sense, they're right, because government, as we're given it, really does have nothing to do with us. We are at the low end of the scale. We're the cattle. It's never been any different, in any era. It was far more blatant in ancient times when they wrote about it, and tortured slaves for fun and entertainment when they were bored at parties. They did the same thing in the Middle Ages, when the plagues were rampaging through Europe, and the Lords and all their cousins, were holed up in castles, they would torture prisoners, just to pass the time. And nothing really changes in society. They can always find the torturers, from the dregs of society, to do their bidding for them. Or give them a uniform, and they'll do it for them, as long as they get

paid. So, we have the defects in society, that are useful tools, useful idiots to the elite in all ages.

Now, of course, they're building up something. A crisis, you might say, within the Americas. Part of it is to cause confusion, which is a great tool to use, as you're going through very big changes. Confusion and the threat of terror, the oldest trick in the book, which the ancient Caesars used to use. Terrify the public, claim there's terrorism everywhere, or someone is threatening the king's life, the Emperor's life. And the spies are everywhere, amongst you the people, and then the army is turned loose upon the public. And the public give up all their rights for safety, and simply hope that they don't find out that they're the terrorists, because it could be anybody, if your thoughts happen to be incorrect. So, nothing changes.

And we have all the talking heads on television, to give the majority of the public their opinions, which are never questioned thereafter. The public don't question anything, the vast majority of the public. That's why they're called the public. And PO and PU in Masonry, are the lowest forms of life. That's why you have archives for the elite, of real history, real sciences, and you have public libraries for the people and police to police you, the common person, the common man and woman.

They're building up to something now. It's almost as though they want a reaction within the United States. And that might be exactly what they're after. One of the bigwigs in charge of the US Air Force recently was talking about using non-lethal weaponry on the public, and he made a strange statement that, well, we have to use it on the public, because we'll be using it in warfare situations too, and we'd rather know what it does exactly, before we'd use it on an enemy. Well, what are you? You're the guinea pigs. And even to say that and have it published is rather startling, because generally they do things to the public and never tell them until fifty years later. And it's even more startling, because they've already used non-lethal weaponry on the public at demonstrations. They've tested all that stuff out. So, it seems to be that they're goading those who are waking up, into actually doing something.

And the mob, who react, in all ages, albeit for the right reasons, they react. They have never thought anything through. They're disorganized. They have no clear view of where they're even going. I hear people say, "We can get America back." And I keep telling them, you never had it in the first place. What part of the bankers' system do you want to go back to? What period, what era, what depression? The twenties and thirties, of the 1920s and '30s, that wasn't the first depression. They had three manufactured depressions in the latter part of the 1800s, when a coterie of bankers got together and collapsed the economy by pulling all their gold.

So, how can you go back to something which was never yours? And just like today, when you're born into a system, and your parents can't tell you, or don't know to tell you that it's all manufactured, your reality, everything you accept as normal is not normal at all. It was designed that way. Planned that way, by experts. And it's happened in every single generation and era. The big difference today, and since the invention of the radio and television, is that with these particular tools, we are overloaded with data. And, in amongst all the data, we have music, entertainment of all kinds, to put us into this surrealistic state, where everything is mixed together; fact, fiction, fantasy, surrealism, and a little bit of truth, until you can't discern what is what anymore. Even on your major media, you have entertainment and the stars and what movies are coming out. That's your news.

Everything about Hollywood and the stars is just drama dished up to the public, who love to gossip about affairs and all of this kind of stuff. And a hundred years ago, a hundred and fifty years ago, and for hundreds of years before that, they dished out the same drama about kings and queens, and their princes and princesses, and who wasn't getting along too well, and who's unfaithful to whom. This is drama dished out to the public. And with all their worries and their own personal problems, the public jump on it, and beat it to death, as though it really mattered. Distractions.

So we're truly, incredibly confused when we're brought up in a system of the overload, the constant daily barrage of data. Most of it is useless. Most of it is totally irrelevant. All the AM stations that you hear locally, across the country, with their topic of today: are you for or against? And sure enough, the people fall automatically into the two categories, and get all head up and bothered, and argue over the radio about what side they're joining on whatever issue that these gossip jockeys dish up for us, manufactured reality.

Very few people can stop and stand silence anymore. They've done surveys now, and they find that so many people cannot sleep without the radio or the television going. Many city people can't stand silence in the country because they've never had it before. They've never lived in an environment with a lack of noise and machinery and traffic. They've adapted. They've become comfortable with the environment they've grown up in. And yet, only when you're alone and away from it all, can you work through all the nonsense. Only then do things become clear, because you're thinking for yourself, a unique thing to do today. Maybe a dangerous thing to do today, as well. Because we're not supposed to think for ourselves. That's why you have such a massive culture creation industry as it's always been called, by the elite. Massive. To give you your thoughts for every minute of every hour when you're awake, so that you don't think for yourself.

We're not supposed to notice that we're being sprayed like bugs from the skies going on unabated. And the major media, that everyone will run after, the major media and their topics. The major media won't even mention that. Why would you trust them on anything else? But the people do. And they do, because they cannot imagine that professional people and well known authors that come on television and news debates, etc, could be possibly lying to this extent to keep the public in the dark, because they themselves could not do that. They can't imagine anybody else could. That's how simple this whole thing is. The elite have always done this.

Meanwhile, we're destroying the last few countries that have hung on to their old ways and have not gone along with the central bankers, etc, to democratize them, to bring them democracy. Ancient Rome used to go across Europe claiming they were bringing civilization to the barbarians. Then they brought the moneyed system with them, and introduced it to the public, and after a generation, the ones who grew up thought it was normal. Then it was taxed back from them in their labor. It's a beautiful con game, money. The first trick in the book, money. Not the abuse of money. Money, period. It can't help but cause abuse and greed and destruction. Without money, no one could get an army together to go against anyone else.

The ancient Phoenicians are an interesting people. Although they're called the first main traders, they were not the first. We know that there were people before them trading between parts of India and Sumer. And that's about as far back as we're given in history. The Phoenicians used to come into countries with alcohol of all kinds, exotic fruits, etc, and drugs, and manufactured linen. Things that the people didn't need at the time, the new countries they went into, and they would anchor offshore, and then, just before dark, a rowing boat would go in, and they'd set a fire up on the beach, and put some of their glittering little trinkets down, and some alcohol. And they made beer back then too. Even the ancient Egyptians drank it. The bureaucrats even had about a gallon each per day as a quota. So, they'd leave the alcohol on the beach, the trinkets, and they'd go back to the main boat and watch. And sure enough, the more adventurous ones would come forward cautiously and go to the fire. The women would come to pick up the necklaces and so on. And then, they'd start drinking the alcohol. Then the sign language and the shouting would happen, between the boat and the shore. And eventually they'd come in there and join the party. And they would come back every so often and trade for goods from these people, or furs, or anything at all. And once they'd done it enough times, and got the people stuck on their baubles and trinkets and linens etc, then they would introduce the money, and only accept that, again, in return. Then they'd send their moneyman in to distribute the money and to handle the money. This was a known science, at that time. And he who controls the money and distributes it and takes it back again and fixes the rate, runs you. You have no say in the matter, at all. And yet, a price is just someone's idea. That's all.

Once the Phoenicians, after a generation even – they had long-term planners – had got the system going in different places, they would put that little place into debt. It could be a village, even, come in to sort it out, just like a bankruptcy, and then they would set up their factory towns; factory towns, two and a half thousand years ago, where everybody in the town lived in a habitat area. Sound familiar? Making certain things that these merchants would then take for peanuts, and trade elsewhere. And they had strings of these factory towns, habitat areas, self-contained little townships. It's such a coincidence to see the same thing, all get risen up in the United Nations' Agenda 21, the Agenda for the 21st Century, where we'll all live very happily under this sort of unelected bureaucracy in little habitat areas, and we'll all have our own functions for work that will be decided for us. Isn't that pleasant? We don't have to wonder about things, it's all planned for us. Boy, that's good for lazy people.

So, nothing ever changes. The same techniques are used down through the millennia, over and over and over again. And the reason they don't teach that so much in history now is because they don't want you to know that these are old games that are being pulled over and over, the same ones. And if you find out the outcomes in the last merry-go-round of the same game, you'll know where it's going with this one. And you might object, so they don't teach it in school anymore. In fact, they don't teach terribly much in school, except political correctness.

Money is the key to the system. Once it's accepted as a normal creation, even though very few people even understand it. And let's be honest, if you can't understand something that runs your life and everybody else's life, and can hire thousands of men to go into an army and go and kill you or kill other people, if you don't understand something so basic, then you know it's a con game. They try to wrap up cons with science. Any science that makes itself a profession does one thing right away, it creates new words, new terminology, so that those outside the profession can't understand it. Whether it's medicine or anything else. There's always a con involved. You don't say you've got the cold in medicine, you've got coisa, the common cold is coisa, you see. That kind of thing. And back to money, it's the same thing there.

Back in the 1970s a documentary was aired on the BBC in England, and it documented different ex-professors and economists who came out openly, and said the whole doctrine of economists was utter nonsense. Utter rubbish. It wasn't even a pseudo-science with its ups and down and cycles etc. It's all utter nonsense, because money itself, as I say, is an idea that you're supposed to swallow. And the trick is to get everyone hooked on it, so we'll all swallow it. And then it's taxed back from you. And then the money that's taxed back, they hire other little people to work for them to make all the weaponry that then enslaves you, all the satellite technology, all the cameras around roads, all of this stuff come from taxation.

The oldest dodge in the book was, how do you get someone to do something for you for free, and enjoy doing it? You introduce money. The boys at the top, it doesn't cost them anything to do so. They just juggle figures around. We know all these cons, left, right, and center, up and down, in and out. And about twelve international families supposedly are the international bankers for the planet. Well, who elected them? Most folk don't even know they exist. And definitely most people will never, ever meet them in their lifetime, never mind see them. Well, who gave them the authority to dictate they could juggle figures and throw a few trillion your way, and you have to owe them it back in real goods, when they just give you a bunch of figures? In other words, they authorize you to print up money. That's what they do.

We get clues all the time of the cons that go on. All the time, and people miss it, because, unless the media tells you to think about this very seriously, the public won't. And we know that if they want us to think about anything seriously, they'll tell us. They have no problems with that. In a documentary four years ago by the Canadian Broadcasting Corporation, they showed you these, I think it was the same bunch that found the Titanic, but they were following the old sea route from WWII from America, from the US and Canada, across near Greenland, all the way to Russia. And the reason they were following this track and doing the sonar investigations, deep sea sonar, was to find ships that had been sunk, traveling from the United States, carrying thousands of tons of gold bullion from the US to Russia, Soviet Russia, the arch-enemy, Communism, remember. These guys supposedly were going to destroy capitalism, and here they are getting all the gold from the US brought across to them, and some of them got sunk by German U-Boats. And in a documentary, these seekers, these guys who went out to find these ships, found one. And they went down, and started bringing up crates of gold bars. Why was the US sending gold bullion to the Soviets during WWII, when the Soviets were never on the gold standard?

And you wonder where all the gold from Fort Knox went. The people of the Soviet Union and the people of America and Britain and every other country are taken as suckers, always, by this international elite crowd. Much of the major things which happen in your life are drama, which you must believe in. And if you believe in it, you'll accept everything that's done to you or done to others. And now, as I say, there's snippets coming out in the major media, where they're going to tell you what they're going to do to you. They're goading sections of the public into action, then they can turn around and say, "see, there are crazy people amongst you; there's terrorists everywhere." And then the general population will see the propaganda and the way it's presented about a certain incident or whatever, and go along with the media's point of view. And then you have the Soviet Union, the new Soviet Union, right here. The Hegelian dialectic.

When the big boys make statements to deliberately goad sections of the public on major media of what they're going to do to you, it's to get a response. Something has to happen here. And it makes me always think of Rockefeller's statement to do with the United Nations, that the Americans would welcome them in. He made a statement in California, a speech he made there. They'd welcome in UN troops, foreign troops, under the right circumstances. And don't forget, all the major countries, the NATO countries have signed an agreement about two months ago, to send rapid deployment troops of a hundred and forty thousand plus to any country within five days. That's a double-edged sword, because it means that can happen to you. They can bring 140,000 or plus into your country, any time they want to. And let's not kid ourselves. This is not about some Cave Man, Bin Laden.

This is George Orwell's Nineteen Eighty-Four, something that people should read from cover to cover more than once. The techniques of the ruling oligarchy and the creation of terror, and the fake creation of resistance is all laid out there. And Blair, that was the real name of Orwell, he had been recruited at Cambridge, so he knew the agenda. He knew the techniques. Blair's father was the Commissioner of the British High Commission for the English Royal Opium Company of Burma.

Well, that's the bell gone, so I'll be back in about a couple of minutes to continue. So, I get the thirty seconds when that bell goes. It's kind of like the boxing ring, I think. So, I'll talk to you very shortly.

(Commercial Break)

Hello, I'm back on. This is Alan Watt, standing in for Jackie Patru. And before I forget, I should tell people to look into the website, at cuttingthroughthematrix.com. And you'll find lots of free shows. You can listen to various topics on history, countries, country creation; a border is just the Order of the Bee. Border, Bee Order. I go through all of this con game, right up to the present time, and where it's supposed to go, because they told us where it's supposed to go in some of the books written by the big boys themselves.

Getting back to money and the system. Bertrand Russell, Lord Bertrand Russell said himself, in his book, Roads to Freedom, that eventually the public will not use money, they'll use tokens, which will be issued to them, individually by the government. And this will be used for a form of social control and political correctness. And those who don't go along with it, will have their credits held back for a certain time, until they can't pay rent, because in the future society, there's to be no private property. That's standard in Illuminati talks. That's standard in Albert Pike's writings. It's standard in the UN, their topics, their habitat areas, they said there'd be no private property. And so we'll rent everything. We'll be dependent, inter-dependent individually, and communally. Inter-dependent for your food, for your water, for your tokens that will be issued to you or withheld, if you're naughty. And at the beginning of every week or so, you'll find the same amount of tokens will start off in your bank account. You can't save them up and then get above the guy next to you, because the big boys are changing their system.

This is their system. They're changing it to be more efficient. At the moment we're consuming too much. We're like the trained rats that pull the lever for the seed. We work for money and then we buy, we actually reward ourselves, reward ourselves with presents at the end of the month. You know, that's what we do it for. It's a simple Pavlovian technique. Pavlov didn't invent it. It was on the go long before him, the same way that Hegel never invented the dialectic. Ancient techniques. In the new system we won't need all the plastic junk from China. We won't have massive supermarkets that have put all the small shops out of business already. That was their function and intention. Marx talked about that too in the 1800s. Yeah, that's how you get rid of the competition. You eliminate what they call free enterprise by putting in the big boys, who put all the hardware stores, the small green grocers, the small butchers, all that stuff out of business, and then, once it's done, they jack up the prices to everything, or else, they just close down and pull out. These massive warehouses they use as stores are just empty shelves, once all of that scaffolding is gone. They can dismantle it in a couple of days.

Marx even talked about the possibility that in each nation to come, you'd have one factory that made furniture for the whole country; one factory that would make shoes for the whole country. They're talking about efficiency. And this should remind us of what Rockefeller said. He said competition is a sin. Old Nelson Rockefeller. And people think he was making a flippant joke. He wasn't. He was telling you something he truly believed in, it's part of his religion,

this elite's religion. Competition is a sin. And it was Kissinger that talked about getting the UN troops in, not Rockefeller, just to rectify that point. So, competition is a sin, you see, in their system. That's why, under the guise of Free Trade, it's really a Cartel Trade. It's the authorized ones, the big boys that are allowed to trade and small guys can't. That's what it's all about.

In Albert Pike's *Morals and Dogma*, the Bible of Freemasonry, and it still is, in the quiet circles at the top, he talked about, he says, we must accumulate wealth by any means. He said, even by dealing on the stock market, any means possible to accumulate wealth and become the masters over the masters of the world. In the late 1700s, a book was published, called *Proofs of a Conspiracy* by Dr. Robison, a Scotsman, who'd been in the members of the Illuminati class. Now, whether it was put out as a cover, to cover other things in Masonry, who knows. It probably was, actually, but he did admit that part of the plan was for philanthropic organizations to spring up, foundations we call them today, which would fund social movements and groups – today we'd call it political correctness – and have laws passed through their force, demanding from the government.

Now, that's how the Soviet Union was run. Technically the Soviet means run by council. And talk to people from the old Soviet Union, and they'll tell you that they had NGOs, non-governmental organizations, but what they had was the hand-picked leaders at the top of these non-governmental organizations, picked by the government itself, who always demanded from the government what the government wanted to hear. Generally, it was more laws passed, and that's what we have today, as we get hamstrung and tied up with law after law after law, when leaders of these NGOs meet with politicians and police and have laws passed between them. And the public have no input, because, well, you have to get into a group to be democratic, you see. Individuals don't count. Now, isn't that the Soviet, once again?

And in the 1700s, when Robespierre and all the rest of them were writing their books, of the system to come, and these guys had no love of the common man either, never did, they talked about this system. They talked about the masses having no ability to lead themselves. They also talked about the problems they'd have in a future society. And the problems wouldn't be with the masses or the crowds or the groups. The problems would be from individuals, because, in their perfect system, the individual would be the enemy. It's the individual, the uncommon man, or woman, who can think for themselves, and express themselves, and convey simply to other people what's going on. It's that individual that becomes a threat to the system. And so, individuality was scheduled to be destroyed.

You can see this in the collectivism of John Dewey, the guy brought in to really set up the American education system. John Dewey said we'll eradicate all negative history. We won't teach it to the children. We won't tell them who killed who in the past, and what groups killed whom, because it will keep old hatreds going. So they'd simply eliminate the history. And what a coincidence, that's where we are today, where if you ask the average person coming out of school, about wars, they'll tell you, well, WWII was fought over territory. It was a territorial enterprise. And that's it. I guess you get a hundred percent for answering that. And some of them don't know who fought in it, which countries. It's kind of irrelevant.

In the 1950s, this Dewey method was spouted by the Communists, within the United States. A great saying came up. It was put all over the media, the willing media. They said don't trust anybody over thirty. That's when they were segregating the age groups, another part of the vital plan, or the vital part of the plan, I should say, to get the agenda into full swing. You had to separate the family unit, destroy it. You'd separate the elderly from all the rest. You'd separate the married ones with their children from those that were unmarried, and so, they've been very, very successful. The average family has no one over sixty in their family now. People are actually booking themselves into retirement homes as though it's a natural thing to do. And their youngsters are encouraging them to do it. It was the people who were older at one time were wiser. And they could pass knowledge and information on, and tell you, well, I saw this con back in the year so-and-so, and this is what happened. There's no one to tell them anymore. They've been successfully segregated, every age group.

People should study up on Beria, the head of the NKVD, which became the KGB in the Soviet system. In the Comintern meeting about 1932 or '33, which you can find, if you wanted to go into a library, or you can maybe waste your time on the internet. And you'll find his speech concerning the indoctrination of children incrementally, where

he said, it used to take thirty to seventy years to alter the way of thinking, the perceptions of a generation to accept the next stage of a plan. He says, now, he says, we have it down to every five years, because at that time, they'd already started a lot of kindergarten techniques in the Soviet. And they found that if they wanted this child, who's brought in at three years of age, to accept certain massive changes in societal living thirty years down the road, they'd start the indoctrination at two or three, so that when it happened in their lifetime, they somehow expected it. It seemed quite natural. And then the ones who would come in, in the following year, into the same kindergarten at the beginning age, the starting age, they'd be taught incrementally a little bit more to the next step.

And this is why we flow into the changes, massive world global changes, with no hiccups and interruptions and very few people can figure out the whys and wherefores, and very few people really care. We've taken personal responsibility away from the public, until now thinking for yourself is a burden. Worry is a burden. Why do you think there's so much worry in the world, everywhere? It's the same worries: financial, marriage crisis, all this kind of stuff. And you wonder why everything is falling apart? Look at the indoctrination everyone is getting, in all age groups, all genders, massive indoctrinations, they've grown up with it. Some of the biggest boys have written books on this and said, marriage is obsolete, it served its purpose. And they gave us it in the first place.

When the Roman Catholic Church first came in to Europe that was the first law they passed when they had the Normans to back them with the sword, marriage and marriage for life. Because it didn't exist as such in tribal systems. And to expect someone to be mated up with someone else, at the age of 13 to 16, and mature at the same speed, in the same direction for the rest of their life, of course it's ludicrous. It's not natural. But they had to start a breeding program for the coming labor, for centuries ahead, which became the industrial era.

And people were literally picked by the priests. The local priests would suggest that Sally should marry Burt over there. And that was an order. And he kept tabs of who was marrying whom, and their offspring. Were they healthy, robust? Were they good serfs, good laborers, good workers? Were they slow? Were they quick-witted? The quick-witted ones were generally taken off to become priests. So they were taken out of the fields and put in the monasteries. And they got their food and their drink, and a lot more besides. The rest of them stayed as serfs and had their little holidays now and then, to relieve the safety valve and let the steam off, where they could be naughty for a day, and then go back to being a slave for the rest of the year.

H.G. Wells, one of the biggest propagandists for the New World Order, and a ranking member, founding member of the Fabian Society, a crown chartered organization. In other words, authorized to exist by the elite, the Crown, supposedly representing the extreme workingmen, left wing. H.G. Wells, in his book *The Open Conspiracy*, this was non-fiction. Most of his work was actually non-fiction, but no-one wants to read that, it's boring. There's no thrill. There's no sex and violence in it. So they don't read the non-fiction. He said in that particular book, he says, many will fight and die to stop the New World Order, never knowing, never, ever knowing that that which they were trying to preserve was never theirs. It's just what they were born into, became accustomed to it as familiar. We are so far removed from what we think of as normalcy, we don't know what it is anymore.

And now, we're on a roll, where all that was normal for a few generations, that's only what becomes tradition, you see, is all in flux. Crisis after crisis, men marrying men, women marrying women. Just before 9/11, a month before 9/11, they had a meeting of the International Censorship Committees for all the different nations. Censorship Committees. Now, you think your censor bureau for your country is to keep you squeaky clean and protected from profanity, you see. But, no, their job is to see how much you can take by their constant polling. And they said at that meeting that now they'd won the battle for homosexual rights and lesbian rights, they were going to up the ante. Up the ante. And then the next following day in the newspaper in Canada, and one in the States, two professors at different universities stood up, and gave the identical same speech, obviously written by the same hand, identical speech, saying that bestiality would be next. Bestiality. Because once your idea of normal is thrown out the window, as the old song says, "Anything Goes". And the more confusion and the more the speed, the rapid speed of change the more confusion there will be created, and the more can be implemented quickly. And that is what's happening now.

The European Union had panels working in 1948, in secrecy, sworn, in this international agreement, not to disclose this to the public that their nations would be de-industrialized, and then, when the nations were joined, they'd be

under a super-parliament. And they admitted that only a few years ago, after the official announcement of the European Union as an organization under a super-parliament. And it actually stated, the public must not be told this, until it is completed. A free society eh? Now, I can guarantee you, this amalgamation of the Americas probably had bureaucrats starting at the same time, in 1948, working on the amalgamation of the Americas.

We know that Marx talked about the amalgamation of these three continents you might say, or the Pacific Rim region as well. In the 1800s he talked about it. We're living through it. Those that want to believe this is coincidence should just go and spend their money in the local casino. How many coincidences do you need before you start thinking for yourself? We're watching laws being implemented, the same laws, on a National, International, Regional, County, Local level at the same time. Same laws passed across the world. What does that give you a clue as to what is happening?

Once the amalgamation of the Americas takes place, then they'll announce who is to be the kingpin for the Pacific Rim region. Australia has already been signed off to China really, who will be the dominant region for a while. And for all those Australians that think, well, they'd never do that to us, don't you believe it. They will. I was astounded at what happened to Rhodesia and then South Africa, which were part of the British Commonwealth remember. They were founded supposedly, founded with British backing and charters. They were colonies of Britain. And the African National Congress just suddenly appeared with massive funding. It was called a Communistic system at the time. Well armed, all the rest of it, and fighting went on for many, many years, and then when the final push came into Rhodesia, there wasn't a peep that came out of the British media as to what was happening. Unless you knew people there, you wouldn't know it was even going on. We had a brief little mention that sort of passed away when all these people had flown out of the country before they were killed. And the reason for it was, that was also part of the agenda.

These places were founded to rape the wealth, for a long time, by the same elite, and they did. Cecil Rhodes was backed by Rothschild and De Beers to basically monopolize the gold and diamond industry at that period, when they were still on the gold standard. They're not on it now. They still use it, but not the same way. And now that its function was over, they could simply dispose of those countries. And part of the plan was to unify Africa, just the same as we've been amalgamated. Mandela's job is also to unify the whole of Africa. Unification. And of course, they used the old tribal techniques. We're all one. We're all one big nation. And the schmucks go along with it, and then they get ripped off and wonder what happened, and where their dream went to.

And for all those agencies that have worked towards this great plan for such a long time, you should dig into the writings of Clymer of the Rosicrucians, in the United States, and read the Convocations they had, the big meetings they had, especially the opening one when they founded their main building in the United States. And he said, we summoned, we, the Rosicrucians, summoned the Blue Lodge and he mentions the Eastern Star, and all the other organizations of Freemasonry, he summoned them all, and they all came. And they pretend they're all different. Who's kidding who? And in that meeting, he ended it by saying, we shall not rest, this is the early 1900s, we shall not rest until the Eagle of Mexico flies alongside the Eagle of the United States, as it should be. The Amalgamation. Oh, what another coincidence, eh? Isn't the world just full of it?

Well, that's the bell coming up, meaning I've a minute left. So, please look into cuttingthroughthematrix.com. There's more stuff going up all the time. And check into the stuff for sale, because it keeps me going. And thanks for the support of those who have sent off for books and so on. Nothing's fancy, but it's truer than anything else you'll by in the glossy paperbacks. Thanks for listening. Bye for now.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

BOOKS "Cutting Through"

Volumes 1, 2, 3

& "Waiting for the Miracle....."

Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....."

([Español](#)) & "Esperando um Milagre....." ([Português](#))

Ancient Religions and

CDs

History MP3 CDs:
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2
(1998-2000)

&

Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
Hours per Disc)

DVDs

"Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"

September 20th, 2006
Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , [.us](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.us) , [.ca](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.ca)

alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** postal money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL postal money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

Jackie Patru: Good Evening, ladies and gentlemen. Thank you for joining us tonight, on Sweet Liberty. Today is Wednesday and it is the 20th of September in the year 2006. I hope you've had a nice week since we talked last, folks. Well, actually, I was on with Darren last night. I don't know how many of you listen to Darren. I urge you to do so. Darren was going to be on, Darren Weeks, was going to be with us this evening. He's discovered, and I wanted to mention this, before we bring Alan up, Alan Watt is with us. Alan, thanks for being here by the way.

Alan Watt: Yeah, it's a pleasure.

Jackie: I don't want to leave you sitting there in the quiet. Darren discovered a theme in Michigan; it's in the Michigan legislature. In fact, after it was introduced, it had already been passed through Senate committee. This was on a fast track. It is a vaccine folks, and the reason I'm telling you about this, well, I'll tell you anyway, but when Darren began doing his research, he found that 45 states' legislatures are already messing with this stuff again. And this is a vaccine that is mandated for sixth grade girls in the government indoctrinational system we once called schools. It is a mandated vaccine for sixth grade girls, those are girls, what ten and eleven years, sixth girls, and it is to prevent cervical cancer. Darren has done a lot of research on it, and he speaks about it Monday. His broadcasts are archived on Sweet Liberty, of course, or originally they're archived at First Amendment Radio. And, then after a period of time, but if you are not subscribing to First Amendment Radio, you might want to do that, because you get the archives, then the same day, next day, if you don't hear the broadcast live. He will, he had the guest on Monday. He's interviewing a woman who's actually in the legislature. And the insidious thing, what's happening in Michigan is the legislator, she's a Senator, who introduced this thing, when Darren called her office about it, the assistant secretary that he spoke with said, oh, she has been spending a lot of time on this. She's working with a group that's helping her with it. Well, he found out that the group is called Women in Government. He went to their

website, guess who their sponsors are, Women in Government, Merck and GlaxoSmithKline. Those are two pharmaceutical companies, and it just so happens folks that Merck is the only pharmaceutical now that has this vaccine ready. It hasn't been tested for safety, of course. And when he went to the Merck site and pulled this up, I don't recall what it is. Darren will be speaking about it again Monday night, and interviewing the woman from the State Legislature. I don't think she's a rep or a Senator, but she works there in the Legislature. He found out that this thing has aluminum in it. I don't know what other ingredients. It is supposedly, again, a vaccine, that would prevent cervical cancer. It's interesting, I didn't know this, because I don't watch the news, and I don't get mainstream television, but my sis said, for the last two months, they've been talking about this on, evidently the news and different programs, that they have discovered that cervical cancer comes from a virus, so now they're planning on shoving more of these chemicals into young children. I want you to know about it, and I think you ought to check into your state and see. Darren has written an article about it, he's going to post it at Sweet Liberty, so all the information will be there, and I hope you will look into it, and at least make a call. Make a call to your legislator. Your state legislator doesn't know what's the ingredients in these stupid things. And call informed, and let them know, at least in Michigan, because maybe this Women in Government group is pushing it through all the states, folks. Maybe that's how, what Merck is using as the tool to get this into the states. Women in Government, you might want to write that down. Go to their website, because it may be, may be, as I was saying, it may be that they're pushing it in all the states, five of them now. Alan, here we go again, huh.

Alan: Yes. I'm not surprised.

Jackie: I'm not surprised either.

Alan: And of course, we know from long study that the inoculations that they gave in the past had nothing to do with what they claimed. They were for alternate purposed. And it's nothing new, it's been known for around sixty, seventy years that virus, that the human papilloma virus is what the wart, the venereal wart is what starts off as cervical cancer. That's always been known.

Jackie: No, you're kidding me.

Alan: No.

Jackie: Is a war a virus?

Alan: Yeah, it's called by a virus, you see. And it's not the same exactly as you get on your skin elsewhere. But it's just as contagious, maybe even more so.

Jackie: Is it a form of herpes, Alan?

Alan: No, no. It's a virus family, but it's different. It causes little warts inside, generally the vagina. Women can carry them for many years without knowing. For guys, it's obviously more obvious. And they're terribly, terribly hard to get rid of. But it would be quite the thing to claim they've got a particular antidote to this, a preventative, because, like all viruses, there's so many strains and varieties, you know.

Jackie: Right.

Alan: So, I very much doubt this has to do with what they're claiming. I don't trust them at all, in fact, when you go into the history of vaccinations.

Jackie: Of course not. And then when he looked into the ingredients, aluminum is present, Alan.

Alan: And that causes Alzheimer's.

Jackie: Exactly.

Alan: And there would be other. I'll tell you another thing too. When they tell you something like aluminum, it's often to sidetrack you for you to focus on that, while there's another thing that's much more ominous inside there.

Jackie: Even worse.

Alan: Yeah. It will attack the hormonal system I have no doubt, because they want to bring down the population drastically. Yeah. Yeah.

Jackie: And they're doing it in all their insidious and evil ways.

Alan: And it's highly Masonic. I mean Merck is Mercury, the messenger. That's why they called it Merck, you know. And the high Masons love Mercury the messenger.

Jackie: Maybe that's why they use thimerosal.

Alan: Yeah, mm, hmm. That's right, Mercury comes from it. Yeah. And Women in Government is just WIG by the way. Ha, ha, ha. Maybe the stuff makes your hair fall out. I don't know.

Jackie: Is Wig.

Alan: Yeah, W-I-G, yeah. But what I was going to say was...

Jackie: It's a cover up.

Alan: I know there was one woman, there's probably a few, but there's one woman in a video I watched to do with Monsanto's modified food, and this woman worked for the federal drug administration and so she was in politics, back into the FDA, and then she was into Monsanto, into them, back and forth, five times, from Monsanto back to working for the government. I wonder if it's the same one. So they have their own agents in the government, you see.

Jackie: This state legislator...

Alan: Yeah, he'd have to dig up her history, yeah.

Jackie: Yeah, well, she was, I don't think she's at present, I think she just recently finished as the chairman of the board of Women in Government. And their sponsor being Merck, you would think this is a tremendous.

Alan: Conflict. Yeah.

Jackie: Conflict of interest. I'll tell you what Darren did. He went to the newsroom, you know, he's an engineer at a TV station, he told them about it, and they did a thing on it, and they mentioned that it sounded like a conflict of interest, and once he's got the ingredients and understands what's in it, he's going to ask them to follow up. But then to find out that it is in 45 states. On thing I wanted to say to our listeners, this is a mandated thing, folks. Every single state has an opt-out form, that parents can opt their children out of the vaccines and they can't be kicked out of school. They will not tell you that. But that is so. And I know in Missouri as a matter of fact, when Nicole was, she actually called Health and Human Services to get a copy of an opt out form, when they were mandating Ashley's grade, the all had to have the tetanus vaccine, Alan. And when she got up to the school, I guess almost the entire class was being sent home, because they weren't vaccinated. And she told them that she was going to be signing an opt-out form. She had one coming from Health and Human Services. And the lady said, "Well, honey, we have them right there. And she handed on to Nicole, and that's all it was. It didn't have to be any religious, philosophical, just, there's an opt-out form. The problem is, when they mandate this, most of the parents don't know they can opt their children out of them.

Alan: I know. And even though you can opt out, they'll still try sort of covert threatening and children's aid, etc. But

you're up against the whole bureaucracy of NGOs. The Children's Aid Society by the way is non governmental. I hope people realize that.

Jackie: What?

Alan: It's a nongovernmental institution.

Jackie: What did you say again?

Alan: The Children's Aid Society.

Jackie: Children's Aid Society? I've never heard of that.

Alan: Well, Children's Aid is the same thing as the Child, what do you call it in the States?

Jackie: Children's Family Service?

Alan: Yeah. Because these actually started up as NGOs, non-governmental organizations and simply got funding eventually from government, but they're still classified as basically private institutions. So, they often threaten the parents with these different services if they refuse to go along with their particular.

Jackie: In the States here Alan, Family, they have different names for them, but it's the Department of Family. They have different names for them. But it's an agency. There are bureaucrats that work in them. It is an agency that has been created by the State Legislature. And they create these agencies. And it's of course such broad language, and there is so much leeway given, so much latitude given that there's almost no stopping. I mentioned this I believe last night, because Darren Weeks asked me to come on with him. Here in Pennsylvania I was talking to a Secretary of one of our state reps, and she said whenever somebody has called the office to ask for help, for Children's Family Services, I'm not sure what they call them here, are harassing them and threatening them, he'd call to try to help a constituent, here's what he was told: You created us. You gave us this power. And there's nothing you can do about it. So not even the state legislature who created the monster, not even they can interfere.

Alan: Well, we are living under tyranny. There's no doubt about it. And it's interesting that Carl Jung, back in the 1950s, who really was way superior to any Freud they put out there, his worst vision of the future that he was sure was coming by the science that he saw then wasn't just an iron curtain across a country, like Germany or whatever. He saw an iron wall around the whole planet of bureaucracy that would stifle all free thought and existence. And he was quite right. That's what we're coming into now.

Jackie: Karl Marx, now, I don't know if this true, just because I read it, but I read that Karl Marx didn't write all of his writings, he was just a front person.

Alan: He was a front. Engels supplied a lot of the writing too.

Jackie: Okay, and so, he saw this. No, he didn't see this. It was in the plan, yes?

Alan: Well, it was Lenin who wrote about it himself. Lenin said that the time would come in the West, towards the Millennium. He was talking about 2000, and he wrote this back in the early 1900s, he said, a time would come in the West, where Bureaucracies would be so all-pervasive and so numerous that they'd be overstepping each other's boundaries, causing confusion as they battled for power between themselves. And he said, this is a stage that the world must go through. He knew the whole agenda. So, we have to go through this stage of apparent confusion over regulation, until even the bureaucrats are stepping over each other, different departments, and then they come out with the new system, the new society, yeah. Yeah. Everything is planned, even the crisis, yeah.

Jackie: Yeah, well, of course. I read. I'll tell you what I did. I was looking for a particular article in my files, in my email files. I have a jillion folders. And so I did a search. I wasn't able to find it, but I remembered reading and this

was I believe a newspaper report, that the US Congress, I may have even mentioned it when I had it emailed to me. That the US Congress had shortened the time, the required time for the pharmaceuticals to test their new drugs. The time it was shortened to was eight weeks, Alan.

Alan: I know, and even then. Eight weeks. Yeah, yeah. I know, it's pathetic, but then again, it falls right into the agenda, because remember, Carroll Quigley himself, who was the historian, he was the official historian for the secretive CFR organization, which is the American branch of the Royal Institute of International Affairs, and he said, right in there, that the New World Order will consist of a new type of feudal system with corporations taking the parts of the warlords and nobility. So, we're finding more and more so that the legislation is getting passed on behalf of massive international corporations. That's happening. And look at all the politicians, all these lawyers, corporate lawyers. They've been either working for these corporations before they go into politics, or they go into them after they've left politics. So, it's one in the same thing, really. So, private corporations are getting their way. We saw it here in Canada quite a few years ago, when we found out, through Britain, through a protest that was happening in Britain when Tony Blair was pushing through the modified food, the genetically modified vegetables, it came out, it leaked out from the NGOs in Britain, who were protesting that Canadians had been using this stuff for ten years and they hadn't told the populace. So, the government had to come out within a statement, and they did admit in all the newspapers, they'd signed a secret agreement with Monsanto and others to test this stuff on the Canadians. A secret agreement from your own government.

Jackie: Your own government.

Alan: Uh, huh.

Jackie: They aren't our government.

Alan: I know. I know. I mean this Mickey Mouse show is getting pathetic. But that's what they give us.

Jackie: When you think about, I suppose, do you think Parliament, I would imagine so, in Canada, is it a corporation like the US government inc.

Alan: Yeah, yeah.

Jackie: They're all corporations.

Alan: They're all patterned after the.

Jackie: Paul Martin. Is Paul Martin still there?

Alan: No, well, he's not there now. He's working for the UN as far as I know.

Jackie: Oh, who's the new guy?

Alan: Oh, it's Harper, Steven Harper.

Jackie: Steven Harper. Okay.

Alan: Yeah.

Jackie: So, he's the CEO.

Alan: He is the CEO, yeah. He's, yeah.

Jackie: Like Bush.

Alan: But they're not the admirals, they're only the captains of the ship.

Jackie: They're more like the janitors. Let's face it.

Alan: Yeah. I know, I know, it's rather sad and pathetic to try and try and even pretend to yourself that these guys are in charge of you. Because they're not. They're going along with an old agenda. We can read their predecessors who wrote books on it. And it doesn't matter which party gets in, the agenda steamrolls ahead, because the bureaucracies are there forever, regardless of who appears to be the front man in Parliament. The bureaucracies are there for life, forever. Yeah.

Jackie: And they have schools for the bureaucrats.

Alan: They do.

Jackie: For the children of the bureaucrats.

Alan: They're all intergenerational at the federal level. I read that recently. I know you said that.

Jackie: I read that just recently. It was some particular individual I was reading and that he had gone to school as the child of a bureaucrat, he went to the school for bureaucrats, to grow up a bureaucrat.

Alan: And they marry each other too. It's a closed society. They always live in a specific area of each capitol city of every nation, and they intermarry and go to the same social clubs, and they don't really mingle with the general population. So, they're a class to themselves really, yeah. But they know when they go into a department that they're schooled into what their function will be there, their role will be for their whole life, what they have to push forward. And H.G. Wells talked about that when he did the write up on the League of Nations, the precursor of the United Nations.

Jackie: It will lead to peace?

Alan: Yeah. He said that basically now, he says, with the League of Nations, it is the Embryo of World Parliament. He says and every country has its bureaucrats who can now correspond directly with equivalent bureaucracies at the League of Nations. Now, that's the same today. They don't even have to go through the politicians. Yeah.

Jackie: But the politicians have assisted them in the first place. Every single agency started, I have a report, a UN report from 3 meetings that were back in the 1950s. One was in the Soviet Union and one was in Switzerland. I don't recall where the third one was. And that was when they were talking about, gosh, it has to do with the Housing Administration. Yes. I think that's what, HUD, over here. That was before HUD was even formed. And I got to looking up in the encyclopedia to see when HUD was created, and it was right after that meeting took hold. It was a regional governance, the oh, geez, there was a quote in there that that main purpose for this particular individual was the transfer of land from private to public use. That was back in 1950. And then all of these, they kept using these phrases. They all related to different agencies that are here in the US, and as you said, they're all brothers and sisters across the world, created under the auspices of the United Nations.

Alan: Yeah, that's a fact.

Jackie: And we have the United Nations report here, where they plan to become a true World Parliamentary Government.

Alan: Yeah. Yeah, they've said in many statements that their function is to eventually become the World's Government. They've said it quite openly.

Jackie: So, they need their own army. They need their own taxing agenda. And they need, the only thing that was lacking they said was the People's Parliament, the Voice of the People.

Alan: Oh, the Voice of the People.

Jackie: The Voice of the People would be the nongovernmental organizations.

Alan: Yeah. The Soviet.

Jackie: That's the Voice of the People.

Alan: That's the Soviet. That's what Soviet means, NGOs, yeah.

Jackie: Rule by Council?

Alan: Yeah, that's right. Unelected councils, and just like the Soviet Union, they claim to speak for the people. The people demand this, the people demand that, but each head of the organization was appointed by the Soviet Politburo itself. So, it won't be any different here. We know that.

Jackie: Of course not.

Alan: Yeah.

Jackie: But when you have all of these thousands, because there are thousands of them. As a matter of fact, any listener who might be interested, they're in our United Nations section, at Sweetliberty.org. There's a report that was done on, in fact, it was "Peace by Pieces" and it was all about the nongovernmental organizations, how they were going to bring the New World Order in by these Organizations. I think the thing was done, it came from the University of Pennsylvania, and it may have been '43. It could have been '34. I don't know. It was back, way back, and already they said there were 2700 hundred of them.

Alan: Yeah, and it started in the 1700s, and it started initially by the big, the foundations, philanthropists they called it at the time, the multi-millionaires of the day, very high Freemasons too. And they'd all got together and decided how to take the world over, and of course, money was the key, so they'd have to control the world's resources and get to the top, then they could finance and front these little NGO groups, and it's gone on steadily since then. These, the big NGOs are not grass roots at all, never were. They have big buildings, a lot of them, computerized equipment all over the place on different floors. They have pension plans. So they're not grass roots. These are authorized and funded by the Ford, Carnegie, Rockefeller Foundations, and many others, yeah.

Jackie: People would be, they'd be interested to know that the Boy and Girl Scouts of America, it's international, and it is considered an NGO. And YM and YWCAs are non-governmental organizations, recognized by the United Nations.

Alan: Yeah. That's right. So, it's the same old con. The pretense that there's someone there to speak for you. And as long as the pretense is there, most of the public goes along with it. Yeah. Yeah.

Jackie: I wanted our listeners to know about this so that they can look into it. I understand that Pennsylvania is one of the states, and I'm going to take a look into it and at least give the State Legislature a call, my state rep, and state senator. I don't know what the situation is here, but it behooves each of us to check it out, because you have no idea the difference you make. And that's true. I know that's true.

Alan: And you've got to hit something at the beginning, if possible before it begins. Once it's underway it becomes, it becomes normal so quickly, you know. You've got to hit things right away to stop things. You can't let them start and then hit them. It's very difficult then to stop something.

Jackie: And you know there are, I know that it's frustrating for people who are awake and who are waking up. Well, we're all waking up, but the process of waking up. Some of us have woken a little before others, but it's frustrating

when they try to talk to friends, neighbors, associates, family, and you know, they get the eyes rolling up and, but here's how I feel about this. If we know something that can affect their loved ones and them, then it's our responsibility to say it, because it is planting seeds. Like you said, not to go out there and start preaching, but just say it. And then if they care and say, whoa, tell me more about this, then you have a person with some active gray matter.

Alan: And you stay on the topic. You see, people generally know so many different areas where everything is happening; they overload the person, rather than stick on a topic. You know, and leave it with them at that, until maybe the next time. Yeah.

Jackie: Or lets say ask a question. A lot of times, they're talking to somebody, then it sparks a question in their mind.

Alan: Yeah. That's okay. Yeah.

Jackie: If they ask, then that's fine.

Alan: And keep, again, it's short, because you could probably give them enough knowledge for a book on each topic. You don't realize how much you've stored up in your head. So, you only give them enough on each topic for the time being. And that's how you can do it. Because you're talking to people who swallowed their conditioned reality and they truly believe that if there's anything really, really worth knowing the media will tell them.

Jackie: Yeah right.

Alan: They really believe that.

Jackie: And I have an example. I think we're about out of our first half hour. So, I don't think I have time. It isn't long, but I don't want to be interrupted. So that our listeners see that it can happen. Then, at least you said it, and that is our responsibility. I just don't see that any other way, Alan.

Alan: I know. I know.

Jackie: I just don't see it any other way. Folks, we're going to be back right after this, in about three minutes, so, you stay with us. I'm Jackie Patru, in case you're a new listener. And Alan Watt is our guest this evening, as usual. We'll be right back here.

(Commercial Break)

Jackie: Alright, we're back. Alan, before we get started, tell the listeners about what you have to offer, you're DVD and the books, etc.

Alan: Yeah. If they go to cuttingthroughthematrix.com, they can look at the videos. I've also got the first one which is free on the site, the first DVD on Reality Check. They can also purchase it, if they want to, for other people that don't have computers.

Jackie: That's nice. You've got that on DVD now.

Alan: Yeah, mm, hmm.

Jackie: Oh, that's nice.

Alan: Because a lot of people don't have computers, and it plays on the DVD player for your TV. And I've got more CDs coming out too.

Jackie: Now, you have Reality Check 2.

Alan: Yeah.

Jackie: But you have Reality Check 1 on DVD?

Alan: Yeah.

Jackie: Okay, both of them are available. Oh, that's cool. And the first one is for people to watch free, if they want to. But they can purchase it to show their friends and family, etc. And the other one is for purchase only, Reality Check 2. And your books.

Alan: And there's the three books there, the Cutting Through Series. It was a form of deprogramming, which it does work. I've had a lot of people who have; it's not what they expect. It's not with the usual boring, this happened in the year so and so. It's a method of showing you what's in front of you that you've missed, to show you that you're living in not just deception, but even the deception of the language we're given is so coded. And once they understand it, it becomes obvious to them. And the higher Freemasons use these codes all the time. And I've got another one coming out. It will be about a month's time hopefully, that goes further into this whole coding business, for those who have already caught up on the last three books. Yeah.

Jackie: A de-programming.

Alan: Yes. Yeah, because you have to de-program people. It's not just a matter of, see, here's the trick that's played on us, apart from the fact that we're brainwashed into a version of Reality.

Jackie: But we're born into it, Alan.

Alan: You're born into it. And if your parents don't know to tell you how it works, you would think it's normal. Which means anything can be normal to a child brought up in any system. And so, you have to show them, by history too, that this was a planned society, and it's to be a planned world. It's all coming together. All the laws are coming together. The legalities, so they can merge the whole planet quite smoothly as they did with the merger of Europe. They merged the country's laws together, quietly, over a period of fifty years. And eventually, they started to standardize the money, bring some down and value some up, so they could simply merge into the Euro. They're doing the same in North America here, with Latin America. So, everything that happens is planned. Nothing just happens at the time. And these front meetings that we see, where they put their signature on something as presidents, that's just a show for the public. In reality, the negotiations and all the footwork were done by bureaucrats and lawyers for the last fifty years, you know. So, I go through this kind of stuff to show the people, it's much, much deeper.

You can't play the game of politics, it's totally corrupt. Always was. Politicians are vetted long before the public even hear their names to vote for. They're vetted by the big boys. And the ones that are chosen go along with the agenda. That's their job. Politics is a front in itself for the agenda. And it stops the people from revolting every four or five years, and that's why they gave this so called democratic system, beginning with Britain. They found that the public was generally, they were so over-taxed over hundreds of years and all the wars that came along after the Rothschilds took over the bank, and they got a standing army, paid for by the tax payer, the people were so over taxed, they knew they'd have a Revolution every four or five years, so they gave them this thing called democracy, and carried on as usual with the some antics. But the people think, well, we've got a chance. We can get these guys out. And that's what you do in these countries. You vote the last lot of politicians out, hoping the next bunch will be better. And it never is.

Jackie: Well, today, at least here in the US, and I don't know how many countries are using the computer voting machines.

Alan: Oh, yeah.

Jackie: In the US today, voting is actually futile. I mean, because your vote could be changed.

Alan: It always was though.

Jackie: Not always, not this easy.

Alan: Well, I'll tell you, what I found strange, I only went to a voting office once, and that was because someone told me to meet them there. I'm proud to say, I've never voted for anything or anybody in my life. I was never fooled. But I went to this one, in Ontario here, to meet someone, and every woman that was counting the votes in that office had an Eastern Star Badge on. That's no coincidence. You know, and Stalin himself, said, I don't care.

Jackie: They weren't counted right in the public, at the voting precinct itself?

Alan: Yeah, yeah.

Jackie: They weren't?

Alan: Oh, they were counted in there, but all the staff there that were in charge of all the boxes and in the counting were all these women with Eastern Star Badges on.

Jackie: And the public wasn't allowed in, while the counting was going.

Alan: No, no. And Stalin himself said, I don't care who votes for whom, he says. He says, that's irrelevant. He says, I only care about the one that counts them. Yeah, so, yeah. So, it's a con game. It always was.

Jackie: What I wanted to say before we got on that subject and back off it again, when we were talking about it being our responsibility at least to inform people. My sis and I went grocery shopping the other day, and stopped and had lunch, and she accidentally put aspartame, or I think it was that, it might have been Splenda, in her coffee cup, and she took a sip and she said, whoa. So, she asked the waitress if she could please have another cup, and it was a new cup of coffee. And she says, oh, that's great. I use that. I'll drink it myself. And she started walking away. And I said, "Was it Splenda you put in your coffee?" "Yeah." And I said, "No Splenda, no Splenda." as she was walking away, and she turned around. And she said, "No Splenda?" And I said, "No." So she came back. And she asked me about it. And I said, "No. It's a real bad move, any of the artificial sweeteners. I said, just do a search on your search engine for Splenda; asked her if she had a computer. I said, just do a search for Splenda and you will find out about it. And she said, "Thank you." And that was the end of it. And I mean, she meant it, Alan. She wasn't just, oh, I'm a customer, so humor me. She was very appreciative to hear that. She had no idea. It took about three minutes. And anything like that.

Alan: Oh, yeah. You can't really stop yourself. I mean, I can't. Yeah.

Jackie: You can't?

Alan: Yeah. And there's so many opportunities.

Jackie: Every time somebody says something, it's an opening isn't it?

Alan: Yeah.

Jackie: It really is. And then, then there comes a time when you just have to gulp, because everything they say is an opening. Everything they say. But when it comes to, when it comes to things like that, it's so, it's killing. It's killing. It's our responsibility to say it. Whether they listen or not, it is of course to be their own responsibility. And you know, I may have said this already. I may have said it on the air. But this thought has been in my mind. If I knew Alan, when I was a young woman. If I knew what this world was like, I don't think I would have ever brought children

into the world. Alan, I mean that.

Alan: Well, I decided that before I had a woman. (Chuckle) Yeah. I knew it then. Yeah.

Jackie: You knew it, but I didn't. And then I think to myself, well you know what, who are we to say who's to be here? Because there are people who come up. And I read some, in fact, I wanted to use it tonight as our spiritual message. It was spiritual I guess in a sense. But, basically what it said was that something about today there are so few that are doing so much for so many. But it had to do with the people who are awake and who are waking up.

Alan: Mm, hmm. Yeah, because we are at a crucial time. In the past, it wasn't so urgent. It was always there, boiling away, simmering away, but now it's urgent, because we know, they've published so much on their scientific data. They've had so many world meetings of scientists of what to do with the public, the type of public they wish to have in the very, very near future. And we know it's a robotic type society. So, that's why it's so urgent now, you see. Yeah. Because those who are growing up now are the ones who are going to go through the biggest changes that's ever been seen here for probably thousands of years. Yeah.

Jackie: Do you think this is the end of an age?

Alan: Oh, it is the end of an age. There's no doubt, yeah.

Jackie: Well, I mean, it's the end of the Age of Pisces and...

Alan: Yeah. And with that.

Jackie: Do they? No, but, I want to ask you a question. They refer to that as an Age?

Alan: Yes. To them, it's the period of time, in every age, in every age they have their agenda scheduled out.

Jackie: So, is that every twenty some hundred years?

Alan: Yeah, it's over twenty-five and a half thousand, really in a sense. Now, they knew, if you notice, history went along with the usual conquering stuff, the building up of empires in the traditional fashion, with the backing of the money lenders and the taxations of the conquered people. It went on quite the same, and so did agriculture and so on, until about the 1500s. And it was in the 1500s, as though an alarm bell went off. Suddenly there was this explosion of Rosicrucianism throughout Europe. And it was always Rosicrucians in amongst around the Royal Families, the advisors and so on. And they were into the sciences. Suddenly science was very important to them, because they knew though, it had only about five hundred years left to complete the mission that through science they would conquer all or finish off the period for the age. And that's why they've had this tremendous rush since the 1500s.

Jackie: So, you're saying, according to them, an Age is a full cycle of the zodiacal ages.

Alan: It's called the Great Zodiac, yeah.

Jackie: The Great Zodiac, because according to, you know, what I've read, and I think we've talked about it, during the time when Jesus was here, that's why they, the sign of the fish, Aquarius. And that was about 2000 years ago. So, isn't each of those inner ages about twenty some hundred years?

Alan: Yeah. So, that's really what it is. It's broken down. Now, within the Great Cycle, one particular sign predominates, just as you do in the annular cycle. And so, they have all the mini ones in-between them. So, at the end of the age, technically, we're going into, this is Aquarius. And they've been arguing about the exact moment of reaching Aquarius, for the last 60 years. Yeah. And the Theosophy Society came out with different debates on this. Yeah.

Jackie: So, in this Age, this Great Age, there's one particular sign predominant?

Alan: That's Aquarius, the Water Bearer.

Jackie: I mean, the Great Age, the whole 25,000 years.

Alan: They do, they do have a sort of symbol for it, occultic symbol. Some of them have different occultic symbols to confuse it all, because, they claim that every, and I really, I truly believe this, because, if you were to study, supposing the so-called civilization as they call it. Let's take the standard nonsense we're fed here. Life begins at Sumer, or civilization begins at Sumer. That's nonsense. Sumer came on the scene fully fledged as a system, with its money form, with its even, receipts. You could get a baked clay receipt at the market within 15 minutes. They've found millions of them. And they have all these priesthoods that acted as bureaucrats in governmental departments, you might say, governing all trade, domestic and foreign.

Jackie: How could a humungous, was Sumer a city?

Alan: It was both city and cities. Some of them include Maree to the Northwest, as part of the whole Sumer area. It was really Akadia they called it, the whole area. Akadia.

Jackie: Could you spell that?

Alan: Some of them use K, A-K-A-D-I-A.

Jackie: Akadia, A-K, okay.

Alan: Other ones use the C, but it's up to the person.

Jackie: But how in the world, out of almost nowhere, how did they gather, this many people.

Alan: Well, we know they came down from the Highland areas to the Northeast of them, and they brought the seed with them, which meant there was a previous agricultural civilization existing to have the seed. You see, nomadic peoples don't keep seed and plan. They're always on the move. So, these people came from the mountainous areas, and brought this system with them. So they had to have gotten it not only from a previous age. Now, to knock out the nonsense that we just sort of evolved from there, piecemeal by good luck or whatever, here's the clue. They knew astronomy inside out, even at the beginning of Sumer. Now, if you were to follow all of the stars.

Jackie: Even fifteen hundred years ago.

Alan: Yeah, even if you followed all the stars, and all the planets, and the risings and settings, and the different comets that come and go, etc, to get one great year, you'd have to have studied it for twenty five and a half thousand years already to be sure it would happen exactly the same way again. You see what I'm saying? If you just watched it one time around, you couldn't be certain it was going to come in the same sequence again. So, man is far, far older, with knowledge, intellect, methods of obviously translating this, or putting this information down and teaching it to others. To have had that extreme knowledge at the beginning of Sumer. So, that's the key to that. We're not supposed to know. So, getting back to what we're saying here. They plan the ages. Now, the mini-ages are with each two thousand, it's over two thousand years, again another sign will predominate. So, you'll have within the Great Zodiac, you had Pisces for the time of Jesus. The fish was the symbol, long before the cross, and even after the cross it was used for two hundred years before the cross was officially made the Christian symbol. And they had the two thousand years mapped out. In other words, their goal was mapped out at the beginning.

Jackie: What do you know about the giants that were here?

Alan: I don't go along with all of that.

Jackie: I've been reading some stuff.

Alan: Yeah.

Jackie: One of the things came from Ohio, and they actually, they actually showed the reports. You know how the little town halls or the county seats that we have now, where their records were kept. This was maybe 1800 and some time. They dug up; they found all kinds of bones. And this was reported and it was recorded in the public records. And these people were eight, nine, ten feet tall, large, and they had double rows of teeth. They showed jaws in them, Alan. And then, evidently there are some of the American Indians that were here before us. I don't know, why do we call them Indians, because.

Alan: Oh, it's a Masonic con game, yeah.

Jackie: Right. Because, they said they thought he landed on India.

Alan: I know, I know. It's a Masonic con game, yeah.

Jackie: What kind of words to say for those people. But anyway, but in their lore, a lot of them said that there were giants here before they were here. And the one story, of course, it's oral history, so we know where there's smoke there's fire, and I suppose it changes down through the years, but there were red bearded ones and black bearded ones. And then it reminded me of when we had talked about those red-haired people, you know, like in Egypt, the Pharaohs, and then over there in China.

Alan: And even the heads of kings and queens for Sumer. We knew they wore black wigs, because they found them in their graves.

Jackie: They were redheaded too. Well, that reminded me of that, but I'm not so sure, Alan, that there weren't a very large race of people here at one time.

Alan: It's possible that you'll have aberrations, even within groups. We still have different aberrations in some African tribes, where they all had six toes, for instance, the whole tribe, every member. And fingers as well. So, you'll get these things happening within peoples who interbreed intensively, if there's already a dominant gene there. It will get passed on. And they'll start losing it, if they start breeding out, you see.

Jackie: Well, I'm going to, I'd like to look into this further, I've found it very fascinating.

Alan: And the problem with the 1800s, I mean, I know, in the 1800s, there was so many, there was so much going on, there was an awful lot of con games going on in the 1800s too, in the US, and that's when P.T. Barnum took over, because someone came out and claimed they had found a giant, and they put it on display or something, and then it was stolen. So, he, or some of his friends came up with one, they made it themselves and claimed it was the real thing, and they toured the whole of the US with it for a few years. And then admitted it was a fake. So, there was so much nonsense going on at the time, it's hard to tell, because we weren't there, really you know.

Jackie: I know, well, we weren't there for any of this.

Alan: Yeah, yeah. So, really we just don't know.

Jackie: I just wondered.

Alan: And I don't know if they've even, if they've, if they still had, and even then, after the Piltdown Man that was taught that it was taught as fact, and people had thesis for their universities, and they passed it on this whole Piltdown Man nonsense.

Jackie: What was the Piltdown Man?

Alan: Well, they had it on display to try and prove it was a missing link for evolution, to try and prove. And then it came out, after years and years on display and taught in every school across the world as a fact, when they eventually did test it, the jaw was that of a pig stuck onto a gorilla's skull. So, they do these cons in history in a big way. And it's always the bigger the con the more gullible the people are. It's a sad truth, you know. It's a sad, sad truth.

Jackie: Were the, the American Indians weren't real small people, were they?

Alan: Oh, some of them were pretty tall, especially up here in Canada.

Jackie: So, see, we're looking at a different race once again. What brought that to my mind is we're talking today about Valley Forge, and I said it was so fascinating to go there, and look in those little cabins, the bunks that they slept in. It was something that I would have been comfortable in, Alan.

Alan: Well, if you look at a lot of the old buildings across Europe, the people lived in, not only that, go into the castles, that's what hit me when I was really young. I went off to explore the castles. And the regular guards, the armies had breastplates that wouldn't have fit me at thirteen or twelve.

Jackie: Okay, there you go.

Alan: Because, and the normal people you see were starved. They weren't getting proper diets. That was the reason for it. See, you can make people stunted in growth by malnourishment. And that's why the nobility grew to their full height.

Jackie: Well, I'm talking though about these people that were here in the US, America, back in the 1700s, and they were meat eaters, Alan. They were small; they were short. I remember at the island in Michigan, Mackinaw Island, there's a fort there. And we went there to see the fort. And they said that one of the reasons that they wore those really tall hats was to make them look more frightening.

Alan: Oh, yeah.

Jackie: Because they were shorter. The average was about 5'3", 5'4" maybe. Well, so, men today are larger. But the point that I was thinking about was that at that same time, it seemed to be the European whites that were smaller, shorter. The American Indians were here, and they were of an average or taller height at the time. So, it seems that from those four hundred years that the males are taller today.

Alan: Everyone is. You see, when you come from Europe, I was astonished to look at the size of people male and female. The young people.

Jackie: Is it small or big?

Alan: Big. Around the 6 feet mark and so on. And then I caught on to what was the cause. There's a cause for it, because the US allowed the growth hormone in food long before they did in Europe. And that hormone is not destroyed by cooking. It's in all the meat products. And that's, it makes you grow, it's meant to make the cattle grow. Yeah. That's the cause of it, yeah. But in World War I.

Jackie: I'm not so sure about that.

Alan: It's a fact. Check it up. You don't destroy hormones by boiling them.

Jackie: That growth hormone, from what I read about, they gave it to people a few weeks before market, to fatten them up.

Alan: That's what they claim.

Jackie: Yeah. You now have to look that up too.

Alan: But here's the thing, with Britain for instance. They found in World War I, the average soldier that came in, and they were all malnourished, they had the worst terrible diet. They averaged around the age of eighteen they were around 5'2" tall. And within four months of having army food, the best meals they'd ever had in their life, the average person sprouted six inches in four month.

Jackie: We're out of our hour.

Alan: Yeah.

Jackie: Okay, thanks folks. Turn into Darren Monday night for sure, and find out more about the vaccine we were talking about earlier. Alan, thanks.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

Jackie: Thanks for listening folks. Good Night. God Bless you.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

- | | | | |
|---------------------|--|---|---|
| <u>BOOKS</u> | "Cutting Through"
Volumes 1, 2, 3 | & | "Waiting for the Miracle....."
Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....."
(Español) & "Esperando um Milagre....." (Português) |
| <u>CDs</u> | Ancient Religions and
History MP3 CDs:
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2
(1998-2000) | & | Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
Hours per Disc) |
| <u>DVDs</u> | "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME" | | |

September 28th, 2006
Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , [.us](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.us) , [.ca](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.ca)

alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &

for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** *postal* money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL *postal* money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram

(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –

Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

Jackie Patru: Well, good evening, ladies and gentlemen. Thank you for joining us tonight, here on Sweet Liberty. It is Thursday, and it is the 28th of September in the year 2006. We're on, not usually Thursday Nights, as you know. Last night, Alan was our guest. And we were in a conversation. And I hoped that we would be able to pick it up this evening. I don't know where it's going to go. I don't know. We never know anyway, do we Alan?

Alan Watt: It's a long and winding road.

Jackie: It's a long and winding road and a wheel within a wheel. And when we were closing, last night, Alan, my parting comments, I believe, you know, we do, we have, since 1998, have been on the air together a lot, and of course, the history that you have given us, and the people who's eyes have been opened because of the information that has been imparted, and the one thing for me, that has been missing, as I said last night, it feels that each program, at least part of each program, some place in it, would touch on the spiritual issues. Because, we have touched on so much. I mean, there has been a lot of conversation about religion, and you have said without any qualms, without any ifs ands or buts, all religions are manmade, and they were made by man to control the mind, the beliefs, and therefore the behavior of people. And the people who have listened, many of our listeners have begun to realize that the religion that they have selected for were born into, has been a lie. And as I said, it's left a lot of people, and I don't have a count, my phone calls that I've received, letters I've received, but mostly phone calls, now that I'm not doing short wave anymore, people feeling lost, floundering, literally, because they're, they realize the religion, the lies that religions have been teaching. And yet, what is there for somebody to hold on to. What is there for somebody, and not another myth, you see. And that's why I asked if we could pick this up tonight. I don't know where we're going to go with it, or what you would be willing to talk about.

Alan: It's a quandary really for people, because they generally jump out of one religion into another. And that's the standard path that they take. And yet, I keep saying, over and over, if this is the place where matter and spirit meet, and since this is a very important place for it to happen, since it's the only place for it to happen, therefore what you do in this life is of utmost importance. Therefore, you find your way towards one by living in the other. You work your way towards something, which comes, which comes with time, if you're doing all the right things. Which generally are not just for yourself. You help yourself as a side effect of doing the right thing. And it's a complete reevaluation of everything which you held dear, previously. The old story about dying the death to be reborn, was an ancient saying. And it's ancient, and it's modern at the same time, because it's the same path, everyone must take, at least to start off with, where you truly look around all the things that you've chased all your life, the younger ones are being chased to going after the same things at the moment, and you for the first time truly evaluate them. And you make a distinguishing line between one and the other, what truly is important in this life. And quite a few years ago, you remember, a guy phoned me in, and, I think, yeah, he phoned I think. And he said, you've got to get a computer Alan, he says. This has become my best friend, my therapist, it's become everything to me. And I said to him, you'll lose yourself in the process, I says, because you can die, and you can have that glass screen next to you as you're dying, but personally, I'd rather have a human hand holding mine.

So, we're caught up in the time, where science has become the sub-god, you might say, of this system. We've all been trained that if an expert says something, in a white coat, then it's the gospel truth. And yet, science is taking us into a form of oblivion, for ourselves, albeit almost a painless one, eventually, as people go through the changes. They're already adapting to them. But we're losing every single thing, the uniqueness of being human in the process.

Jackie: And what is the uniqueness?

Alan: And that's the question that people have to ask themselves. Do they want to go on this path, that's already been chosen, by the elite for us, or are they going to start now, and standing up and saying no. That's their personal choice.

Jackie: Saying no to what's happening? Is that what you're saying.

Alan: To where we're being directed, yeah. We have lost so many things, just in the last fifty years, that we used to call our humanity. We have lost the sacredness of life, number one. That's why it was always held up, even in the courts they had to hold it up, because of the religious traditions, which at least had that correct, that life itself was a sacred thing. We've watched ourselves being allowed. We've actually helped, enabled it to happen.

Jackie: How?

Alan: All the way to abortion.

Jackie: How have we helped an enabled it, Alan?

Alan: Pardon?

Jackie: How have we helped and enabled it?

Alan: Because, because our own drives. We were told, unshackle your drives, let them go. You don't have to hold them back any more. You don't have to be morally or personally responsible for your drives. That was the first part.

Jackie: Well, yeah, but.

Alan: Then it was encouraged from the top. It was called the Sexual Revolution was, do your own thing. There's something there to take care of any fall out. Don't worry just do it. Then the next part, of course, we've already seen the business that's been flourishing quietly, and now it's in the open, to do with body parts and stem cells. It's a

flourishing business.

Jackie: I know it is, but what does this have to do with.

Alan: And we think, we think, and we graze all through this, accepting it, until it's now normal.

Jackie: Alan, your talking though, with like a great big huge wide brush. And like, everybody has accepted it.

Alan: Well, do you want me to be specific and name names? We're talking to everybody, because everybody knows what I mean. Most people have drifted through this as though it didn't affect them. It didn't affect them. And of course, it has affected us, because a lot of the listeners out there have already had inoculations, and they use fetal tissue to make them. And their children have as well. So, our silence, as we drifted through this '60s, '70s, and '80s period, has enabled them to go so far, and with every bit of our humanity we give away, it makes it easier to give the next part away.

Jackie: Yes. And once again, I'm not asking you to name names, but people who got vaccines, I had my two daughter vaccinated, Alan, not because I didn't care or love my daughters, because I didn't know any better. And maybe when an individual finds out the dangers of these, and continues to do it, then they would fit in that group that is going along with it. But not everybody goes along with this. Not everybody does.

Alan: You'd be surprised with how much people go along with so many things which are wrong, because it's over there that it's happening, or it's in another part of the country or whatever. Everything comes round to each eventually; everything that happens anywhere on the planet, eventually comes round to us. And this was something that was at one time understood. That's why there was such indignation when something terrible was happening somewhere else, and we demand that it be stopped or whatever. But today, it's almost as though everything is remote from us, because we have been depersonalized, scientifically, gradually, until even, say the family is pretty well non-existent today. That too. Everything has been attacked with gradualism, and now the state has become the god. Now many people saw this coming, and wrote about it. Like I say, Carl Jung, who warned us all about the future we were allowing to happen. But because it was supposedly the good times, the music, the sex, the drugs, the do your own thing, the shackles are off, it was so much fun to do it all.

Jackie: Are you, let me ask you this, you know, maybe, since I've been doing the broadcast, Sweet Liberty, I've had a sense of our listeners. In the beginning, when I was on short wave, the majority of our listeners were fundamentalists, Christian, that you know, the Old Testament, the New Testament, dichotomy, every word was true, regardless, and it's come such a long way, that I, my sense of the people who are listening to this broadcast today, they're not listening out of a desire for entertainment, because the conversations are just too intense for people to be entertained by them. I wonder would you...

Alan: I know that, but it's also people too, who want to hear what they want to hear.

Jackie: Well, do you think?

Alan: They also call me.

Jackie: They call you, yes, but the people that are listening to this broadcast, do you think they're listening, because they're...

Alan: They're from a broad spectrum out there. However, we've all gone through the same things, really, I mean, pretty well.

Jackie: Well, yes, we have. I was wondering if, tonight, maybe you would speak to an audience that you know, that a lot of them have come out of the lies are in a process of coming out of the lies, and I wonder if you would speak to that understanding that so many of our listeners are coming to, rather than throwing this out there, like you know, we all are the mass, and we've all done this, and I've done things. As I said, the vaccinations. I had no idea. And there

was evidently within me, some, thank heaven, knowing that when the mumps and the measles and these vaccines came out, and I got the calls from the doctors office, I said, no. I wasn't going to do it. It wasn't because, oh, I realized that it is creating autism, or that there is Mercury in it, or aluminum. People, many people, who vaccinated their children, did it because they love their children, and truly believed that it was the right thing to do.

Alan: Yeah, because they worship the white coats.

Jackie: I didn't worship white coats, Alan.

Alan: They were already trained. I mean, I was a toddler when we got all the US reruns of Ben Casey and Dr. Kildare and all this kind of stuff. Through drama the people were propagandized into seeing these people differently than they actually were. And there's more of it today than there ever was before, actually, with CSI and all the rest of them. They give a fictional account.

Jackie: You think a great majority of our listeners are in that mode, in that frame of mind.

Alan: There's hardly a person that escaped the subtle indoctrination, it's very direct, that came through the TV era. It's given them so many opinions and all that. It really has directed them in different ways. That's what it was given out to the public to do. Just as the computer followed it. I always say that the tools we are given are really, the secondary effect is that we can use them, but never the primary reason that they're given out. They're given out for more control purposes. Information has always been controlled, because you come to conclusions according to how much or what type of information you're given. But mostly behavior is done through fiction. We emulate what we see. And that's always been understood. So, see the people who are looking for answers, have to be responsible for the knowledge that they already have. You don't sit with it. You don't sit with. There's no point in teaching someone to sit at home and purr like a cat. You must use it.

Jackie: What does that mean?

Alan: Many people want comfort. They want to be told, there, there, everything will be okay for you. That, that's, I'll leave that to the New Age Movement, that tells them all nothing is real anyway, so don't worry about it, and life will just go on and on forever, for them. That is what I mean. People have to realize that here, as they walk the planet, they have a job to use the information they have. And that means risking losing friends. They're not your friends anyway, if they walk away. It means, you take the data, you photocopy it, you do whatever you can with it, and you pass it out. I know people who do that.

Jackie: I know you do. And I do also. So.

Alan: And they are concerned, not just about themselves. They're concerned about others. And that's what we have to hold onto. Because the system has been trying for years to break that connection between people. The "I'm all right Jack" type society. We must hang on to that, that need to share with other people our concerns for their sake, as well. But you can teach people forever, who will never ever use it. And that's a waste of time. People have to use it. They've got to stick their heads up above the trenches and get the information out. Even if you only eventually change five people in your lifetime, you've done more than most.

Jackie; Yes. And I don't know how many people you've talked to, I would think that you have, that have listened to this broadcast, that have called you that have called you, that have called me, that have lost their friends, and their families, many people, lose their families because of it. That's, what I'm saying is, that the mind that the heart of people that I talk to, they're not what you're talking about right now. And that's why, and we've talked about this, since 1998, and that's why I was hoping maybe this evening that we don't do the general all over, you know, that's what everybody does. I don't, there's many of our listeners that they've sacrificed, well, their friends and their family.

Alan: They've not sacrificed it. They were never yours anyway.

Jackie: No, no, it feels like, yes, but, you know what. It feels like a sacrifice when it happens.

Alan: The change is within the person, and it's nothing to be ashamed of. And it's definitely nothing to regret. Truth has a price. In everything in this world, there's a cause and an effect. And when you get truth.

Jackie: Yeah, I used the wrong word. I did use the wrong word. Sacrifice. And I said, it feels like a sacrifice when it happened. It is within them that they have an impelling urging to share what they know. And because of that, they've lost friends, they've lost family. Many of them, Alan. I've talked, over these past ten in the half years, I couldn't even guess the number of people that I've spoken with. They feel like loners. They feel alone. In fact, that's a lot of times why they call, because they have sometimes to talk to somebody that they can relate with. And that's, there's a lot of people in our listening audience, that fit that.

Alan: Yes. But you know, I don't see it the same way, you see.

Jackie: You don't.

Alan: I don't view that the same way. When you have broken away, and it will call it the mass, the stereotype.

Jackie: The what?

Alan: The mass, you might say. The stereotype. When you've broken out of it, even though, you'll still see, even though you'll still see, or have a feeling for the old once and a while, you should really go on and be thankful, in a sense, to rejoice even, because there's nothing more wonderful than breaking through. There's nothing to compare with it. You can have sadness at those you've left behind, and the knowledge that they'll probably always be there. Not necessarily so, but probably, there's a good chance. But you rejoice in the fact that you've broken through. When you can break through this system, with all of the sciences behind it and the wisdom of the ages, that's meant to keep you in a mental strait jacket from birth till death, when you've overcome that, you've overcome the world, and you can go on from there. And yes, you won't be part of the crowd, but that's part of what you sought after. When you look, don't ask for it on your conditions.

Jackie: Yes. I found that out. I found that out.

Alan: Yeah. You want truth with no attachments. You don't want any guarantees. And I say to people all the time, do you really want truth, are you sure? And I'll warn them. You'll never be the same again. And I'll say, what's dear to you. And they'll tell me what's dear to them, and generally by that I will go further with them or not.

Jackie: In other words, what if they said, my family is dear to me.

Alan: Then I'd ask them, just how dear. Would you be willing to sacrifice losing them? And if they wouldn't.

Jackie: So, it is a sacrifice in your mind.

Alan: To them it is, not to me. See, there's a new belonging, you see. You only belong with that which is on the same walk as yourself. You can't go back when you've opened Pandora's Box.

Jackie: You can never go back, no.

Alan: No.

Jackie: No, I know that.

Alan: And so, you certainly, see, you've left, as I say, the mass man, behind. You've walked out of that room forever, and if you still have nostalgia, then that can play on you, and that can bring you down again.

Jackie: Nostalgia.

Alan: But you still can't go back, because you can't. So you have a choice to work your way through it and realize that whether you like it or not, you're not one of them anymore.

Jackie: And when that does happen, I've experienced it. Of course, I'm not, you know, at that point where I'm walking on water. When the tension comes between you and your loved ones and family, your children, or anybody in family, because of what you know, and because you are so compelled to share it. And then they'll say, oh, please don't start preaching again. Well, Alan, that hurts. And it seems to me...

Alan: And that's why I always tell them, don't preach to your family, yeah.

Jackie: Well, is it preaching?

Alan: Yeah.

Jackie: Is it preaching when you find, oh, well wait a minute, how do you know it's preaching unless I say.

Alan: Preaching is when you are speaking on something, which they cannot possibly at the moment relate to, and they let you know it.

Jackie: In other words, if you're talking about some new information you found out on a particular product they might be using, that is damaging livers, now.

Alan: To them, if they have no interest in it themselves, then you're just being a control freak.

Jackie: Alan, isn't it a possibility. I mean, this is a little bit of a double standard here we've got, because we have to, as you just said, we have got to stand up. We have got to do, share information that we have. Maybe our responsibility is to say that, and then let it go, knowing that they're going to make the choice.

Alan: Yeah, but how many people do you know who can let it go?

Jackie: I'm talking about this particular situation, any particular situation where we finally realize that there are certain people who will and certain people who won't. And interestingly, when it's your family, and they're in your heart, it hurts even though, even though, you're compelled to, it hurts. And I'm not sure, because maybe I misunderstood, but it seems like what you said is, you've got to get through that, and, you know, if you even have nostalgia, it's going to hold you back. Does that mean, does that mean that we have to quit feeling, Alan?

Alan: You have to be able to handle feelings.

Jackie: Pardon?

Alan: You have to be able to handle feelings in a different way. And every, every.

Jackie: You mean it can hurt, and you can accept the hurt. Do you mean that?

Alan: Yeah.

Jackie: Well, okay, fine. But at least.

Alan: In every religion, in every single religion, you have the same allegories over and over and over that when the person changes, you never look back. There are reasons for not looking back. And in every, every, every single religion out there, all of them, when you change yourself, you belong to a different family. Every one.

Jackie: Do you see, or I don't know, in your comprehension, I know it's difficult for you to relate, from, it seems, you

know, you're very beginnings, there wasn't much you didn't know. But do you see, that people are in certain steps. Everybody isn't at the same level of awakening or understanding. And so, to take it to the very nth degree, and say if you can't do this, you may as well not even try.

Alan: I wouldn't try to wake someone up who hasn't taken the first step themselves. Asking questions outside the box.

Jackie: Okay. We have to take a break here. And folks, stay with us. We're going to be back.

(Commercial Break)

Jackie: Okay, we're back. And Alan, are you there?

Alan: Yep.

Jackie: Okay, well, we were talking. You had mentioned that sharing with people, and people who's journey, if you would, to spiritual consciousness is, you know, on a different path. Each, I don't mean different. Maybe a different, a different level if you would on the journey. And you said that you wouldn't even, not talk to somebody, but, I don't know what you said, but you said, unless they would ask questions outside the box.

Alan: You wouldn't teach them something outside of their knowledge, their present knowledge, unless they were asking questions.

Jackie: Why would you have to teach them if it was already their knowledge though?

Alan: I just said, if they didn't have it in them. That they were not expressing questions, the right kind of questions, then there's no point. If you try to teach someone who hasn't asked the questions, you're actually nagging them. It's no different than a born-againer coming along, and preaching the gospel to you over and over. It's outside of their present reality. They can't relate to it. So you can only teach people, and I hear it so often, because the first thing they want to do, it's like conversion, you want to convert the person next store to you, or next to you. And it ends up in chaos for them. It makes a hell on earth for themselves and their wife or husband or whoever. If you truly love a person, and you know where they are in their mindset, if you truly love them, and you know if they've been asking questions or not about, as I say, outside the box, if you truly love them, and they haven't been asking the questions, leave them in peace. You're not loving someone when you start to nag them. And that's how they see it. And that causes so much conflict. Tremendous conflict. And you have to be able to accept that that person might never have any inclination to ask the right questions, because they are making decisions.

Jackie: I've had, I've had experiences, well, actually, conversations with people, who have told me that I said something and they didn't get it. And I said the same thing again, another way, and they finally got it. But maybe it took several, several times. Those were things I didn't know about, until I was told about. But I don't see the difference in that, and in saying something, and leave it go after you've said it. Leave it go, because how do you know, at what point they're going to "get it", Alan.

Alan: Yeah, but you're differentiating between just planting the occasional seed and leaving it, and then, wanting to save those around you. These are two different things altogether. We're talking about generalities with the occasional person, when they've listened to the radio or whatever, or they've already been asking questions, that's why they listen to these kinds of shows. So, they're asking questions. Just by seeking they're asking the questions.

Jackie: Exactly. Thank you.

Alan: But other people, as I say, those right next to you, who like the idea of the world as it's been presented and reinforced to them. You can't just walk in and say, "Hey. You've got it all wrong." "You have to understand this." That's a typical expression they'll use.

Jackie: Well, maybe it is. I'm not talking about being that blunt. I'm not talking about being that blunt, and saying you've got to get this or else, or whatever.

Alan: And as I say, in every religion, you have little keys to truths which are buried from the masses, because they're never really explained to the masses by the priests or preachers who are set up there. And even in the West, for the Christian side, they have the same thing. They tell you a little story, a little allegory, with a truth contained within. And in the West, it was Jesus, and his family comes to visit, and wants to get to the head of the crowd, and right up to Jesus. And he's told they're there in the audience, and he says, "Well, who is my mother? Who is my father? Who are my brothers and sisters?" Meaning, those of the same mindset were really his family.

Jackie: I think people will understand that. Don't you? That we have.

Alan: They might understand it, but they don't understand the truth of it, you see.

Jackie: You mean, the truth of the fact that those of us who are really family are of the same mind. You think they don't understand.

Alan: Definitely, or they're walking on the same path. Or there's someone behind you somewhere.

Jackie: There you go.

Alan: But regardless.

Jackie: Yeah.

Alan: You've broken out of the traditions.

Jackie: There you go, yes.

Alan: You've broken away from, you've already broken away from what was supposed to be the set of norms, and you have to accept that you are giving up that. And that was the whole point of truth. There are no guarantees with it. It doesn't say you're going to have perpetual bliss. That's for the New Agers that think themselves in fantasy, and purr, as I say, like a cat forever. Truth will take you through mountains and valleys.

Jackie: And so will love, won't it, Alan.

Alan: Oh, that too, because with everything, there are two sides of everything.

Jackie: Yes.

Alan: You can't truly have a picture of anything, unless you truly experience both sides; the pain, the ecstasy, everything. These are all growing experiences. And it's out of all of these things that the spiritual side will develop. You can't do it without it.

Jackie: The spiritual side will develop.

Alan: Yeah.

Jackie: Yes.

Alan: You cannot bypass it. You can't take shortcuts. You can't just throw down money and say, teach me this. And I've had offers. One guy offered \$140,000 if I'd just give him the bottom line.

Jackie: The bottom line of what?

Alan: Truth and reality.

Jackie: Like you know it.

Alan: Yeah, here's the money, give me my copy.

Jackie: And then, anything you say to him, he'll say, that's it, because Alan Watt said it. That's the guru.

Alan: Yeah.

Jackie: That's what I told you last night, Alan. This isn't funny really. It isn't funny.

Alan: But that's how people are.

Jackie: No, that isn't how people are. That's how people are with you.

Alan: There's a lot of people, a lot of people are like that. And if you think I'm wrong, just look at the professional gurus in California.

Jackie: Alan. I know that, I understand that, but what I'm saying is, I said this last night that you have become like a guru to a lot of people.

Alan: Yeah, that's why I keep telling them.

Jackie: And they think you know everything.

Alan: Yeah. That's why I tell them, you know, don't become me.

Jackie: Or believe everything I say.

Alan: You have to think for yourself. That too, check everything. And you must find yourself. You must find who you are.

Jackie: That's good. Last night, when we were talking, and I mentioned to you, some, and I'm switching us grossly here, but it's kind of in the same vein. You had mentioned, back in May, in fact, I checked on the date, because I wanted to make sure. It was the 17th of May this year, and that was when you said you talk to people one on one, and you're deprogramming them, and then you're reprogramming them. And last night I asked you, who has the right to program anybody. And you said, well, you know, the best you can do is to give them a place to go or a start. And I said, is that what you mean by reprogramming. And you said, no. And so, I wonder, when you talk about programming somebody's mind, Alan, do you, or does anybody have a right to do it?

Alan: You do if they're completely, utterly at their wit's end.

Jackie: Programming their mind.

Alan: Many, many of them are at their wit's end. Dangerously so.

Jackie: What does programming somebody's mind mean then. Because maybe I'm looking at it.

Alan: When you deprogram someone, you can't leave a blank sheet, or you've got a zombie.

Jackie: So you reprogram.

Alan: You give a basic there, a basis for them to begin with. What they do with it is up to them.

Jackie: Okay. So, you're not really programming somebody's mind.

Alan: No, I'm not. I'm not indoctrinating anybody.

Jackie: Well, that's what you're said, you're reprogramming them.

Alan: No, I'm not indoctrinating anybody, Jackie. I know you want to believe that, because you keep saying it over and over, and I've told you I'm not doing that.

Jackie: No, excuse me, Alan. No you said reprogramming, and I heard reprogramming, that's why I asked you to explain it the way you meant it.

Alan: If someone asks you for reality, what would you call what you give them?

Jackie: If somebody asks.

Alan: A suggestion?

Jackie: Excuse me.

Alan: Is it a suggestion or a truth?

Jackie: If somebody asks for reality, I wouldn't know what to give them, because I don't know what is reality. I don't. I'm not there, Alan, you know, that I have every answer.

Alan: Well, what you give them, if they can handle it, is a basic platform to begin with.

Jackie: Like.

Alan: And if they want to go on with it, they can carry on themselves, or they can get back to you.

Jackie: Okay.

Alan: But at least they've got more to stand on than they had before.

Jackie: Okay. Well, that isn't programming somebody's mind. Not in the way I took it. And thank you, Alan.

Alan: It's not mind control. It's not mind control.

Jackie: Now, well, you used the word reprogramming, and you know, that has been such a topic of our conversations, how peoples minds have been programmed that when you said, I reprogram them, as I said, it slipped me by, when you first said it, and then I thought about it, and I said, wait a minute reprogramming.

Alan: Listen, let me put it straight to you and then you can get off the topic. If someone asks me for a truth, and they're in a bad way, I'll ask them how bad they are. I'll ask them what they've already looked at. I'll see where the core of their problem lies, and if they're really serious, and I think they're in trouble, I will give them a basic, grounding to stand on. But as I say, I'd leave it to them where they go with it.

Jackie: That's good. That isn't programming somebody's mind.

Alan: It's all semantics.

Jackie: It's a word that we've used a lot, and you have to forgive me, Alan. You gave me what I was asking for.

Alan: Jackie, you won't let it go, will you? We should move over this, and go on to the next thing, because it's explained. Unless you don't think it is explained.

Jackie: No, it isn't that I don't think it's explained. No. But it. I know, but I'm going to say something else about it again, and then you're going to say, you won't let it go, will you.

Alan: But you won't you see. If something is your bondage, you won't let it go. If it wasn't bugging you, you'd let it go. So, there's another reason why it's bugging you.

Jackie: And maybe it's bugging you. Maybe I'm bugging you, Alan.

Alan: If you keep on about it, there's an intent somewhere, which is different from what I'm hearing.

Jackie: Okay, so in other words, I won't have the last word. And then everything.

Alan: If that's important. If that's important. That's silly. Yeah.

Jackie: You really have a way with words, don't you, Alan.

Alan: Not words.

Jackie: Yes.

Alan: It's not words.

Jackie: Okay. Alright. Well, so, we have ten, about ten minutes left here. Where do we go with this?

Alan: Well, the topic really is about a spiritual side of someone who's breaking out of this conditioned reality, where everyone has had the same conditioning. Minor variations, minor degrees of different things, maybe even abuse, because it's an abusive system. And however, we've all gone through the same spectrum road, you might say. To be trained in the same things, the same ways of looking at things, the same understandings and conclusions, and that's mass indoctrination. It's a lifelong indoctrination, where we don't have to think for ourselves. The answers are debated on television by experts, and we pick the one we like best. That's why they always give you two opposing sides, to politics or what a president just said, or whatever. Everything is given to us on a plate. And we don't really participate in anything, see.

Jackie: And we've talked about this, many, many times, haven't we.

Alan: Yeah, and so therefore, if you truly want to break out of the system, you have to take the responsibility of having a purpose now. You have a purpose. Most people who don't really know what's wrong, will be told by the system, that it's themselves that's wrong. Therefore they go to psychiatrists or councilors or therapy meetings or group meetings and so on, and yet, still inside there's an emptiness there, and it's because they have no purpose. No real reason for being. And that gnaws away at them. So, when you break out of the box, and you realize, wait a minute, you can be quite correct with what you're saying, as a minority of one. You don't need the majority vote here, or the majority conclusions, and so it's alright to be different from the rest. And you've broken free. And you are breaking free. And you take the consequence, yeah. You might be lonely at times, but there's an added benefit, because now your mind is totally free. And it becomes more free all the time. The more you want to hang on to things, the more it will hold you back. The more depressed you'll become on and off, and you'll go through a roller coaster, until you understand that you don't belong to the same people any more. You've moved on.

Jackie: And the spiritual side of that individual, that is the beginning of the development.

Alan: It's a road, yep. It's a road. And sometimes it doesn't seem clear. But, if the tragedies happen, the hope happens as well, and the reality of the fulfillment of the hope happens. As I say, you have mountains and valleys, and each time, your mind really expands with understanding, and you think you've reached the top of a mountain, you're down in a valley again to digest it for a while, before you go up the next mountain. There's so much to know.

Jackie: That's like being the little, the big frog in the little pond, and then when you come to a new understanding, you're like the little tiny frog in a great big huge pond.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: Yes.

Alan: And so, you've got to, it's a matter of leaving behind and taking the risks. Leaving behind all that was to become something that will be. And the choice is yours, but you have to let go of many things too.

Jackie: Yes. And I'm going to repeat what you said, is that, there are people, right now, who are breaking out of that. And it is the beginning of their journey. And that was, I'm not sure that I express myself in the way that. Well, I grope for words, Alan. But when we were talking about people being on different paths or different levels. I don't know the words that would be appropriate there, but you just said it, and I appreciate that. That everybody is on, just awakening, opening their eyes, it's just an ongoing and ongoing process, and there are many different stages of that.

Alan: Yeah. And that's what I'm saying. Sometimes you get a glimpse of a higher truth, that can be almost overwhelming, and that's the reward that you've really sought. And it comes in different periods and each one is worth all that you think you may have lost. But by that time, anyway, you know that you've really lost nothing at all. You've gained far more than most people. And as I say, you've overcome the world, a tremendous breakthrough. Tremendous breakthrough. Tremendous. Against all odds.

Jackie: Are you saying that that very beginning is overcoming the world, because that first step is taken, Alan?

Alan: When, you've cast off everything and reevaluated everything, because you have, you've changed. Once you've changed completely, you will see everything differently, everything.

Jackie: Yes.

Alan: You would have a deeper insight into yourself. Into why you used to think this way, even about acquaintances or loved ones and so on, but, at the same time, you've now broken through and left them. It made be sad to say, but you've left them. And you must go on from there, and go higher.

Jackie: And maybe we've let them, or maybe the separation just happened.

Alan: Yeah, you know, it's a separation.

Jackie: And there's just one more, and once again, I'll ask your forgiveness when I ask this question, it isn't to be argumentative, but to get in my mind the cognitiveness, of this message. Because, you said, a couple or three times, when people begin to suddenly awaken, the spiritual side then will begin to develop, and then, in the past, and at other times, everybody doesn't have spirit. We have to call it to us.

Alan: It's something that comes to you. And it's not channeling or even asking for something to come to you.

Jackie: It's just something that is within.

Alan: You know, that there's a knowledge coming closer and closer as you seek the same thing, you're seeking it,

it's coming closer and closer. And as I say, when you die to the old world system, and it's old values, and indoctrinations, then it happens much quicker. Not everybody can pass everything on.

Jackie: The differentiation that I hope to make here, is because you had said on one program, not Sweet Liberty, that there is a spirit that's made for everybody, but we have to call it.

Alan: That's what they always called your, your true soul mate is what they used to call it.

Jackie: And then you said, spirit doesn't always come to everybody.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: Well, do you. What does that mean? Does that mean that there's something.

Alan: It doesn't come, because you see, not everybody is honest about the thing in the first place, honest with themselves.

Jackie: No, we're talking about people who are calling spirit to them, and spirit doesn't always come.

Alan: Yeah, and you don't have to call it that either, you can call it anything you want. It's wisdom. It's something much bigger than all of this. Much, much bigger. It's not traditional channeling or spirit guides, or stuff like that.

Jackie: No, I'm not talking about that Alan.

Alan: It's way beyond all of that, and it's always been the same in every age.

Jackie: And it is within each and every one of us.

Alan: It's, the innate capacity would be there.

Jackie: Yes, that would be it, wouldn't it?

Alan: Would be there, however there's also choice of the physical, and the physical person as well has a personality. And most choose never to go in that direction.

Jackie: In what direction?

Alan: To seek something bigger. The other part.

Jackie: Oh, no, but I was talking about those who were seeking.

Alan: Yeah, they truly are seeking, and they've been honest with themselves, because you can't get it, it won't happen, it won't happen unless you can stand back and look at yourself, and your whole life, and everything you've ever done in your life. It won't happen otherwise.

Jackie: And that's like calling something into us that isn't there. That's going to make a choice.

Alan: That would be another way, yeah.

Jackie: That's going to make a choice whether we're going to get it or not. See, that's kind of a hopelessness, isn't it Alan.

Alan: It's hopeless for people like that.

Jackie: Is it?

Alan: You can't take who you are with you, with the guarantees that you will be you.

Jackie: But somebody who dotes on you, and everything you say, and they're truly wanting truth, and they're seeking and they're calling, and they hear, well, spirit doesn't always come. And you know what, I've talked to people who have gotten very upset with wondering, is spirit going to come when they call. We're out of time.

Alan: You can't whistle for it, no.

Jackie: I know.

Alan: No. It will come when you are honest with yourself.

Jackie: It will come.

Alan: When you are honest with yourself and about yourself.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

- | | | | |
|---------------------|--|---|---|
| <u>BOOKS</u> | "Cutting Through"
Volumes 1, 2, 3 | & | "Waiting for the Miracle....."
Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....."
(Español) & "Esperando um Milagre....." (Português) |
| <u>CDs</u> | Ancient Religions and
History MP3 CDs:
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2
(1998-2000) | & | Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
Hours per Disc) |
| <u>DVDs</u> | "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME" | | |

Sweet Liberty, Sweet Liberty is in our hands
It's part of the plan
Or is it a state of mind
Never forget
You're listening to Jackie Petru and Sweet Liberty
And now, here's your host, Jackie Petru
Good evening, ladies and gentlemen
Thank you for joining us tonight here on Sweet Liberty
Once again, today is the 23rd of August
In the year 2006
And last week, Alan was with us, Alan Wadd
We were talking at the end of the broadcast
I wanted to talk about the language, the words and the meanings
Not just the meanings of the words, but the esoteric
And possibly in that area
Our spiritual message here tonight is one that I have sticking up and I've done this a few times
And I'm going to do it again tonight, it's from A Course in Miracles from the textbook
Page 149
Fear of the will of God is one of the strangest beliefs the human mind has ever made
Fear of the will of God is one of the strangest beliefs that the human mind has ever made
But who gave us that fear, folks, when you think about it
And when you look at the God of the Old Testament
I can't imagine anyone not fearing the will of our Creator
And that's just part of the tricks that they've been pulling on us
Alan, thanks for being here again tonight
Yeah, it's a pleasure, yeah
Yeah, and that's what they've done, isn't it? They've put the fear of God
Well, you see, you don't have to fear now
We can always give them a prosaic caravallium
Because that is the Old Testament, God could be a bit unstable
What, give the Old Testament God prosaic?
Yeah, I think so
It doesn't seem to be a happy character
How are you going to do that, Alan?
No, I don't know, I guess, to ask an expert
You know, speaking of that, which isn't our topic tonight that I wanted to address
But speaking of that in a conversation with one of our listeners today
He mentioned that the plan in this system to have a drugged-up society
Oh, it's always been there, that's admitted that
It's not a secret
I think it was in the 70s that the British Medical Association came up with a statistic
on valium and librium, they're just kind of similar at the time
And they said that over, I think, 45% of all British women were on it
That was in the 70s
Oh my goodness
And I'd imagine it'd be more even in some parts of the US
Well, they even had comedies about it, you know, where someone falls at an airport
and everybody rushes out with their valium
So they were really throwing all that stuff out to the great panacea, the thing, the Q-Roll
For all your friends
Whatever, Al, I was telling him that I remember back around 93, 94
When Al Gore was president, Chipper
Chipper, right?

Yeah
Chipper Gore
I guess she had had a drug addiction at one time
Or something, but she had used these psychotropic drugs
And she was giving a talk like she was an expert to a large group of people
And it was on C-SPAN
And not knowing what I know today, when I saw that, Alan, all she was doing was lauding and praising
The benefits and the, you know, what all of these pills can do
And I remember putting out an action alert about something
But I addressed it and I said it appears to me that their solution for anything that ails us
Is a psychotropic drug
And I have a vision in my mind of just a world of zombies
Yeah, well, that's what Aldo Huxley said at that
There actually a meeting which is on my website
You can hear it
He said that was wrong, was wrong
So physically giving the public something that takes all their worries away
Is that the one that he did at the California at the college there?
Yeah
We got that on our website
Yeah, and I've got it online
And to say that, he was into that there
Because he spoke for the elite
Part of the Tavistock Institute
Which has massive think tanks all working on how to control the minds of the public
And he said, you know, most people to say are unhappy
That's what he said
Oh, and those are happy pills?
Yeah, and so they're, what's wrong in giving the people drugs to make them happy?
They won't be realistic, they won't be living in a reality, but they'll be happy
And that is the psychiatric, the whole thing of psychiatry
Is geared towards not so much the cause of the thing, but the treatment or something
Yeah, well Alan, think about this
They won't be happy, they won't be unhappy, they won't be happy
Because there are no feelings
So that's BS
And it's not just that, it gets me, I mean there's more to all of this
See, when you see that the inoculations and what they've done to the public intentionally
There's no doubt once you go through the history of inoculations, it's intentional
The autism and the degrees of autism up to various learning deficiencies
That's all part of the same thing
Which came on about the 50s onwards
With the increase of inoculations
Yes, but when they started putting the Samarasal in
Yes
And that's been more recent
They were way beyond Samarasal
They put things in there which literally were meant to go to certain parts of your brain
And that is what Arthur Kossler talked about in The Ghost and the Machine
And he worked for UN think tanks
To actually find ways of doing this, targeting the brain
And the bottoming the public
So they were way ahead, they'll never ever tell you the truth of what they've been up to
But when you see they've been doing it in that area

You can pretty well go into all the other drugs
Especially the tranquilizer and so on
Well you know what that makes me think about
Charles Galton Darwin
In his book The Next Million Years, when he talks about using hormones
Those hormones that, how did he regulate every phase of the physical body
You know, I always thought about hormones balance
In my mind as male and female hormones
You know, but there's hundreds of hormones
Maybe thousands are there
Oh, there's so many
They regulate the entire body
And he said that in his book, and I think it was 52 wasn't it, his book
The Next Million Years
Okay, when the article that I was reading
It was from Canada, it was a doctor over there about estrogen dominance
And he said in the past 20 years
Okay, so, or did he say 40
It coincided, it had to have been the past 40 years
Because it coincided with when Darwin's book came out
All of the Xenoestrogens that are in F
They say there are 60,000 sources of the Xenoestrogens
Causing estrogen dominance
And a lot of women who can't get pregnant or they'll get pregnant
And then just immediately abort it
That's what Kirk Newby told us
He said it's like a morning after pill
And that's why the food that is being eaten today
Is so loaded with the Xenoestrogens from all the pesticides
And herbicides
Yes, that the bodies are just overloaded with Xenoestrogens
You see the effects of it
You see the effects of it in the males
Where they're so pocky and effeminate
And if he knows they're becoming actually a bit more masculine
So it's intentional
Oh, absolutely intentional
And that blew me away
I mean it was really a revelation
When I, actually I was talking about it
Actually it's in the preface of the book
Of the Jewish persecution
When we got, I was talking about the food and stuff like that
It's in that area
But to see how things like this relate
For example, in 19, let's say, 74
When the United Nations passed their declaration
On the new international economic policy
They said right in it Alan
That every single country regardless
Of their present circumstances will be equalized
And when they were doing, that was in the 70s
And when they were doing the GATT and NAFTA, you know, debate
Senator Hollings from I think North Carolina

Mentioned that in the past 20 years
He said it must have been 92
He said in the past 20 years
The cost of living has risen
And the wages have gone down
And I said, Dan, that totally coincides
With the UN declaration of a new international economic policy
Yes, Roy
Jeez
And yet even that was just a reiteration
Of what the League of Nations had said back in there in 1900
They've always just reiterated what they're already doing
And it's the way to get to that end
That you actually live through
You see the wars, you see all the conflicts
You see the amalgamations of countries that come out of them
That was all part of this whole long-term agenda
And we're still going through the latter parts of that
And I think it was just about two or three weeks ago
There was a documentary on public broadcasting
And the world, the United Nations
Go into Africa in different countries, third-world countries
And they're giving loans out to women only
Because our business is up
And the idea is to bypass the nails
So they become secondary citizens
In an economic structure
And the women, of course, take on these loans
They then love the United Nations very much
And go along with all of their agendas
And this is similar to what you saw to the communist regime
When they pulled out of countries like Hungary and Czechoslovakia
The males, that priority of hiring for females
Way over the males
Most of the guys were unemployed
Even during the Soviet regime
Of course, they never said they had unemployment
It was taboo to be unemployed
They just didn't include you
And so you have this abundance of women
And Czechoslovakia has to have better education
And job skills
And they're all leaving the country
And all the guys are left behind
So the UN is continuing the same policy
In other countries
As the Soviets were doing
Alan, what is this deal?
I mean, is this to promulgate to further their plan
For hermaphroditic beings down the road
To emasculate the males
And to emasculate the women?
And also to bring the result to a stage of infertility
The fastest growing problem you have in the West

Is infertility
Amongst especially the white people
And the fastest growing industry is fertility
Or different fertility clinics
Is the fastest growing industry
In Western countries
So it will come to the stage
Where cloning will seem quite natural
And we must all accept
While we've got a clone to save the people
Or the none of us left type of thing
It's all to bring in the new types of workers
The clone types
And when you look at the old Isaac Asimov books
From the 50s
He was chosen along with Arthur C. Clarke
And another author
To start off the whole New Age movement
They're all high masons
Now, how long ago did the New Age movement start?
Oh, it started in 1800s in Blavatsky
She was pushed out there primarily
To start it off
To get the women in
And Arthur C. Clarke, did you say?
Yeah, and in the 1950s or so
40s and 50s
Arthur C. Clarke was promoted
And also, so was
Isaac Asimov
Science fiction type writers
Who wrote into their stories
What the future is going to be
Because they belong to these
Futuristic groups
And think tanks
So it was a form of conditioning
That it would be all normal
And it wouldn't seem so absurd
When we actually see it happening in our lifetime
Isaac Asimov talked to
He put out the ones on robots
Like I a robot
Right
So they put into a movie about a year ago
And then he came out with the laws
For the robots
You see
For ordinary humans compared to robots
And at the time when I read it
Which is back in the 1960s
I thought, you know, eventually this will be human
Talking about
Yeah

And sure enough
Separate species
And we'll see
Well, they're human too, really, aren't they?
You know, they weren't born in a movie
Well, we remember the movie
Was it Robin Williams played in it
Millennium Man
Oh, yeah
Wasn't that it?
He was a robot
Total robot
Yeah
And he went to the
The world tribunal
Three judges
To be given human status
And his argument was
One of the judges
You have an artificial heart
And so and so has a liver
Or not a liver, a kidney
And he went
I don't think the third was born with a chakra
Yeah, right
But
Yeah, you can see, you know, them promoting that
While
I would like to back up a minute here
When you mentioned we were talking about new age
I noticed that
You talk about this a lot more today
Than you ever used to
And one thing I would like you to do
Is to define
Because there is a difference
Between people who
Experiences, let's say, self-evidence truth
Through their own
Exploration and life experiences
And they happen to be similar
To some new age term
It's more than similar
That's how the phrase comes out of their mouth
But I'm talking about
I'm not new age, Alan
And I'm not embraced
In any name brand religion
And yet I know that
I mean, if you're not a name brand religion
And you say something
That's not the name brand religion
You're branded new age
And I think it's important

To define
Or let's say differentiate
Between what is new age
And what are spiritual truths
Because you know yourself
That in that new age movement
Many of the spiritual truths are told
Well, any spiritual truth
Was always from an individual experience
That's what I'm talking about
People who've experienced
Had their own
Not taught to anybody
But something that came to you
That's why it's an unverifiable experience
You cannot verify it to another person
Because you experienced it
There is a difference
Between people who are seeking
Spiritual truth
But there's always been that
I know, but when you use
New age, it's almost like
The new age was created to bring in
The new age
Which is the age of Aquarius
Okay, Alan, but listen
Here's what I'm trying to get to
When you talk about new age
It's like there's either brand name religions
Or there's new age
And there's nothing else in between
And then, so it leaves
Kind of a gap there
Or it puts everybody
That is embracing a brand name religion
Any religion
It seems to pigeonhole people
Well, if they go to watch something
That already has a name
They're in our old religion already
Give me an example
Right now of what when you say
If they go into a group
Right?
It's like the aching car
Whatever it happens to be
There's thousands of them out there now
But really they're all the same
They all teach the same stuff
Which is a mixture of Hinduism
Really, primarily a form of Hinduism
Without mentioning Hindu
They mention everything else

About Hindu religion
But they don't mention Hindu
And it's to do with channeling
Finding your spirit guide
Your power animal
Whatever it happens to be
Is to bring something into you
Generally through a group experience
Or a master to the pupil type thing
So when people get around
Let's say there's a group that meets
That just talks of spiritual things
Not religious things
But spiritual things
But there's not channeling and stuff going on
That wouldn't be considered new age
No, you just explain
If you're explaining your experiences
That's one thing
If you're going through formula and rote
Right
Then you're into an organized religion
Formula and rote
Okay, could you use an example of that?
Well, like learning mantras
Learning something
Learning chant
Formula, that's what formula is
Okay
And you start off with one thing
Just like all degrees in Freemasonry
You've got different things like that
But again, the end product
Is what defines it
Where do they want you to be?
And you'll find with most of them
The teaching that was put out
And remember, these started as official
High Freemasonic organizations
Back in the 1800s
Blavatsky was given a charter
By the Grand Lodge of England
And the end product
Was to bring in a new age
Right
Aquarius
Where something was going to happen
That would change the society
Literally a new type of human being
A new type of human being
Was to come out of it
I understand that the new age
Has been the movement itself
I read that when I was

I told you when I was reading that book
About Freemasonry and all that
When I got to the end of the book
When they were talking new age
I said, oh my my
They brought the new age thing in
And I remember making a bracket
And a highlight
They made whatever
With the new age
And I realized that
And also I know that
For example, if a person talks
About meditation
Then you're branded
Oh, you're a new age
And I know that you've said
Well, you don't have to set a certain way
And all that
I understand that
That, and I also
When I was in the School of Metaphysics
And we meditated
We sat in a quiet place
And we sat, you know
They didn't have us do yoga positions
Or anything
But very comfortably
And so that you could
Get your mind
Quote off the physical body
And be able to focus within
And sometimes
Those types of things
Can help an individual
If somebody's trying to meditate
And they're sitting there
With their legs crossed
And then their legs start
To go to sleep
And it isn't conducive
For being able to
Not be real conscious
Of the physical body
And to be able to focus
Your attention within
So I think there's
There's not a
All in one
Like painting everything
With the same brush
I guess that's what I'm saying
Yeah, when you find
The common slogans

It's like Lenin said
Conquer the world
Through the use of slogans
And it didn't stop
The communistic slogans
To do with cultural slogans
With the idea of slogans
With religious slogans
And what they came out with
Was we were all one
So whenever you hear
That this phrase were all one
That you and remember
Means one in French
Oh gosh
Yeah
And it's about
Conditioning you subconsciously
This whole idea
Of oneness with the planet
The creation of an
Earth worship-type religion
As Michael Gorbachev talked about
But why would that have to be
Earth worship?
You know, you and I
Were talking one time
This is a long time ago
But I remember
This was on the air
And you were talking about
How our minds are connected
That a person could have a thought
And a person all the way
On the other side of the world
That thought could be in their mind
And in a sense
In that sense
There is a oneness
We have many things in common
That's the difference
We have many things in common
We have many needs in common
And basic and beyond
And there's also a language
Including basic telepathy
And things like that
But that's where it stops, you see
Because otherwise
Well, then how would that thought
Of one individual
Get into the minds of others?
Not everyone receives the idea
Not everyone receives it

I mean, it's like
If you were to mention
All the millions of people
Watching us are major sports events
I wouldn't even know
What was on them
Would you?
No
So there's millions of minds
That would be broadcasting
But they could
But they're not
A different frame of mind
It's a different thought, in fact
A simple pleasure doesn't do it
There's something to do
With an idea
That's an ancient description
From even the Greeks
Who were taught by the Egyptians
That you can form a thought
In fact, they called it form
Where a powerful thought
Becomes a form
An energy
And it could almost take on
The feeling of that person
Or the emotion
Or the intent of that person
That created it
It could take it on
At the time of creation
And it would sort of wander
And gravitate to someone
Who was maybe on the edges
Of the same kind of thought
That hadn't formulated the whole idea
That would gravitate towards them
And suddenly, Eureka
How would that happen?
It hit you
How would that happen
If it wasn't in the mind?
What do you mean?
No, I'm not saying it's the truth
I'm saying this is what they stated
That's what the Greeks used to believe in
Well, you know yourself
You've said it yourself
That when we become receptive
That there is that part of us
That is connected
Not in a physical sense
But for example, the phone rings

And you know who it is
That's right
Or you think about somebody
Or you think of someone
At the same time as someone next to you
Yes
There, that's what I'm talking about, Alan
Yes, basic natural telepathy
And all children do it all the time
And unfortunately, the school system
And the monetary educational system
We go through
Drums that are out of here
Because they want practical results
They don't want people
Being able to think beyond
So they just lose it
And a lot of people can't remember
That they had it
And the other ones
When you talk about it
You say, yeah, I used to do that
But my friends own
So we just burst out together
And start singing the same song
Or singing the same thing
And then laughing, you know
And it's the noise
And it's all of the distractions
That's the material
The material indoctrination we get
To chase after the material
And that's where you look
In fact, that's why so many horrors
Are escalating in half
Since the beginning of the 20th
Even people who aren't, quote
Chasing after the material
When you've got a television on
In the house
Yeah
Or a radio going
It is not conducive
Driving in the car
And having the radio on
And some music banging around
It is the distraction
There's more than a distraction
Jack, yeah
I don't think people realize
This basic fundamental reality
For thousands and thousands of years
People watch about
A lot of their time in silence

Thinking
They made their own music
When they had yet to get together
With family and even friends
They would tell stories
To entertain each other
All that's been taken over
All of it
Has been taken over
As they destroyed the family
Yeah
And generations now have been born
Getting up to a radio in the morning
Driving to work with the radio blaring
Can't go to sleep without the TV on
And what you're doing all day long
Has been brainwashed with professionals
Because these are corporations
Who put this stuff out
Brainwashed with someone else's thoughts
That's not your own thought
And as so much so as you say
I can't even go to sleep now without it on
They don't know who they are themselves
They've never found out who they are
And you know when you mentioned
How they used to get together and tell stories
I noticed it about the children
When they're visiting
If we're sitting eating
And I start talking about something
In the past
They are just entwalled
And they'll say tell us some more
Momo, tell us another one
And sometimes you can't think of something
Because you're telling them something
That happened to pop in your head
But they love it
They love to hear
What did you do when you were young
And what kind of a spiritual person
What about the family
You know, things like this
It really does
I think this is it
Yes it is
But it's like this
Yeah
And we're going to be taking about
A few minute break here
And when we get back on the other side
I'd like to talk about this long distance
From that man

Because I feel
For you
Something about this man
If you'd like to get a copy of this
Go to radio.com
Worldwide
Freedom is trial free
We need your support
You'll get it today
At firstemendofradio.com
And you'll receive an mp3c
If you read the history book
Of the most often asked questions
Of southerners
Was this
My ideas you find
And the most often given
Is to be called
In other words
Your staff does not invade
The north to the north
To make you stop
Was it the Civil War
Or
War of federal aggression
John Weaver sets the record straight
In this ebd series
On the Civil War
From the old past Christian history
Conference
Was there a war to set the blaze free
Or was it a war
The tower of my favorite program
Get this dvd
And judge for yourself
War of federal aggression
Get this dvd
Presentation
To internet
Or a donation
Of \$25
For firstemendofradio.com
Order online today
Thank you
For all of us here
At firstemendofradio.com
Call
597813773
The truth seems strange
Only because
We've been indoctrinated
With a fiction
War of federal aggression
Get it today

Gold and silver is tremendously undervalued
Global demand vastly exceeds
Mind supply by more than
60% annually
There is little in the financial world
More certain than a coming explosion
In the prices of gold and silver
The US dollar continues to lose value
And respect as the world's reserve currency
Our nation faces challenges on many fronts
And a day doesn't pass
Without another economist
Bringing forth warnings of impending
Economic calamity
There has never been a better time
Than right now
To acquire physical gold and silver
Discount gold and silver trading
Was founded on the principles of truth
And honesty
We believe in providing a quality product
Quality service and most importantly
Competitive pricing
We provide all forms of precious metals
Including American gold, silver, platinum
And rare investment and circulated coins
Silver bars, rounds, and 90% silver bags
Are on hand for the silver investor
Gold, self-directed IRAs are available
Call discount gold and silver trading
At 1-800-375-4188
Toll free, that's 1-800-375-4188
All right, we're back
It occurs to me
I've been going to do this
And I have forgotten
And maybe one of our internet listeners
Would send an email to Nicholas
At First Amendment Radio
And let him know
That when we have our break at the half hour
There's two commercials playing
And I feel really badly
That I just forget it after I'm off the air
But that would be nice
If somebody told him about that
So he could get it fixed
They're simultaneous
What did I say?
There's two commercials running
Right, exactly
They're on top of each other
Exactly
Alan, before we go into

What I wanted to talk about tonight
Or for us to talk about
I thought you might want to let our listeners know
Because you've got that new DVD out
And let our listeners know
That what's going on with it
It's a very devil, that's what it means
Because the first batch has sent out
It wasn't formulated properly
Formatted
It's a program
So if we send a batch out again
And without everything else
And the truck would break in down
It's been a hectic week and a half
Just so people know that
When they get it
I haven't gotten it yet Alan
Yeah, well at least they don't know now
If the order is the fixed
Right, and you put a note up there
On the website
That's right
I noted that
But I just thought for our listeners
Maybe that have been over there since
If anybody ordered it
If you haven't got it yet
I haven't got mine yet
But if it doesn't play right
Not to get frantic
It should be on the computer
On the computer
But I wanted it to play on TV as well
Right
And that's where the problem came in
Okay
So you're going to...
It was a formatting problem, right?
Yeah
Okay, so you're going to be resending
Yeah
Okay
And also a strange thing
You probably know that the internet
And disks, for instance
Just like the old VHS tapes
In Europe, in different parts of the world
They play at different speeds and so on
So you can't use the same format
Abroad, you know that
I didn't know that
So you told me that the other night
Yeah

And people think they're free
And again, that's for all connected stuff
We're not free at all
Because you have all these regions in the area
Where you can get a VHS tape sent
And you can't watch it on your recorder
Because they've got a different format
Just so that you can't do it
My
My
What about Canada?
We're the same as the states
Okay
And the region coding
And Europe plays on a P-A-L type coding
They call it your N-T-S-C here
And then in South Africa
Africa is different, again, I think
Oh, man
And so
And so is South America, not America
So different in every single one of those areas?
Yeah
And the same machines are selling to all the countries
It's just a little chip in there
So they can't be anything except their own
Well
What's been authorized by the government
Well, I knew that was very frustrating to you
And you were concerned about, you know, their frustration
And I just wanted to mention it
So people understand stuff does happen
And that they are going to get one that works
In a DVD player
Yeah
And Alan, for anybody who might not know
If you happen to have slipped in here
Quote accidentally
Alan's website is cutting through TheMatrix.com
And of course, SweetLiberty.org
Is our website
And they're both excellent websites to visit folks
I promise you that
This book that I was reading, Alan
God's Genes and Consciousness
He mentioned the alphabet here
He says the origin of the alphabet remains the greatest
Unsolved mysteries of human history
Is that true?
Well, there's different theories on it
And this world we live in
Many of the sciences were given really boiled down to a bunch of theories
Which keep changing
And that is true

So in other words, you don't have an origin of the alphabet
I mean, where did it come from?
Even the very first alphabet, you mean
I guess
Well, we do know that the Chaldeans
Were chosen by invading armies
They would hire guys from the Chaldea
Because their alphabet
Like the Hebrew was numbered as well
So each letter was also numbered
But they didn't have just one set of meanings
They had quite a few
And so the armies used to hire these guys
To inscribe coding for them
That they could then use runners
And the runners would send it to another regiment
And it was all marked on a stick
And the other Chaldean, another regiment
Could actually read it, so it was coded
So there was this alphabet
Plus the numerical codes
And variations of those codes
For thousands of years
Okay, here's what I want
For you to hear what he said
So that you could comment on it
He's talking about the Sanskrit alphabet
And et cetera
And by the way, he talked and hear about
When people lived naturally
It was so cool, it reminded me so much
Of what you've talked about in the past
But he says
Just a minute here, let me see
There's the words created from there
Okay, Jewish, Kabbalist
Is it Kabbalist or Kabbalist?
You did anyway
Okay, and Hindu esoteric
He believes that letters and words
Created from their alphabet
Have several levels of meaning
Vedic scholars believe the original words
In Sanskrit had four levels of meaning
First was the physical spoken words
The second was its inner meaning
The third was its vibrational force
That was transmitted telepathically through Prana
A subtle energy that permeates faith
The final was its transcendental significance
Scientist and mystic Ishtak Bentov
Describes the Sanskrit letters as shape
Quote that impart certain tendencies to consciousness
Making it vibratory

He said the Hebrew letter was considered
To have at least three levels of meaning
The first dealing with the
Interstruction of reality
Of the universe itself
The second involved nature
The physical level of reality
And the third was for individual understanding
And social communication
From the perspective
There's not too much I'm going to read here
But I want you to hear this
So you could comment on it
Because it really makes sense to me
From the perspective of these esoteric schools
If a written word evokes
The appropriate sound frequencies
Its subtle energy or emotional meaning
Is conveyed along with the mental concept
They believe that if a spoken word
Comprises the root sound
That energetically corresponds to its referent
It will more accurately communicate
With the receiver
Kabbalists and others
Worry, listen to this Alan
That modern language usage
Has been artificially severed
From its energetic root
For instance, English speakers
No longer employ the full range
Of nuanced pronunciations
Thereby, we lose some of the emotive power
Of the words emotive
Would that mean an inner
Like emotional type of a thing?
Yeah
He says now here's what we're getting to
He said if they are correct
The result is a confusion of sound
And energy
That creates serious gaps
In transferring knowledge
And maintaining successful communication
Even among people who speak the same language
With the arbitrary introduction
Of our artificial new words
We may add to the already socially destructive
Tower of Babel phenomenon
Caused by many different tongues
And then I'm going to jump down
To the last paragraph here
He said if the above views
Have any validity

The inventors of the alphabet
Did not barely create an arbitrary set of symbols
To go with just any spoken word
They meant it to be used to create written
And thus pronounced words
That accurately communicated
And purposefully affected ordinary reality
To fulfill this purpose
It stands to reason that the successful use of words
And sentences
Requires that the alphabet and languages
Have an inherent order
Perhaps this is why
Nouns have verbs that connect them to a predicate
In a sentence
To infuse the situation with the subtle energy
Of the speaker's intention
As physicists rediscover
The creative power of focused intent
Multidisciplinary linguists can help sharpen
Our understanding of the power of the word
Perhaps we can learn to use only words
Whose frequencies resonate
With the energies of the desired effect
For instance
We cannot talk peace into existence
Using the words of war
And neither can we elicit love from another
Using the terms of threat
Basically what I'm hearing him saying
I think is that as the words change
And as words have been dropped out
Et cetera et cetera
That so much of the inner vibration
Or energy of the original word is lost
I don't go along with the magical stuff
What magical stuff are we talking about?
Define
What I do go along with is
The incredible loss of words
Of description
That's what we've been losing
George Orwell
Put it beautifully
In his 1984 book
Where he's a government employee
And he meets another one
Who's working in the dictionary department
And he says, look at this one
And he says
This was last year's dictionary
It's about an inch thick
It says next year's will be this thick
Which is about half an inch

And he says, I see
When there's no more words
There can be no more thought crimes
Oh, no more thought crimes
Because you can't think
Right
You can't express an emotion
But when you said you don't go along with the magic
What are we talking about here?
Well, I know a lot of it
Again, it's pushed in the new age
The vibrational qualities of sounds
And that's all part of the cabala
And you don't think there's anything to that, Alan?
Not nonsense
No, you can use sounds
And amplify them
Or alter the frequencies of them
And that's a different thing through electronics
The scientists certainly use that with the harp project
Because they go from 0 to about 100 kilohertz
And that's in the brain frequencies
So those things can fit
But audibly you can't hear them
But you don't think that words
Certain words have some type of a
Okay, here's something I'm thinking about
Just as an example
The word stupid
Versus the word harmony
That's positive, negative
It's a negative emotion as opposed to positive
But that does set up some type of a feeling
Well, yeah, it's a feeling of uselessness
And you become the word
Because you know what it means
It means you're dull
What about the word kids for children?
There was a reason they brought that in, Alan
Yeah, I know
And of course, it's on everything
Now everybody says it
And in the media
I've never ever heard the media saying children
In regular media, even on the news
So there's something to that for them
Oh, yeah, because a kid is an animal
And instead of a dehumanizing
Stalin talks about it, sort of letting
The dehumanization break up the family
With all these different techniques
Plus the use of non-human words
So you put these appellations on people
And it separates the humanity in them

Into another category
And they get us using...
Well, they don't get us using them
We use them
I mean, I used it because we were called kids growing up
And that, you know, suddenly somebody said once
A kid is a baby goat
And that's when it really struck me
What struck me further
So not only are we calling our children baby goats
It's a terrific meaning behind this
Well, what about the bathroomette, the goat of Mendee?
A kid is also a precursor
As a goat of the domesticated sheep
So a child, being more natural
And not totally conditioned
Is more natural, therefore, to call them the kids
Whereas the people, once they're indoctrinated
They lose that creative individualism
And they become a sheep
Well, a baby sheep is called a lamb
I know, but they come from that family, you see
The initial...
The sheep really came from
In reading certain stocks of different animals
Or types of animals
Really?
That goat type to create the sheep
The domesticated type
And maybe they also had the thought
That we'd be calling our children kids
Referring to a baby goat
And then when you see the bathroomette
The goat of Mendee
Which is the universal symbol of Satan
When I saw that, I thought, my god
We're not only calling them baby goats
In a sense, we're calling them spawn of Satan
For them, little devils
And then a friend, we were talking about this
And she said, not only that
But the kids were sacrificed
In the testament, they were lambs and kids
That were sacrificed to Malik, to Jehovah?
Yeah
That's the key to it
If you can dehumanize people
Through altering the human
The human associations with the word
Then you put them into separate categories
Things and objects
And psychologically it severs that connection
Of humanity
And you treat them differently

Let me ask you a question
Would you call me New Age?
You know me
You know me
I don't think you go around doing your
Chanting or channeling
Yes, but sometimes the way you describe New Age
It's almost like you're describing me
Not like you're doing it
I'm not saying you're picking me out
Talking about me, don't get me wrong
And I know I'm referring back to our original
Thing here when we were talking about New Age
But it just occurred to me that
You know, maybe you think of me
As being a quote New Age-er
If you were a New Age-er
You would be looking forward to the big change
In humanity
Now listen, here's something interesting here
Because Arthur C. Clarke
Who did 2001 The Space Odyssey
He wrote that in 1960
It's far that the high ones who run this planet here
And the movie had nothing to do with space
Even those two places in space
Of hematonic ritual
Pied ritual
And the world was to start changing in 2001
That's what it meant
9-11 came along in 2001
Yes, it did
His second movie was 2010
That's great to be complete
There's a movie 2010 out there?
That's right
Would I understand it if I watched it, Alan?
I think you would probably get it after
What we've talked about so many times
You probably would
I hope so, because I sure didn't get 2001
No, but it's a hematonic ritual
Put through a story form in space
And anyway, in 2010
This guy, who basically becomes a god
From 2001 as a continuation
Comes back to Earth
And a new sun is born in the sky
As above so below, so once born on the Earth
Being a new man is born
And his expression all through the movie
When he comes to visit the people in there
Something wonderful is going to happen
Something wonderful

Whenever you hear that expression
That's the key to it
It's an hematonic expression
For the completion of the great work
Something wonderful is going to happen
And I've heard one of the big talk show hosts
Recently, the two weeks ago
He used that on the other air
When he was asked about 2010
Who was it? Will you say who it was?
I was on his show at night
Okay
And I told him, what do you think it means?
There's going to be people like Maya
Maya is just, I am backwards by the way
For hematonic coding
They weren't called that back then
What were they called back then?
There was a whole...
There's a map of history left in there
With different names
But it's just a rehash of something
To confuse the public
I mean, they weren't actually Maya
When he was asked what he thought was going to happen
I don't think it's going to be terrible
I think something wonderful is going to happen
And I thought, boy, oh boy
Did he know what he was saying
Did he know what he was saying?
So you're saying that Mayan Indians
Weren't really Mayan Indians?
No, you can read the histories
Of Latin America
There were so many tribes
And all the rest of it
The pronunciations of all the words
Of changes then to
Over and over and over
And the Mayan calendar?
Well, they're not even sure it's a calendar
Except for the big authorized books
That are meant to fascinate people
And use predictions
That can read everything into it
You're also getting a handful of pebbles
And getting your own description
Because it's the same way of doing it
So the Mayan calendar
What we're told that is a Mayan calendar
Doesn't necessarily quote
And that 2012, is that all?
That's all hocus pocus?
All that's going to happen in these years

Is the completion of an old agenda
That's more to do with the West than anywhere else
Well, let's say that's their intention
Let's not seek it in like it's coming
And what that many wagers
That's what we tell them
Stop saying
We look forward to this thing
Because you don't know what you're talking about
You don't know what you're asking in here
Say it again
And it's interesting too
If you look at Christianity
It's very similar
Because you have these vague contradictions
And then you've got a testament
To do with spirit and body
Where Jesus is asked about divorce
And he says
Oh, he says definitely not there
And basically in heaven
There's no male nor female
And then you get the resurrection thing
Where they're taught to be risen bodily
But given new bodies though
Given new physical bodies
No matter how old you are
You mean in the physical, resurrected in the physical?
Well, it's hinted at
It's hinted at that there'll be both
Definitely a new physical body
Regardless of your age
So it's all meant to make people look forward
To this thing happening
I see Alan
That's the interesting part
And we see where science is taking us
Oh, we're the new gods
We're going to give you brand new bodies
And brand new types of humans
And see how well they are
But the only thing is we won't be sentient
We won't be individuals
Like they said at the Loyola meeting
They said they'll resemble the beehive
And it'll be impossible to even think of yourself
As a separate distinction
Oh my
Yeah, so I mean that's where they're all heading
And the new age movement
I'm talking about the big ones
That's what it was brought out to do
To make them look forward to this
And the Bible did too

Because people, even though
The Bible talks about all the terrible things
That are going to happen
They're like, oh this is so exciting
Because Jesus is coming back
And it's the start of his reign
For a thousand years here
So the new age and the Christian
And the Hebrew
I mean, we'll not Hebrew, what do we call it?
We'll call it Talmudism
But it all has their adherents
Looking forward
And they're each looking forward
To something different
That's right
Isn't that a shame?
It's the same because
Behind all of these new age movements
To talk about the ages of man
And I mean the five stages
The five previous main stages
With the new type of creature
Born at the end of each circle
That's really the root problem
And we're in the fifth race?
Yeah
What were the first four according to that?
That's again a whole series of times
Oh hell
And anyway, they called it the fifth Aryan race
And that's what Adolf Hitler was on about
The fifth Aryan race
It's a broad spectrum meaning
Although the original Aryans
Supposedly were the Hindus, the Brahmins
Were they white?
They claimed they were
So when you went to India
It wasn't, it isn't Hinduism
That you were not introduced to
But wherever you went
It wasn't Hinduism that they adhered to
Not everybody
There's all different branches
And different sects and religions
And beliefs
Many of them have things in common
Certainly because Hinduism
Probably affected more religions
Or created some
I mean even the Buddha idea
Came out of India as well
And even though it had nothing to do

It was a breakaway
It didn't want anything to do with Hinduism
The later followers
Somebody tied Hinduism back onto it
So it truly has
And you find a lot of the stories
In the Old Testament as well
What were taken from the old Sanskrit literature
That were stolen really
And there would be truth in there somewhere
Well it doesn't mean that you get a fable
That hasn't ever been truth
Because it was an older fable
We don't know
Generally these things are allegories
For a truth
That's the secret of all of this
There's generally an allegory called truth
Hidden within
So that the profane will jump on the exoteric
You see that's how things are written
And it's still the same today
It's never changed today
Those who want to be fascinated
Jump on the exoteric truth
And go off in their drug induced
You know, searches
Or they'll pay everything that they have
To get a high experience
Hoping to become a god in this world
Really, or a mortal in this world
Because all religions revolve
Around the fear of death
And everyone
That's how they have their power
And maintain their power
And so they always promise you immortality
Immortality here and physical?
You know, that's the odd thing
So many of the new ragers really want that
And that's what they're teaching?
Oh yeah
That one day, one day a theory
Oh yeah, they have
They have even the Breathe-Ariens
The what?
This fallacy came out of India
Or at least they claimed
That a bunch of groups came out back in the 60s or 70s
That some people could live another
So perfect they didn't have to eat
They could just breathe there
Oh, okay
Becoming Breathe-Ariens

Yeah, you know what?
I've been thinking of talking to Nicholas
I don't know what's on after Sweet Liberty
But sometimes we get into a conversation
And to have to wait for another week
Oh yeah
To continue it is just
It's such an interruption
And I was thinking of talking to Nicholas
To see if possibly
We would be able to do two hours on a Wednesday night
Oh yeah
Yeah
So
Yeah, you sort of get rolling in there
I know it
And then we have to wait a whole week to pick it up
Well, we'll be back to see you next Wednesday night
And you might want to go over to Alan's red site
I haven't got to be busy yet
But he says it's different than anything he's done
And I am very impatient and can't wait to get it
So you might want to order this
And see what it's all about
Alan, thanks for being here tonight again
And good night
Hope to see you next Wednesday
Well, I say this to the militias and all others who believe
That the greatest threat to freedom comes from the government
If you appropriate our sacred symbols
For paranoid purposes
And compare yourselves to colonial militias
Who fought for the democracy you now rail against
You are wrong
How dare you call yourselves patriots and heroes
If you say the government is in a conspiracy
To take your freedom away
You are just...

Roll away the dawn, roll away the dawn, and let me see the light of the free.
Has anything changed out? Sweet liberty, sweet liberty is in our hands.
It's part of the plan, or is it a state of mind? Never forget it!
You're listening to Jackie Petru and Sweet Liberty.
And now, here's your host, Jackie Petru.
Good evening, ladies and gentlemen. Thank you for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty.
Today is Wednesday, and it is the 16th of August in the year 2006.
And I hope you're having a nice week.
I want to start here with our spiritual message. I think I did this one last week.
And it is a card from the quote, the box that I have of quotes from A Course in Miracles.
It says, Your Holiness, reverses all the laws of the world. It is beyond every restriction of time, space, distance, and limits of any kind.
Your Holiness, reverses all the laws of the world. It is beyond every restriction of time, space, distance, and limits of any kind.
Alan, what is with us again this evening? And Alan, it's nice to have you back.
Yeah, it's a pleasure to be back.
Yeah. You've been a busy guy.
Yeah, very busy.
Uh-huh.
I'm just getting the wood in now, as I say, for this winter.
And going at it, cutting, cutting, cutting.
How many cords do you need?
Oh, I don't count cords, but it's the good piles.
Oh, piles.
Yeah, just a couple of little hills will do me.
Okay.
And again, it depends on how hard the winter is.
Yeah, and how long it lasts, and how your cutting weather is.
That's right.
Yeah. Well, you got it in last year, didn't you, Alan?
Well, in last year, and it's also the... Well, it's a lot of bears around now, so they're...
If you saw dodge the bears, find you they dodge you, too.
Do they?
Yeah, if they see you coming, they'll get out of your way.
Yeah.
So, you haven't run into any that have shown any signs of aggressiveness?
Or, like, ladies?
Sometimes you'll get occasional one like today, with the thicker head up in the long grass.
And he had to, from year to year, he was about a foot and a half.
Wow.
And big shoulders on him.
And what do you do? Do you just kind of...
How do you just dance, Bill?
Okay.
Hopefully, he'll amber off.
And if he doesn't, do you keep standing there?
Yeah, you don't want to run.
I wouldn't think so.
Yeah, you don't run.
And generally, the bears generally won't get out your way.
That's only danger if there's cubs around.
That's when the danger time ends.
That would be springtime, wouldn't it?

Yeah, but some cubs will hang around their mums for a year or more.

Okay.

Well, you and I wouldn't call them cubs at that size, but they're...

But it's their mother's baby.

That's right.

Uh-huh.

And Mummy there doesn't want any excuses.

Uh-huh.

And you don't try and pat them like the television's trained people to do, you know.

The city folk think they're cute and cuddly because they've watched all the nature programs.

You leave them to their world and they'll leave you to yours.

Uh-huh.

And you get on just fine.

So, they're eating the blueberries right now?

Yeah.

They're devouring them.

You wouldn't believe how many berries these guys can eat.

Did you get some?

No, I've got some, yeah.

I've got some berries.

It was a good year for that because they gave us a lot of rain this year.

Yep.

Nice, big, fat, sweet berries, aren't they?

Oh, there's dex of them.

Yeah.

Blueberries and the raspberries were good too.

Oh.

And there was even some of the wild strawberries coming out big time too because of last year.

So, now it's the last of the blueberry season.

Yeah.

So, they passed my house to get to the train tracks because it grows great along the train tracks for some reason.

The berries too.

Yeah, so these blueberries are good ones.

It must be.

I think blueberries like an acidic soil.

You've either got a hankering for traveling.

Yeah, right.

Yeah.

But at least Germany are produced along the real road track.

That's cool.

Yeah.

So, when I go out at night, I just hit the flashlight and make sure they make a noise and they know you're coming and they get your way.

They're not, they're not nocturnal animals, aren't they, Alan?

Oh, they can wander at night.

Yeah, they'll come in at night too.

Generally, they won't hang around the house unless they smell a garbage or something from the city's barbecuing.

Mm-hmm.

Yeah.

Yeah.

Oh, they'll come.

At least they smell a barbecue.

They'll come for miles.

They're scented with eight times better than a dog.

Oh, wow.

Yeah.

They don't seem too great though.

I didn't know that.

They're scented that much more sensitive.

Mm-hmm.

Yeah.

That's why they get attracted to garbage sites and garbage outside homes or whatever.

Mm-hmm.

Well, what's on the agenda tonight?

What's on your mind besides bears and cutting wood?

Besides bears and cutting wood, well, I'd always like to talk to the ethnic groups that themselves in trouble at the wrong time, or I should say the right time according to the agenda, and speak to the young people, especially the young males, because they're always, you know, males are young and stupid, but we're very stupid when we're young.

And they've got to realize that there are agencies setting them up that have been provocateur into situations they probably would never get into, because they're given leaders by intelligence agencies, generally off their own race and creed and all the rest of it.

And they're following them and they're getting themselves in trouble in Britain and across the world.

And they've even done programs on the BBC where the internet is being used by the intelligence agencies to get these young guys into it, so they'll get themselves in trouble.

The intelligence agencies got to find somebody creating terror, or all the types, there's just a lot of crying wolf.

So they create this situation, then they point to these young guys and say, look, we're told you so, these terrorists are everywhere.

And meanwhile, there'd be no terror at all if they'd left them alone.

There'd be some young guys just spouting off, you know.

So they're being set up, and I hope they really understand that.

This is an ancient technique that's been used over and over.

They give you the leaders, you'll follow them, you'll end up in entrapment, and then they'll claim that you're terrorists.

Don't follow the big boys, even though they seem to be respected within your own race and creed and religion.

When you're saying the big boys, you're saying...

The good speakers, the ones that are from your own people, you might say, that appear to be the intellectuals, have all the answers, they know what's going on to create the hype to get you to follow, and the next thing you know, you're in trouble.

Are you talking about talking them into getting involved in policing and this type of thing out?

Oh, no, I'm talking about the actual terrorist act.

Oh, these things are found, for instance, in London and even in Canada.

Really, we probably have come to nothing if the intelligence agencies hadn't encouraged Muslim guys to start chatting on the internet about doing something about what's happening. Because then the same agencies supplied these young guys with the leaders, you know, and then supplied them with all the equipment to get themselves in trouble, then they get arrested for it.

They're being set up another way.

And this is a typical provocateur ship that goes on all the time.

And the intelligence agencies have recruited guys who are Sikhs, Hindu, Muslim.

Every faction, you can imagine, it was the intelligence agencies, basically, that set up all the white racist groups in the U.S.

And I think one of our earlier programs, we talked about that when the BBC years ago, back in the 70s, there was a documentary on one of the southern U.S. states.

And it's a whole other program about supposed white racist groups.

And it could be one thing.

When you say white racist, are you calling, like, the white separatists or white, what do they call it, identity?

They call them neo-Nazis.

Okay.

And they even showed you the inside of this hall where they met.

And there's maybe 150 of them there.

Then about eight different U.S. agencies waited at the same time.

And by the end of the night, everybody got away because everybody in it was one of their boys, except for three people who just walked in.

Oh, my gosh.

The whole group.

It's incredible.

There's so many overlapping agencies.

It's entrapment.

It's entrapment, though, Alan.

Pardon?

It is entrapment.

Oh, it's entrapment.

But there'd be none of these groups to begin with if the fed hadn't created them.

It was so starting to see all these guys gradually filtering away into the night after showing their ID, except for three guys that walked in off the street.

Everybody else was an agent from one department or another.

So this is the oldest dodge in the book since it gave us the leaders to follow.

And the innocent, the ones, the naive, end up kind.

You know, that happened to the son of a friend of mine.

And I think it was basically what Wokey and his wife up, because when he told me about it, he said everything that I had ever talked to them about they could see now was the truth.

And he said they'll hear something on the news and look at each other and suddenly realize the lies.

But his son and a friend of his, they were out of work looking for work.

And an agent, a narc, became friendly with them.

And he started encouraging them to set up a meth lab.

And both of them kept saying, uh-uh, they wanted nothing to do with it.

He said, well, I can get you the stuff.

And as it turned out, my friends, his body was the one that set up the meth lab in his apartment.

But he didn't really set it up.

It was the narc.

The narc did everything.

And then once they got it set up, they got arrested.

And they both went to prison.

Eric went to prison, I'm thinking it was maybe two or three years as an accessory.

These were young college age boys.

Yeah.

And the whole saying, not either one of them would have ever had a thought in their mind to do that, Alan.

That's right.

And that's pretty typical.

That's a perfect example, isn't it?

Oh, absolutely.

Absolutely.

And Tratman's the oldest trick in the book.

He creates a situation, bring in the naive, and set them up in an endpoint loop, see?
And that's how it's done.
And they're finding this now with scouring the internet.
All these agencies looking for young guys who are just beeping off.
And then supplying them with leaders that come into their sights without chatting to Tratman.
Yeah.
Seemed to be one of their own, you see?
Uh-huh.
And they want to then apply them with the materials to get any trouble.
And then they'll arrest them for it.
And see, there's terrorism everywhere.
Yeah.
And all this farce that had gone on at the airport with the fluid bomb, you know, her baby's milk, everything was getting put, plenty of hampers, mouthwash, everything.
It's such an incredible farce.
And the public stand up with it.
They put up with the humiliation, this training technique of being humiliated.
And they're being trained to be humiliated.
And that's the exact response they want from the public during any tyranny today or thousands of years ago.
It's always the same technique this shows.
And the more humiliation you take, the more beaten down you are,
and you won't believe that one day you'll be made to walk stark naked past people and paraded as they laugh at you.
And the public will fight a sheet over you or something to continue your flight if you're so stupid as to keep going.
But that will come, because these are status and charge of it.
Yes, they are, I'm saying.
Yeah.
One time, you said...
What you were saying about your granddaughter going back home.
Yeah, with their shoes.
Would you tell them what happened?
Well, everybody had their shoes off.
I took them to the gate.
At the airport?
Yeah, at the airport, right.
And there was a huge snake-long line to get through security years,
but had to be there two hours early for the flight.
But I saw people walking around in their stocking feet.
And when we guys...
I mentioned it and they said, oh yeah, and I was okay because I had a pair of thong sandals on.
The girls were wearing flip-flops.
Brandon had to take his shoes off.
But men in business suits, it didn't matter.
They take the shoes off, put them in the basket, and then the basket gets run through the line.
And as a matter of fact, on that trip, they pulled Ashi's purse out and took it over to the side.
I was already true.
I had to get a security pad.
And Ashi was so old?
Seventeen.
Teenager and, you know, her young sister and brother were with them.
I wasn't even standing there with them because I went through a few people I had because I had a security pad.
So I got on the other side of the security thing there and was watching.
And the next thing, you know, he had her purse and he took it over to the side by a wall.
And I walked over there and I was watching him.
I asked him, is there something wrong?

And he said, well, it just looked different.

He went through her purse.

And I mean, he took every, and it was, you know, young girl's purse as Alan.

He opened up her makeup bag.

He opened up the little compact things.

He opened up lipstick tubes.

He went to that purse with the fine tooth comb.

And I guess it took a good close to maybe eight, ten minutes or so.

And then he got done and he stuffed everything back in.

I have a nice flight.

Yeah.

And I did get an email about this afterwards.

I was shocked.

The thing is, there wasn't one person complaining.

They just took it in their stride.

And you'll find less with the young because they've been trained in advance in their school searches.

Yeah.

Coming in and out of school, you think it's normal.

That's how this all ties together.

How they worked so far ahead for what to come.

Well, Alan.

And they always trained the youth.

Well, it wasn't just youth.

They were the only really young people there at the time we were there.

Yeah.

These were adults.

And it doesn't matter what their age was.

It doesn't matter whether they were dressed in a suit or a pair of jeans or a skirt, a dress.

Yeah.

Their shoes came off and they went into the basket and went through the thing.

Yeah.

So it isn't just the youth.

In fact, my children are very aware, you know, what's going on.

But you stop and think about it.

I thought, you know, the pathetic thing is there's not one person I heard complaining.

But Alan, if you did complain, they'd probably take you in a room and give you a cavity search.

Oh, I'm sure.

I mean, they would.

Yeah.

It totally would subdue a person because, you know, a lot of us have heard nightmare stories.

I remember reading one about a year or so ago.

A young 15-year-old girl who had gone to a special Olympics and she had participated.

She had a wooden leg and they made her sit down right there in front of everybody and take her wooden leg off, Alan.

Yeah.

Now, do you know what that must do to a young 15-year-old girl to go through it?

That's meant to do that.

Yes.

The more you're humiliated and then you accept it and if that rage is up inside you because you feel helpless, it puts you to another level of helplessness.

And this is a standard technique.

You see, Britain, they were the first country to use a concentration camp.

And they used them in the Boer War with the Dutch settlers in Africa.

Oh, nice.

And they found that they used the same techniques that eventually Hitler was accused of using.

They eventually stopped you to break the will, to break the people by humiliation and making them do a humiliating thing, walking naked, all this kind of thing.

Cavities, churches, blah, blah, blah.

It's all old stuff and it's a sign of breaking down the human spirit.

Yeah.

When were the Boer Wars?

Oh, that was really started in the 1900s because...

In the what?

I'm sorry.

The people of Rosary were the guy who initiated the Boer Wars.

On behalf of Britain, he wasn't acting independently.

And that went on into the early 1900s.

And then it ended before the World War I.

You know, we were talking one night on the air about what's happening over in South Africa with the white.

And I made a statement and I said, I find it difficult to feel compassion for them because it isn't their country anyway.

I mean, they went over there and they took, you know, the blacks, the Africans for slaves.

And I got an email from the guy and he said, I think he might have said shame on me or whatever.

But and then he said, is it any worse what they did over there than what Americans did to the natives here?

Yeah.

The Indians, the American Indians.

And then he named a few.

And I said, I agreed totally.

Just the whole thing is outrageous.

I watched a movie at the urging of a friend, the movie on Geronimo.

And I don't know how close to true it was.

But there's, it sounded, it looked to me like they were being pretty truthful with it.

It was the promises that were made to these people.

You know, come on over here and give yourself up and we'll let you go over.

And then once they got on the reservations, then all the rules and regulations were laid down.

And they weren't allowed to leave without special permission.

And according to this movie, Geronimo, because he had gone on the war path, evidently, he wasn't going to give up.

But of course, their ranks were getting smaller and smaller because as they got killed off, there weren't any children coming up.

And finally he gave himself up.

And the man that talked him into it, he said he would have to go to Florida for two years, but he could take his family.

And they said that he spent 20 years the rest of his life in prison, 20 years in a Florida prison.

So the inhumanity to man, yeah, it is.

And basically it was the whites.

It was the whites that went over to Africa and took the land and called the fairs.

They were the whites that came here from Europe and said we've got to get rid of these Indians and so kill them all off.

There's more than just the whites.

What it is is an entire...

It's what's behind it, Alan.

It's a system.

Yeah.

It's a system based on a funny thing, a strange thing, unnatural thing called money, which were taught rules are life.

And everyone runs after it and then you're willing to do someone else and to get more of it.

And that's the whole key to this money and profit business.

Well, and then they get these military leaders that are...

What are they?

What was that ATF agent that was videotaped during the Waco Holocaust?

I'm a lean, mean killing machine.

Oh, yeah.

Pwned to kill, he said.

And when you put people like that in charge that have no compassion, they slaughter for the fun of killing.

What is a psychopath?

Did they do recruits on their tests to find the psychopath in the military and in the special forces?

Psychological tests, which are pretty well infallible so they know what they're looking for.

And every henchman in history has always recruited a psychopath to do his dirty work.

I know and I suppose the way I speak, I sound like I'm not white myself, which is, of course, I am from French, Irish, Scotch, Dutch, whatever.

A bunch of them, but I hear people saying, well, you know, the white race is superior because of their IQ and because they're hard workers.

A lot of reasons, but when people can be made or cajoled or blackmailed or whatever, bribed into slaughtering other people, Alan, I see nothing superior about that.

No, there's a defect you see running through human nature.

There's no doubt there is a defect here.

And one time these defective ones were killed off by tribes.

They killed them off.

Yes, they did, didn't they?

Yes, they did.

And that was the beauty of a no-money type system and living in tribes.

She didn't have an army to come down on you and make you all do the same thing.

But the people themselves saw a deviant in their midst, an egotism, very quickly.

Money is the first deviant creation, and from money came a whole structure of greed.

And based on fear too, they always keep the bulk of the populace and fear of poverty through this money system.

And when you have a fear of poverty, you get an exaggerated need for more and more money to secure the more you have.

And this is an old trick.

So deviancy can create another deviancy of the opposite extreme for a fear of poverty that will create tremendous greed which will kill others in order to get wealth.

In other words, you're saying it isn't always the greed just to have more and more, but behind that is the fear of being impoverished.

Absolutely.

That's where it runs on.

It counts on that site.

Your basic needs are food, shelter, clothing, water, warmth, that kind of stuff.

And this structure, this scientific structure, which was known in ancient times, knew all of this stuff and developed over thousands of years into very fine art.

And that's why economy is always like a big roulette wheel to the majority of the people.

The animals earn the market.

That's why it's called the market.

The stock market.

Stock market used to mean your animals.

Oh, stock, the stock age.

And so they all play on this big roulette wheel, and it's rigged up, and they don't know it.

And it's to tell you, oh gee, your pensions, everything's riding on this big hit-or-miss deal, so everyone's sitting biting their nails all the time.

You're not allowed to relax.

It keeps you on edge, and that's meant to do so.

It's a giant con game.

Always was a giant con game.

But it's based on the fear of poverty, with a supposing exaggerated need, a psychotic need, to overcome that by a community massive wealth, as anybody can expect.

It's unnatural.

You've said before, more than once, the ones behind death.

You've said, I don't think they're human.

But technically they're not, because if you don't have that part of the brain, I don't think they have it.

I think it's been bred out of them.

Just as you can breed traits into a person or an animal, you can also breed certain traits out of them.

And since they were selected for certain abilities, and coldness, and ruthlessness, these leaders are basically psychopaths themselves.

But they don't have that part of the brain left that gives compassion and empathy.

They are the destroyers.

And their system will destroy everything it touches.

So are you saying then, the possibility is that each and every one of us have some of those genes, and then it's choices we make, whether we succumb, or whether we don't?

Yeah, if we have a full and packed brain and mind, then we do have choices, absolutely.

Whereas they themselves, being deviant, and bred with deviants forever and ever, they themselves don't have.

They're more like creatures of instincts, more like insects, you might say, than humans.

They have no, they don't sit and ponder over some skin that's going to kill thousands or millions of people.

They don't worry about, they can sleep well at night when you start wars and bomb people from the air, and slaughter whole nations.

They just sleep very well. They don't need tranquilizers.

So that, yeah, technically they're not human.

Think they're DNA and sun tamper twists?

A long time ago, maybe?

Primarily, Plato said it all in the Republic, he said we can literally breed and trade.

If you want a domestic dog, you can breed, trade some.

Yeah, yeah, yeah.

In other words, if you have a dog that has aggressive tendencies, you don't breed it with another dog that has aggressive tendencies.

And I can very well relate to that one. We had great genes.

And to find out the background of the blue we had, that was showing aggressive tendencies, and it was in a fire, and it ran fire.

Sometimes our dot com server goes down, so don't forget, we have a backup, firstamendmentradio.net.

And you'll receive an MP3CD weekly of all of our programs.

As a bonus, we'll send you a password for our audio archives online.

That's a \$15 value.

Or you may request any month of any program on one MP3CD for a minimum donation of only \$25.

Or any single program on tape, MP3CD, or CD for only \$15.

And they do all of this online at firstamendmentradio.com.

Just follow the instructions to make a donation or subscribe.

You may also adopt an hour of your favorite program.

Please don't forget that most of the programs on firstamendmentradio.com are listener supported.

Don't do internet, then call 559-781-3773 and we'll be honored to help you.

Thank you from all of us here at firstamendmentradio.com.

If you read the history books, the most often asked questions of Southerners was this.

Why did you fight?

And the most often given answer is because you're here.

In other words, the South did not invade the North, the North invaded the South.

Was it the Civil War or War of Federal Aggression?

John Weaver sets the record straight in this DVD series on the Civil War from the old past Christian History Conference.

Was there a war to set the slaves free or was it a war to enslave us all?

Get this DVD and judge for yourself.

War of Federal Aggression.

Get this DVD presentation for a donation of \$25 from firstamendmentradio.com.

Order online today at firstamendmentradio.com.

Call 559-781-3773.

The truth seems strange only because we've been indoctrinated with a fiction.

War of Federal Aggression.

Get it today.

We believe in providing a quality product, quality service and most importantly competitive pricing.

We provide all forms of precious metals including American gold, silver, platinum and rare investment and circulated coins.

Silver bars, rounds and 90% silver bags are on hand for the silver investor.

Gold self-directed IRAs are available.

Call Discount Gold and Silver Trading at 1-800-375-4188.

Call Discount Gold and Silver Trading at 1-800-375-4188.

Toll Free, that's 1-800-375-4188.

Alright, I guess we're back here.

Folks, I want to remind you again at the beginning of the break.

The website, WFAR's website, has been down a few times.

And what Nicholas did is remind you that there's another way to get in.

And it would be good if you're not going to remember it, write it down.

If you go to WFAR to hear the broadcast and you can't do it, try going to firstamendmentradio.net.

Then I understand that sort of a backdoor into it because I know that it has happened on a few occasions.

Hasn't it, Alan?

Yes, it has.

They were down the same night.

Our website was out three weeks ago when I couldn't get on the air because my long distance was out and it was back after the broadcast was over.

Our website was down and so was First Amendment Radio down.

And you did the broadcast that night and I don't know if I've announced this,

but folks, if you weren't able to get in, I heard from a couple of people that had a link and were able to get in.

But Alan has that broadcast on his website at cuttingthroughthematrix.com.

I liked your new little local thing up at the top of the site, Alan.

Oh, yeah.

That's pretty cool.

And I'm seeing the burst off on your DVD.

Yeah.

And Alan's giving a karate chop to the capstone of the Great Pyramid.

That's good.

One in the eye.

Right in the eye.

That's cool.

I should tell the people that the DVD is out now.

Well, you should go right ahead and do that.

Yeah.

The details are up on the website.

It's worth getting.

It's different than anything else out there.

And I go into some of the history, some of the occult, some of the esoteric meaning.

I mixed it with some music, a lot of visualization there to keep you occupied, a bit of humor at the same time.

And yeah, you'll really enjoy it.

I've learned a lot too.

Now, this one...

You've gotten a lot of them in there that are downloadable free.

But this is one that they will purchase.

That's right.

Okay.

What is the cost on that, Alan?

I think it's up for 35, I think.

Okay.

Yeah.

And that's a two hour?
That's two hours.
And it truly is just packed.
It'll keep you going.
You won't fall asleep with this one.
Oh, cool.
That sounds neat.
You spent a long time putting that together, didn't you?
Yeah, yeah.
I had to be just right.
So, as best as I could do, and Jason could do with what we had, the program.
And yeah, it should be really, really pretty good.
Well, as soon as I get a copy.
Yeah, well, it should arrive this week.
Oh, goodie.
Did you mail me one?
Yeah.
Oh, thank you.
It all depends.
This is the thing with the mail, because you know all this holla-balloo that...
I mean, the U.S. is going overboard checking everything.
And all these characters that spend their days looking through parcels and packages and letters are given quotas to fill out.
And so some get through without a problem.
It just depends on your luck.
Other ones are held up in a backlog until they look at everything or watch the videos, I suppose.
That's like the...
Oh, wouldn't that be nice?
Oh, I'm sure.
Your hope that that's happening, Alan.
Yeah.
So yeah, I can either get there within a week or it can take two, sometimes three weeks some have taken.
So it's all part of luck right now.
And even the air mail is going the same speed.
And that's what the main headquarters for Canada Post told me, that whereas air mail overland really doesn't make any difference right now.
They're just in two to three weeks.
So if people are going to mail you and they're in a hurry, they may as well...
Well, I won't get the mail coming from the U.S. fast.
Oh, okay.
Six days, seven days.
But it's getting stuff back into the U.S.
On the U.S. side, you see U.S. customs that are doing all this.
So, you know...
Well, I also discovered, and I don't know when this started.
Because I know when Chuck was here, you know, we went over to Canada with the children and over to the falls and had no trouble getting in and out.
And now, I guess you can get into Canada without a birth certificate.
Of course, you have to show ID.
But I'm told that you have to have a birth certificate to get back into the U.S. from Canada.
And Derek had told me that when he and his family were going to the falls.
And I said, oh, Derek, Darren, I don't...

Did I say, Derek?
Darren, our webmaster.
I said, I don't think so.
He said, yes, because I've read it.
And my sister's coming.
And they'll be coming through Canada because it's closer.
And that's what she found out.
She had to have a...
She had to have a birth certificate to get back into the States.
You know, to certify that you were born.
Yeah.
And people think they're free.
And these are certificates to certify that you were born by disorder.
I thought your mom would have known.
Yeah.
But that's how farcical all of this is, isn't it?
Well, it's farcical.
And it's insane.
You mentioned the situation over there in London.
And I don't know.
I just believe that there are many, many people, maybe not enough yet.
But I think that the numbers are growing that hear that and say that's the farce.
That's the setup.
It's the hope.
That's right.
And over here in the States, they're saying, oh, well, we have to take this because it could be explosive.
And they've got a big trash can.
And they're opening up water bottles and baby bottles.
And you name it.
And they're pouring it all in together.
Like they're really afraid.
And I did read a letter that somebody wrote to the security, whatever it was, agency that's in charge of this.
And they wanted to know what gives.
You're taking it away.
They're taking it away from us and putting it in their own bags.
Yeah.
And that shampoo and anything, evidently, that's even slightly liquid.
Liquid makeup.
Right.
You were just not safe with all this stuff, you see.
Right.
And you know, I don't ever watched 1984, the British version, with Richard Burton.
Were there, was there more than one version?
There was an American version, which was almost futuristic sci-fi in the 1950s.
Okay.
It was terrible.
I think I saw that one.
That one was right on where my Winston gets caught and arrested and taken to the Ministry of Love.
That's where they torture you.
The Ministry of Love, yes.
And he put him in a cell and his next door neighbor's there.
And his next door neighbor says, stay away Winston, stay away.
I'm a thought criminal.
Don't come near me.

I'm a thought criminal.

I didn't know myself and my daughter told me.

That's right.

That was in the book, wasn't it?

And you see, that's where they're bringing us until we're not sure of ourselves.

And the American Psychological Association is all part of this.

They've been turning out books for years saying, you know, no one can be trusted because we're all prone to do irrational things.

So we're all potentially criminologists, you see.

And that's what that puts me in mind of when they start to talk about mandatory psychological testing for everybody.

This is all part of the 1984 structure that Orville warned us about.

And he showed us what they would do if we'd let them.

And you see it happening now.

Now the next thing you're going to hear is, you know, there's a science program on television.

And I said, you know, you can take your ear wax and some mucus from your nose and go to the washroom and mix it with some urine.

And you have an explosive there.

You know, so you're a walking chemical factory of exploits.

So we can't trust you at all.

And we'll all sit there if an expert tells us and nod our heads and say, you know, he's right.

That's what they'll do to us if we let them.

If we let them.

Yeah.

We've got to stop disbelieving, you know, suspending our disbelief and start saying and laughing at them instead.

We've got to start doing this.

We've got to start doing it now before it becomes a habit.

And we're all used to going, scraping and stripping and having body cavity searches.

We've got to stop it now.

And do you think it bothers them if we laugh at them?

Pardon?

Do you think it bothers them if we laugh at them?

Oh, absolutely.

Good.

Oh, it bothers them.

Oh, we should remember that.

If you control freaking, you laugh at a control freak or a schoolyard bully.

And that makes them worse, you know.

And when they get worse, they do the stupidest things which make you laugh even louder, and lets other people see how stupid they are.

Yeah.

See, the bully mentality will not stop until you stop it.

You have to stop it for them.

That's right.

There's no end to the sadism that they will produce if you just keep taking it.

When we talked on the phone a few days ago, I know that a lot of times the conversations that we have, even though we're talking truth, it can be very depressing.

And one of the things you said, I wanted our listeners to hear this because it's wonderful.

To hear you say it, I know it so, but you said this is not a lost cause.

No.

There are people waking up, and more and more people are waking up.

Yeah.

And then we come into the second reality.

Because the first one is just understanding what's happening now.

Then you realize the second reality is that you question everything you've taken as normal

and start re-questioning that.
And I mean everything.
Re-evaluating everything.
And that's when you get another shock.
You realize that everything in your system was given to you.
The culture was created.
Everybody's culture has been, except maybe the last remnants of the dying people in Africa.
Every culture was given to us.
Again, Plato wrote about it in the Republic.
And he was taught by the Egyptian Empire, which ran the ancient world for 5,000 years.
So this is old science that's still being used today.
And you have to re-evaluate everything.
You can't get back something that was never used.
That never was.
A mutual friend of ours from Colorado.
I was talking with him this afternoon.
And we got talking on the Constitution.
And I told him about our conversation.
Excuse me when you were first down with us.
And how ticked off.
I got so ticked off I quit asking you to come on for a while.
But I was kind of ticked off because you wouldn't say what you said to me on the telephone actually.
But the whole point is, I told him, I said I was like Noah Webster.
I would have fought to preserve that Constitution with my dying breath.
And then he was talking about James Madison.
And having read the Federalist papers that he felt that James Madison was really in their fighting for right.
And I said, well, the Constitution itself was treason.
You know, the Continental Congress had no power.
And the state, under the Articles of Confederation,
the US Congress, or the Continental Congress literally had to ask the state's permission to do just about anything.
And he said, yeah, but they had to do, the big thing they had to do was stop the trade wars between the states.
And I said, you know, I saw a video.
And the video, by the way, was put out by a Mormon group.
But that's when I was so in love with the country and the flag and what it meant to me.
And I thought it was a really beautiful video.
But now I see, and they literally showed, you know, it was like a documentary drama, docudrama.
And they literally showed the fight, the shooting between people, between the states over trade issues.
And I thought, well, geez, that's a really great reason why we had to have a central government, you know.
And this is what I told him when we talked.
I said, I see that those trade wars were promulgated.
They were orchestrated to convince the people that they needed to do something different with, you know, the form of government.
And Madison came in with that document ready to go.
He was part of the program.
And he's not ready to let go of that yet.
And I see myself there, Alan.
But I told him, I said, you know, you look at things and you look at things so totally different, much more clearly.
From knowing you, Alan, and from learning what we've learned, everything you see, you can see behind the scenes.
You can just see behind the scenes.
And I was telling him about Ralph Borgia's casebook, the Constitution that never was.
He says, oh, yeah, you know, and he kind of was like me.
I wouldn't even look at the book when it was given to me because I said, oh, this is just another book to try to rip our Constitution apart.
And then when you find out that our framers did frame us and that that whole thing was the setup and everything

leading up to it was the setup.

But that's hard to take.

I mean, if you're an American, Alan, that Constitution, that boy, that's your protection against everything.

I know.

Excuse me.

Again, it's tribal instincts, which they understand.

Every culture is given a foundation myth, and that's what it's called in sociology, at a higher level, foundation myth.

Same with religions, et cetera.

And that becomes your culture.

And it's instilled in you, your parents.

But once you get one generation believing it, that the children born into it think it's quite natural.

It must be true.

And I was done with repetition, repetition, repetition.

But there's no doubt about it.

To me, the United States was set up to do exactly what it's doing.

You know, Alan, it looks so clear to me now.

When you said it, I did not disbelieve it.

It just rang too true.

However, after the research that I did, you know, in the writing of the book there and folks, it's Jewish persecution I'm talking about.

Actually, it's really misnamed, but it was going to be an article and turned in.

But in chapters 12 and chapters 18, the questions just came into my mind.

And then I'd pull a book off the shelf and I'd do some searching on the Internet.

Those two chapters just about did me and Alan, because there was nothing left for me to hang on to.

Absolutely nothing left.

And all it really did.

Well, but it was important to me.

It confirmed what you said back there eight years ago, Alan.

It's been a long time, eight years.

Yeah, they needed a champion that would take over and bring in the new world order for the elite.

No one trusted the elite of Europe because they played so many games and caused so many wars over the many centuries.

There wasn't a country in Europe they could entrust to it, the public would believe.

So they wanted a knight in shining armor that appeared brand new and wasn't tainted and they created the United States to do it.

And that's why they gave it to the mortals on the Great Seal, you know.

And that's why they chose the pyramid to do it, announcing the birth of a new world or secular order.

And that's why the Grand Orient sent us the Statue of Liberty.

Yeah.

Sent me all your criminals and just bring them in.

Here my arms are open for you.

Yeah.

And so the multicultural country...

They keep the worst aggressor in the latter part of the 20th century and the main aggressor in the 21st.

Yeah.

So that's what this role was to do, was to bring in, as Daddy Bush said it, you know, a new world order.

It's coming into view.

Yeah, I said it on September the 11th.

Yes.

Thousands of men.

No, in 1991 on September the 11th, he repeated it again.

Yes, 1991.

Yeah.

September, 11, 10 years before.

Yeah.

There was a statement that was made and I did find it on the Internet where it was an anonymous somebody in the Bush administration.

And I know with your memory you would be able to repeat this when they said we are now an empire.

Mm-hmm.

Would you share that again with our listeners?

Yeah, that was nothing though.

I grew up in the Baltimore paper.

Uh-huh.

But it was not a whole bunch of them.

It was in a bunch of them.

It was called the advisor of the Bush bunch, the wild bunch, I guess we can call them.

The axis of evil.

Yeah.

The evil axis.

Yeah.

And he said, we are an empire now.

He said, and we'll give you your reality.

And he said, when you're trying to catch up and figure out what that is, we'll give you another reality.

Because we are an empire now and that's just the way it is.

Yeah.

Yeah.

We give you your reality.

Uh-huh.

Yeah.

And he's right because they dish out to the big media what the big media repeats to us.

Now in old days, it's not so long ago that was called straight propaganda.

And that was taught to universities that all news is propaganda.

Yeah.

And that isn't taught anymore to the general public.

But it is still taught to the top of leaders.

And they're off screen.

And they lose, they're born into this world.

Uh-huh.

And not lose their minds.

They've never had their own minds, have they Alan?

No, they've never had, they believe, truly, that they are the epitome of evolution.

You know, the height of evolution.

Well, they're born into it.

Yeah.

And they believe it, though.

They hear it going out.

Well, sure.

But it's like people, you know, when you're born into a particular religion.

Yeah.

It's like it's in your cells, Alan.

Oh, yeah.

And these guys, too, are the umpteenth offspring of the inbred offspring.

Right.

They don't have any compassion for those little people, the commoners below them.

Right.

And the commoners breed because they pick their own partners generally because they're young and hormonally driven.

Um, that's the reality of life.

It's another thing that has to be faced, you know.
So many things have to be faced to break through into a reality.
Um, the fact that we do have drives, and these drives as well are guided by the ones that have taught to create cultures.
But the fact is, um, they lead themselves to nothing for the common people.
Nothing at all, especially.
Well, you know what?
I suppose there are some breakaways.
I suppose there are some.
They are.
They don't last long.
No.
They have accidents.
Or get sent, you know, to Africa or something.
Um, but, um, you were describing to me one time how they're raised, Alan, and any, any compassion that a natural person would feel is erased out of them by the way they're treated as they're being raised.
And you remember, you were talking about how the boys, you know, they're sent off to the private school.
That's right.
The school masters are homosexuals.
Uh-huh.
The boys have to take their pants down to have their butts whacked with the board.
Yeah.
And before you know it, they're being stimulated by violence.
Yeah, it's not only that.
I mean, it's definitely even before school because they're brought up with a nanny.
Uh-huh.
And the mother has minimal contact with her children.
And the whole idea supposedly is to make them have a stiff upper lip and get serious and be a man, you see, and all that kind of stuff.
But the point that they're doing is making sure there's no compassion in there.
And like everything that's deprived, you get an exaggerate need for it in a sense.
And so they go into military or, or they want to.
That's why the main, uh, um, figures down through history, uh, they create empires.
But the big war makers were primarily homosexual.
Yes.
And they were probably sexually abused as children.
Maybe right, right from infancy.
Yeah, that's true.
And even to prove it, you know, when you went to Oxford or Cambridge, uh, as a newcomer, a new fellow, you'd be assigned to a senior pupil and you would be as basically a servant.
And you were called.
And still is called that a fight.
That was the term that was given to you.
That's what they called him a fag?
You're a fag, yeah.
Yeah.
Well, it's gay now.
Mm-hmm.
And you know what?
I've, I've, you know how you talk to us so much about the words and the meanings of words?
Yeah.
This was something, uh, I wanted to share with our listeners.

And maybe the next time we could talk about this, the alphabet, the, the, the, where the alphabet came from even now.
Oh, yeah.

Do you, is there a history?

Yeah, there's a history.

Although it's a murky one because then very good reasons for being murky because it's, it's also a coding.

I mean the whole language we have is a code actually.

Uh-huh.

It has inner meaning.

Uh, it's numerical as well.

The Chaldeans had supposedly one of the first linguistic and numerical codes built into the language.

And it's never been any different when you go back through them all.

Even today it is marvellous language you pick.

There's coded, the same coding as in this.

Yes.

And, um, the book that I'm, had read about this, they also talked about the actual, uh, energy of a word.

And at the end of this paragraph, the author said, um, he said, for instance, we cannot talk peace into existence using the words of war.

And neither can we elicit love from another using the terms of threats.

But he, he sends a few paragraphs discussing the, the, the energy of the words and how we've lost, how we've lost our ability to communicate on more than just the spoken level.

And even the spoken level has been minimized.

It's called linguistic minimum.

Right.

As it takes more and more words out of the dictionary, it's almost there.

You can't express yourself.

You can't express yourself.

Well, can we talk about this next time?

Sure.

I'd like to, folks, we're out of our hour here, and we'll be back with you next Wednesday night.

Thank you very much for being here.

Remember to tune in Monday and Tuesday, 9 p.m. Eastern for here and week.

Good night, folks.

Night.

Good evening, ladies and gentlemen. Thank you for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. It is Wednesday. It's a rainy Wednesday here, and it was a rainy Tuesday and Monday and Sunday and Saturday, and I guess we've had about maybe five hours of sunshine in the past week, if that, yet it's been a lovely day because my sister's here with me now.

My sister was living in Michigan. She lost her husband almost ten years ago, and we decided it was really silly for us spending all the time we did on the telephone when we both could be together.

So this got in last Saturday, and we've almost got her settled already.

So the rainy days have meant nothing. They were just rainy days, and inside the sun has just been shining, and it's been wonderful. And my sister's listening to this broadcast tonight, so I love you.

I'm so glad you're here. Okay, so with that said, let me share our spiritual message with you, ladies and gentlemen. I did this some time ago. This is from A Course in Miracles. It's from the workbook on page 58.

It says that your holiness reverses all the laws of the world.

It is beyond every restriction of time, space, distance, and limits of any kind.

I think that in my mind what this is doing is just defining or describing the one that we know is Jesus, being in the world but not of the world, and overcoming the world, the physical, while being here in the physical.

I'm going to do that again for you. Just listen to this.

My holiness reverses all the laws of the world. It is beyond every restriction of time, space, distance, and limits of any kind.

And in my mind and in my heart, well, Jesus said in the New Testament, talking to Pontius Pilate, when Pontius Pilate was trying to tripping up, and he asked if he was king, and Jesus said, my kingdom is not of this world. And he said, I have come into this world for one cause, and that is to bear witness unto the truth.

There are many truths that we have been given that are in that Old Testament.

I believe that they've put words in the mouth of Jesus in the writings and the so-called things of Jesus, just to make changes. Maybe one word here and there, maybe a whole bunch of words.

But there is truth there, and I believe that he was a demonstration of who we truly are and what our potential is.

And what I just read to you, that's what it reminds me of.

And our guest this evening, again, is Alan Wadd. Alan, thanks for being here.

It's a pleasure.

Do you have any comments or thoughts about what I was just talking about?

Yeah, my mind tends to flow.

Your mind tends to flow?

No, and then...

That's an understatement, isn't it?

It's just a task.

My mind tends to flow.

It's an ideal that everybody tries to strive for.

But those who know that we try to strive for it use it for their own purposes.

Okay, and would you expand on that because I'm not quite sure?

Well, if you look at all of the various movements of followers, not the leaders, but followers in various groups and NGOs and so on,

they truly do believe they're doing everything for a better world.

They have no one idea.

They have no other nature to try to be good and help and so on.

Okay.

They have no idea that there's very rather opposite people at the top with a different conclusion in mind, but they need the help of the true believers.

And we manifest a world which is never the one we envisage.

When you say they need the help of the true believers, are you talking about a religious belief?

All of that, all of that, even the ones that are involved in all the programs for saving the planet and so on, and who have been brainwashed by all the big nature programs on TV, which is always one-sided propaganda, they really do believe they're trying to make a better world, but they have no idea.

Again, because of their ignorance, they don't search for further truths or agendas.
They don't want to look at the nasty side of off-controlled society.
They would stifle individualism completely.
And all of these groups that they're involved in all emanate back to are from the United Nations.
Well, UN has been charged with all these groups.
And in their, quote, true belief thing, they truly believe that the United Nations is our answer to peace in this world.
Oh, absolutely, absolutely.
But those, again, remember the United Nations has started with bureaucracies that are intergenerational.
And they have their own schools to train their own children, to take over from them.
However, once in a blue moon, when you hear a person at the United Nations speaking,
that isn't the front spokesperson person, the PR person for their department,
once in a while you'll get the real bureaucrat there,
and they don't even talk to you like the public, like the public.
They don't nick it nice and, as we were quoted,
they're pretty direct with their statements of dictatorial language of how the world is going to be.
You mean you're not talking about reports that are fed, that are actually available to the public?
For example, what the heck was it under Clinton for sustainable development, the report on sustainable development?
I got about five. I was able to order those books.
They were free before they quit giving them away.
And their language in those reports is so couched that you have to learn to understand their language,
or somebody reading them, Alan, would think it's all so wonderful.
So they're saying what they mean, and they're absolutely meaning what they say,
but the people don't read it that way.
And it's legalistic language they're using which has gone through the blender to tone it down for the public relations
department,
and that's the ones that they give to the public, the masses, as they say, the finished product.
It sounds nice and icy, but there's different intentions behind it,
because the society of sustainable development, under all the hype of crisis, crisis, crisis,
has got a lot of decent people following this and believing it,
because it's marketed to them by their news and by the television program.
It's marketed constantly, and so there's a one-sided view of everything,
all the other gaps and the other side of the story is never given, so they truly believe it's all for the best.
Yes, an example of that. We discussed this at length.
I'm sweet, Liberty, not you and I, but in the past, there was a thing going around called the 2020 Vision 2020.
I had a lady from Texas on with us who was involved in one of those, what do we call them,
where they're dialoguing the people to consent this.
She said they are so slick, and they talk to these people.
Of course, they've got all the facilitators there, and these are all people in the community,
and they ask them how they want their community to look in 20 years,
and do you want open spaces for your children to run and play, and do you want this,
and everybody's going yes, yes, and so they come up with it, and they put it into resolutions within a county or a
township,
but usually a county, and that's there on the books.
It's on the books, and in 20 years in 2020, they're going to say, here it is, by God, it's a law,
and the people help them do it, not knowing.
Not knowing that the real agenda, and it's a world where the thing, when individualism,
when free will and choice is stifled, strangled actually, that's the end, you see.
That would be the end of living for people who enjoy individuality.
When you cannot make choices for yourself, you're looking at totally controlled the science,
where everything's made for you.
Right, at the end of, maybe we'd still be breathing and moving, but not living.
No creativity at all.
Right, right.
A cradle to grave, that was the old socialist thing.

However, as you've said, that they've never made it, right at the grand finale, you know, they're sent back into their holes, Alan.

Yeah.

And I'm not saying that, that okay, fine, we have nothing to worry about.

You mentioned the missing link last program.

Yes.

And you see, the found the missing link is the bureaucrat.

Oh, okay.

That was a joke.

I thought you were going to give us a synopsis of what you said was not a drive-by question.

Well, that's it, because if you go into these caves, you live in the Column Government building,

and you're trying to get help with some form of censure, you'll see them sort of scurrying alongside the walls, keeping to the walls, like shadows.

And if you ask them for help, they murmur something like, it's not my department, and then they disappear inside doors.

Yeah.

These dark little caves you live in.

And it isn't.

That's the missing link.

Right, and it isn't funny.

That's true.

Yes, I know.

It is true.

Yeah.

And it is true, as you said, that there is no complaint department in this system.

No, it's a gang system.

Yes, and I've said this before on the air, but it's been a long time since we've discussed it here in Pennsylvania talking to a state legislator.

We were talking about the agencies and the bureaucracies created around and, you know, within the agencies.

Yeah.

And he told me, first of all, okay, there are two different conversations with two different people here, but he told me that they began to realize the mistakes they made in the power that they gave to these agencies, the bureaucrats.

But he said we can't, no matter what we do, what we introduce, we can't even get it out of committee to get it changed.

And in another conversation, this was with another reps secretary, it had to do with children family services, Alan.

Oh, yeah.

And they had people calling up, you know, where children family services were harassing and abusing and taking their children under, you know, armed officers, et cetera.

Yeah.

And when the state reps called, what they said simply was this, you created us, you gave us this power, there's nothing you can do about it.

Mm-hmm.

That's what he was told.

Yeah.

And it was the same thing with the other one that you knew.

There was a farmer who sat on the board for something, but with taxes for property taxes, and they were receiving the farms and so on or for closing.

Oh, yeah.

And the answer he gave you?

Well, yeah, that was Walt Barnes, that was our county commissioner, and he is a farmer, has a large farm, and he had returned a call to me.

Apologize that he hadn't returned it sooner, but they were out, what do they call it, when they're seizing homes, they're taking over, you know.

Yes.

Stealing is the word.

Yeah, stealing is the word.

He didn't use the word, and he said it so nonchalantly.

And I said, isn't that a shame, Walt?

He said, what?

What do you mean?

I said, taking people's homes, because they couldn't pay their taxes.

I said, my God, people believe that by working hard and paying off their mortgages, they're going to have security in their elderly years, and because they can't pay \$2,000 taxes, their home is gone.

He says, well, we have to do something, or nobody pay their taxes.

And that was it.

And I thought Walt Barnes was a nice man.

I thought he was.

And maybe there's about him that he showed some decency, but it meant nothing to him.

And you know what?

I think about the fact that what goes around comes around.

It doesn't always happen, maybe, just by time, but it often does, Alan.

I know.

And I mean, it's so wrong to wish that something like that would happen to someone like him, because we're creating our own negativity to come back around.

Well, this has been asked for thousands of years.

Why did the wicked prosper?

And you see, because the system we live in is the one system for thousands of years based on money, based on a hierarchy of control of money right down to the bottom.

And it's got its own secret society at the top, and it's helping secret society beneath it.

They can always rationalize it and work for them for self-preservation in some ways, and self-aggratization in others.

So this is the problem.

We live in an artificial system where we don't trade things, we don't swap things, exchange things.

We use this thing called money, and once we accept it, it rules our lives.

And the people who rule our lives, we never even get to meet.

And we haven't found a way yet to do without it, have we, Alan?

Well, they won't let you do without it, that's just it.

A hundred years ago, even less, you could barter to an extent.

But that even has been taken away, they call it the underground economy.

And have ads on television how the underground economy is robbing you the taxpayer by not paying their share.

Yeah.

Oh, yeah.

Because they trade...

Okay, here's a beautiful example of barter.

I shouldn't maybe say it.

The tax collectors will be at my door.

My neighbor about an hour ago brought over four bales of hay, small bales of hay.

Yeah.

From outside the mudroom there, where it's so muddy because it's raining all the time.

And he brought it around.

He and his wife were here, and I went to pay him.

I said, now is it \$2 or \$2.50 a bale now?

He looked at me, he said, nothing.

I said, well, if you won't take it, then I won't be able to ask for hay anymore.

He said, my God, I already live with a woman who's worrying all the time.

He said, we're neighbors.

And I had given her a jar of my pickle relish.

She said, we've been paid, Jackie.

We got a jar of pickle relish, and thank you.

And we may need a favor from you sometime.

Now, that's what it's all about, isn't it, Alan?

That's it.

That's called human natural decency.

Yep.

But they don't allow that, you see, because we're ruled by a gang at the top who believe that they own us, you see.

And they have decided, and it's all their economic books, that the public actually exists to serve the economy.

I know.

You see, that's their law.

We're living under a gang rule here with its own rules and regulations.

Well, if parents knew that when their children in school are being given the assessment test, if they knew that their children were being assessed for their future tax value,

I wonder if there would be more parents taking their children out of school.

And I would like to say this for our listeners, any of you listening

who would not want to believe what I just said,

go into the website to sweetliberty.org, go into the children's section,

and read the article, Are Your Children Human Capital?

And then right under there is a presidential executive order signed by William Clinton

setting up a commission to study capital, and it included human capital,

and the government or other entities' use of capital.

And they were also to report, Alan, on the, oh, my, oh, what is it?

What is the word I'm trying to say?

When your car starts losing value?

Depreciation.

It's a depreciation, thank you.

The depreciation of human or of capital.

That was part of what the commission was reporting on.

And if you took out all the other kinds of capital and just read in there human capital, you'd see what our children and what we are to them.

And it's right from their own, this is quoted from their own words.

And it goes much, much deeper and more insidious than what you're talking about, because it all goes right into genealogy as well.

Because the, remember the eugenics society is what they used to call bioethics committees.

But now we have bioethics.

Yesterday it was, it was, it was genetic societies and eugenics.

And the Rockefellers were the first ones to fund it in the U.S.

And in fact, they were responsible for getting laws through that had mandatory abortions with certain people who the class is possibly defective, etc.

Right into the 1970s in the U.S.

Now they changed that name because of when they brought the gene, the Genome Project.

Suddenly on the media we had these, these instant, that's what I enjoy about these things.

We have instant panels that just happen to be there looking after us

and they're called bioethics committees.

Well these bioethics committees are there to do the PR for the big boys

who want to upgrade their stock for the next type.

They don't want people with possible allergies

or who will be sick in their life and off work and this kind of stuff.

The same stuff as we saw prior to World War II, leading up to World War II even.

You see even further back in the 1800s with needs and different ones

who talked about the unfit shouldn't live.

This is what it's all about.

They were a productive market, a cattle market with the cattle

who are healthy and not too bright

but bright enough to do the work that we're assigned to

as we go through the changes and as we go through the creation of the new types of humans.

This is what all of this comes together.

It's a huge spider web that comes together with the testing of children,

the genealogies of both parents,

the possibilities, the sickness, inheritance, dominant genes,

all of that to be fixed and eliminated for the future.

They want efficiency.

That's their plan.

And they're going ahead with it. This is happening.

I know.

There was an excellent movie called Gattica.

Called what?

Gattica.

G-A-T-T-I-C-A.

I think it was.

Yeah, sounds like it.

And it was about a very near future

where they bring the first types of test tube type cloned people up into adulthood

and they're now superior because they weren't bred in the old way

and all the defective genes supposedly were taken out

and put in with the superior genes.

Is this a new movie?

Yes, and it creates two quantities of citizens, the old type and the new type.

You type in all the government jobs and get to go to NASA and all this kind of stuff.

It's worth seeing.

Yeah, and it's a new one.

Yeah, it's been out for about 10 years.

Oh, it is.

I asked if it was a new one, you suggest.

Okay, there was another movie, Remember This?

And in fact, I think you told us to watch it and I don't recall the name of it

about the people who were all genetically...

Oh, engineered in a sense.

And there were certain people who escaped it

and those who escaped it were total outcasts.

Do you recall that movie?

Well, I know they had the same thing in Brave New World

where the ones who would not take part and stay in the habitat areas

lived in the forest and they were called the primitives by the elite.

And they had their babies from their bellies.

That's right.

Yes.

You know, going back to the bioethics with the human genome projects

and creating or making, we would say, the perfect slave

and the perfect worker bee, the bioethics also includes the euthanasia

of those useless eaters.

And when I think about that word, if I'm not mistaken, doesn't euthanasia mean

to put somebody to sleep like a dog or an animal?

Yeah.

Isn't it supposed to be a kind and gentle thing?

It's a nice way to kill something.

Yeah.

But I think about... I think about Jerry Scheivel.

And they murdered her...

They actually sacrificed as they were signing the free trade...

Right.

The United continent agreement, Fortress America, was down in Waco, 2005 in March.

That was her sacrifice and that was her big distraction from what they were doing.

Yeah.

Yeah.

The name itself is so strange because a Scheivel in old European languages used to be a substitute for a priest that would take confession in rural areas when the priest couldn't be reached for last rites.

You know, that was her husband's name, Scheivel.

Yeah.

And what about the name Scheivel?

And the Scheivel was a sin eater.

So in a sense, he took the sins upon the person.

Wow.

So all the connotations of your typical sacrifice.

Yes.

Yeah.

Okay.

Then maybe you could add to this.

Her maiden name was Schindler because, you know, she was referred to as Terry Schindler, Scheivel.

Uh-huh.

And what does Schindler mean?

Does it mean anything?

Not so much.

But then again, the Terry's interesting because Terry generally is the earth, you see.

Uh-huh.

Why is the dominant one to rule the planet?

The Y genes, of course.

Her name was Teresa.

Yeah.

They were Catholic.

Uh-huh.

But Scheivel or Scheivel, F-D-H-I-A-B-O, was her murdering husband.

Uh-huh.

And so because they could have done that at any time, they pulled it out of the works a few times.

Three times, yes.

Uh, to get the public all talking about it, debating it.

And this is why they do these on certain occasions.

And then they pulled it out of it at the right time.

They covered up the Waco deal for the United Americas.

Yeah.

That was really interesting because there was about 90, 95% coverage of what was happening with the Terry Scheivel.

Yes.

And only two and a half minutes of coverage on the first greatest event since the American Revolution, which was the amalgamation of the Americas.

Yeah.

And this is your free press.

Come on.

Right.

Yeah.

They play with our minds all the time.

Yeah.

And it was also the first on the books, really, again, given tacit consent by a public that eventually accepted it.

That was it.

Yeah.

But legally ordered.

It was legally ordered.

Yeah.

To a lie, not just an alive, but an actual person who was not.

She was brain damaged.

She was not brain dead.

Yeah.

She moved.

She laughed.

She cried.

And they claimed that she was, she had permanent.

They pee, whatever, but she was permanently brain damaged.

And therefore that's enough of a reason to kill somebody.

Well, they claim that she had, she had nothing that her brain, you know, on one of the TV things, I think it was Larry King live when Michael Scheivel was on.

They showed x-rays.

And of course these x-rays could have been of anything, but there was this great big dark spot at the, a pretty large area.

And they said that whole part of her brain was dead.

This was Carrie's x-ray and surely it was fraud.

Yeah.

And regardless, though, we looked after people for hundreds of years, thousands of years that were damaged.

That now, that creates a precedent, you see, for the loss of condenses to decide in the future who should live and who should die according to your ability to function in the illegal system.

Well, as you said, yeah, but it was the first time that they had the approval, even, of the people, the masses of the people in this country.

There were a lot of people in other countries who, well, they weren't getting, you know, stormed by the media as the people were here.

But when you think that they could show a video of Carrie looking around when her mother walked into the room and a big, great big grin coming onto her face while they were showing the video, a permanent vegetative state, PBS is what they call it, vegetable.

She was nothing but a vegetable.

And they were saying this while they were showing that video.

And that was, again, the dehumanizing terminology they used, which is typical when they want to kill something and make it acceptable to the public.

It's the same with abortion.

We stopped calling a baby a baby and we called it a fetus, which is just a Latin term for the baby, you see.

However, Alan, think about this.

So this was a double thing because they weren't just saying she was in a permanent vegetative state.

They were showing her being alive, being aware, having feelings, emotions.

She was responding to her mother while they were saying she was in a permanent vegetative state.

And then people...

That was intentional.

Of course it was.

It was intentional to get you to see, well, even though I see with my own eyes, and I could think for myself, I will take the proportion to work for it.

Actually, of course, people don't go through that thought process.

So that's exactly what they do.

The announcers said it, the news persons said it, so regardless what they say, we are...

I pledge allegiance to the King of Kings, and to this kingdom come, on earth as it is in heaven.

One holy nation, and our Heavenly Father, great mercy to justice for all.

Gold and silver is tremendously undervalued.

Global demand vastly exceeds mine supply by more than 60% annually.

There is little in the financial world more certain than a coming explosion in the prices of gold and silver.

The US dollar continues to lose value and respect as the world's reserve currency.

Our nation faces challenges on many fronts, and a day doesn't pass without another economist bringing forth warnings of impending economic calamity.

There has never been a better time than right now to acquire physical gold and silver.

Discount gold and silver trading was founded on the principles of truth and honesty.

We believe in providing a quality product, quality service, and most importantly, competitive pricing.

We provide all forms of precious metals including American gold, silver, platinum, and rare investment and circulated coins.

Silver bars, rounds, and 90% silver bags are on hand for the silver investor.

Gold, self-directed IRAs are available.

Discount gold and silver trading at 1-800-375-4188.

Toll free, that's 1-800-375-4188.

Now listen to me.

The Bible says render under Caesar, that which is Caesar's.

I want you to know that a corporation is Caesar's.

Government takeover of the church.

This DVD is the most powerful tool we have for waking up those asleep in the pews.

Scripture calls for His people to come out of her.

The corporate church is the apostate church.

The whore that rides the beast.

Get this DVD for a donation of \$25 from First Amendment Radio dot com.

Make copies and give them away to your corporate church friends and loved ones.

The truth will make them free.

They will watch the DVD.

Government takeover of the church.

Order online today at First Amendment Radio dot com.

Or call 559-781-3773.

Who will tell them, if not you?

Or you may request any month of any program on one MP3 CD for a minimum donation of only \$25.

Or any single program on tape, MP3 CD or CD for only \$15.

You may do all of this online at First Amendment Radio dot com.

Just follow the instructions to make a donation or subscribe.

You may also adopt an hour of your favorite program.

Please don't forget that most of the programs on First Amendment Radio dot com are listener supported.

Don't do internet, then call 559-781-3773 and we'll be honored to help you.

Thank you from all of us here at First Amendment Radio dot com.

Alan?

Yeah.

Um, I made a note to ask you this this evening because, excuse me, actually I made the note on break,

um, I get phone calls from our listeners and you know there are so many people who are listening to long archives.

Yeah.

I mean hours and hours and hours and one of the questions I keep getting is what can we do?

What can we do besides knowing this?

And because so many of them seem to have the question, I'm sure when you get calls and you get letters and emails, but I thought maybe you would respond to that question to our listeners tonight who had the question.

The concerns that they have.

Well the first thing to do is don't sit on information if you have it and understand it.

You've got to share it somehow and it doesn't mean you're around like an evangelist trying to wake people up.

It's more a matter of you do anything.

I know one old guy in Texas that hands out leaflets that he prints up himself and he's in his 80s.

And he goes into his streets in cafes, laundry mats, books him up in the walk.

This is where you can grab the audit that an odd person is thinking and is trying to wake up.

They're taking the step of asking questions and you see some answers and they get in touch.

You've got to use the information you have because people, you see, I could go on like the rest of them do about what's happening right now.

You made all the details.

And all the bills and who said what?

Yeah.

What bills coming through and what they're going to do next to you.

Now that's widely available to the public.

They have that.

It's out there.

I have a much bigger overview of the whole process.

So nothing that's done startles me at all because you know the whole agenda.

Right.

Nothing.

And the names who brings forward the bills, they're totally irrelevant.

Totally irrelevant to the front minute as they get through.

Well, in the first place, they call them a sponsor of a bill, Alan.

I know.

They aren't any, they have nothing to do with the writing of the bill.

No, right.

And even the Congress, and everybody knows this too, they don't even read the bills.

Even the Patriot Act, they were told not to read it because it would be unpatriotic to read it.

I mean, come on.

They were told it would be unpatriotic to read it.

Yeah.

I thought it was put in through so fast and it was so...

They were actually told that it would be unpatriotic to read it.

There's a little bit of freedom borrowed to read any of it.

And that was in the newspapers here in Canada.

Oh, wow.

Yeah.

And I wonder if the one...

Come on.

We're not living under any sort of democracy.

No.

If you're living under a society, everybody up there is sworn allegiance to Freemasonry in one of its forms, one of its many names, you know, and they're all getting their payoffs and kickbacks, etc.

I'm glad you said in one of its many names.

Oh, yeah.

There's so many of them.

And they're all the same.

It's one big pyramid.

You see different names.

Are all the littler things like the Elks Club and those are?

Those are all Freemasons.

Well, I think we went over some of that before.

Some of the ones that have the little fun, fun stuff as a sort of sight line, they belong to other lodges, but they can have their fun lodges, too.

I see.

Yeah, they'll have a real lodge somewhere.

So do you think that most of the members of those Elks will use that as an example?

They're members of Masonic Lodge?

Yeah.

Okay.

It's the same in the police forces.

Every policeman's house you go into, you're going to see the son there.

The mother and the father are so proud of them.

And he's standing in his uniform as a cadet, and then next to him is one with his Masonic

Regalion, because every policeman, every bike.

But in the military, it's told to join Freemasons.

Right.

You know, one of the funerals you had in Canada, with the last bunch that were killed by the American planes, this brought another bunch killed here by American planes again.

No, tell me about this, please.

Oh, I don't really follow it, so I generally watch any news with the sound off waiting for the weather report to come on.

Right.

But some soldiers were strapped.

I wasn't sure if it was Afghanistan or Iraq by the American plane.

Oh, no.

And so they're having their funerals and they're all crying and stuff.

Every time this happens, they're killed.

It's generally American planes that kill them.

And it's a long history of this.

Even the casualties in Gulf War I was the same.

And then the next Gulf War is primarily American planes that kill them.

So that's what's been taking over the media right now.

But they did have a Masonic funeral at the one before when the press went away.

And when the press did say they donned their aprons and had their Masonic funeral for them.

So freemasonry, and Albert Pike said it too.

He says it would be very, very helpful to freemasonry if they could promote it amongst police and military.

So all official uniform, there's your word, uniformity.

Because when you put a uniform on, you become part of a uniformity.

You form, nations form in something.

They create, they build, they form in shape.

So a uniform, you lose your identity and you swear allegiance to the form itself.

And that's the danger with any kind of uniform.

And so besides passing out pamphlets, you know, we have new listeners who, once they begin listening, go back into the archives.

We've had a long time, a lot of us, our long time listeners and myself, knowing you for eight years.

I've had a long time to digest and to settle in with some of the things that we've learned from ancient history.

You know, you're telling us of ancient history and how long ago this plan was made.

And it is ancient. It goes back to millennia.

But when people get hours and hours and hours of this in one chunk, it really knocks them off their feet, Alan.

I know. And yet, in this particular time, it has to be done that way.

Because we don't have the time. The sciences are ready to go.
It's not a matter of a testing phase. All you have to do is to accept step by step the next step,
which is literally the creation of new types of humans, the acceptance of euthanasia,
which will be stepped up and stepped up for petty things. And this uniform society they're creating.
And even to understanding and coming to the realization that they're trying to kill us, I talked about...
You watch them spraying the skies every day.
Well, no, but I had a conversation with just a beautiful person earlier this week.
And that was one of the things she said because she found out about the vaccination.
She found out about genetically modified food and the spraying.
And she said to a friend, my God, they're trying to kill us.
And that it is a rude awakening. And I could certainly empathize with her because I remember there was a time,
and I know that you probably remember me saying this to you.
I felt like, well, I still do at times. You feel like you're living in a parallel universe or something, or existence.
I was so disoriented, I guess that's the word.
And I said, Alan, nothing I look at, nothing I see even seems real to me anymore.
And you said, well, that's a good place to start.
And once we settle into that and realize that everything that we thought we knew, it's almost everything.
Maybe there were a few things we actually knew, but I mean, as far as history about our country, our constitution,
freedom and liberty,
none of it, I mean, it was all a lie.
And the fact that our culture has been given to us and it makes you so sad when you see our children today running
around with their hats on sideways
and their body piercing and the pants begging down to the top of the crack of their rump.
And the crotch of the pants comes down past their knees. They can't even run.
It's so pathetic. And it's all, it's African.
It's not even African.
Well, I mean, I have always said this, some guy in a black area town did not go into a store and buy an oversized pair of
pants.
It was given to them.
It was marketed to them deliberately, thought out by professionals in the music industry, and marketed to them.
And they all adopted, just like they'd adopted the Teddy Boy era one time before that with the beatniks.
You know, a beatnik wore long hair, smoked dope, never washed his hair, and wore a pole neck sweater and smoked
dope.
That was what they tried to market at that time.
It didn't work in some countries in Europe, so they came out with pop instead.
And then the Beatles came out with a little beetle haircut. Everybody annulated that.
And then the Beatles suit with no collar on the jacket.
That was the Nehru narrow jacket, wasn't it?
Pardon?
What I can remember when they had what they called the Nehru collar is that was, it was some Indian leader anyway.
And it had no actual collar, it just stood up.
Yeah, well, but the Beatles didn't have any collar at all. Just a jacket.
Kind of like a bellboy would have, in a sense.
Okay.
And then the Beatles' hair covered a little fringe along above the eyebrows and winkle-picker shoes.
And they came out with hipster pants for guys.
We saw a hung on your hips if you had any.
I mean, very young guys don't have much of a hipster.
Most guys don't anyway.
That's right.
And then, of course, and suddenly, of course, to time it with them, strangely enough, with their first hits,
those very items, it suddenly appeared in the stories.
Yeah.
Well, it's because it's all coordinated, because Plato said that the music industry and the fashion industry go together.

And drama.

And that was from 2300 years ago.

Yeah.

Nothing changes.

And, of course, in sociology, it's called the culture-creating, creator industry.

It's called that.

You know, and here I go back to that, what can we do thing?

Mm-hmm.

It, in my mind, there is something so powerful about knowing.

Yeah.

About understanding it.

And I think of the statement attributed to Jesus, that you will know the truth, and the truth will make you free.

And I remember one time, we were talking on the air, and you were talking about the real controllers behind the ones that we see and think are in control.

Yeah.

And that you said that their greatest fear is that enough people will realize the power within them.

Yeah.

And I ask you, how many do you think that it would take?

And you said, I don't think very many, because there aren't very many of them.

And to me, it's sort of like, you know, the ignorance is darkness.

It's like you're walking around in your sleep or with your eyes closed and feeling your way around.

And when you suddenly wake up, it's like seeing the light.

It feels to me like the more people that know this.

In fact, you said that about the monetary system, when I argued with you about the gold thing.

Yeah.

And I said, well, okay, fine.

If that was your solution, you said, when enough people understand it, it is going to collapse up itself.

Yeah.

And I believed that.

I mean, it just made, it just rang of such so much.

Yes, that is, it can collapse up itself.

And so, so as you said, right off the bat, knowing it isn't just enough, knowing it, understanding it and being able to share it.

And people will come up with ways.

Yeah.

People will come up.

And not, definitely not evangelize.

See, I know people who've literally got bitter because of their own ego, really.

They think, well, I understand that I'm bright.

I can put it across to this person and I'll make them understand.

And you don't realize you're coming from a different world from the brainwashed world they're still in.

And you seem crazy to them.

Yeah.

And Dan, you sense as well as you keep harping and harping on about it.

So you can't take it, you only go for those who are starting to wake up and ask questions.

Forget the ones who are in the land of the dead.

If they wake up later, all the better.

But in the meantime, you cannot personally do it for them.

Right, exactly.

But once you are asking questions, you can start supplying them with the information.

Yes.

And whether they get it or not, as you said, we can't do it for them.

And yet we don't have to stop planting those seeds.

Yeah.

Because some seeds are a long time germinating.
That's right.
And we might not be around.
People don't get it until much.
There's nothing worse than someone harping on and harping on to one who's quite content.
Now, here's the truth too.
You see, there's a lot of people who are content in a socialized system where these invisible people they never meet.
Above them make all the decisions for them.
They're quite happy with that.
And most of the people in every generation are followers.
They're not leaders.
So you've got to accept that too.
You look for those with leadership qualities and with a true need to live a life where they can make decisions for themselves.
This is where the human will comes in.
That's what it's all about, is having the will to make your own decisions.
There's something I want to share that just came into my mind.
Because we do, once we know something, we want to share it with people and we talk about it like, okay, this is the way it is.
Two times.
And I didn't do it on purpose, but I saw it working.
And I don't know why I don't remember this.
I mean, to remember it.
I remember one day it was when they were having the terrible floods in Illinois, in the Midwest.
And they had a Bermuda low or one of the systems stalled off the coast.
Philadelphia had a month of weather in the hundreds.
People were dying, animals were dying, etc.
And it was stopping the rain from moving forth.
It was controlled weather.
Well, I'm at a hospital waiting room.
My brother was having a minor surgery.
And there was a newspaper laying there.
This was in Illinois in Springfield laying on a table in the waiting room.
There was just one other woman.
And it told about there was so much rainwater that there was flooding in areas where there were no streams and rivers because the water was coming right up out of the ground.
Oh, yeah.
And I picked up the paper and I read the headline out loud.
And she looked at me.
I said, you know what?
Somebody told me.
And she said what?
I said that this weather that we're having is not natural, but this is controlled weather.
And she said, I wouldn't be surprised.
But maybe if I would have said, you know, this weather is controlled, don't you?
She might have, you know, rolled her eyes and gone back to her magazine.
And I called into a radio station one night.
It was a big 50,000 watt station out of St. Louis.
The guy had a guy talking about the economic system.
And I called in and I talked about it like I had just heard this.
I said, I can't hardly believe this, but that the Federal Reserve isn't actually federal.
The Federal Reserve bank is owned by private individuals.
And that our money, all the interest, all the money that we owe is interest.
And I explained it real quickly how I had heard it.

That, you know, it's our presses and our money and our paper.
And then we sell the bills to the Federal Reserve bank for like 2.7 cents per bill,
whether it's a one or a thousand, and then borrow it back at 10% interest.
I said, would your guest comment on this?
And he said, thank you.
And he says, and this guy said everything she said was absolutely true.
But I didn't call up like I was a know-it-all.
I called up saying somebody told me this and I can't hardly believe it.
So maybe it's for me, maybe I'm saying this as a remembering,
that sometimes just don't talk like we know it, but that we just read it or maybe that would help.
Oh, another thing too, and I think this is a big failure a lot of people have.
They listen to all the different talk shows.
So they're a broad spectrum of all the ego things that are going on.
And they hit someone who's a complete novice with all of this at the same time.
And it's just too much. You overwhelm them. And they just switch right off.
So you stick to a topic which you cannot relate to and leave it with them.
And then if they come back to you, you can see here's another little thing you might be interested in.
You can talk it again.
But to try and give them all this stuff at the same time just overwhelms them.
And it's the best psychological warfare technique to disable somebody.
Yes, and there are plenty of them on the earth today, aren't there, Ellen?
Well, fear, fear, fear does it.
Fear does it. You can't throw fear at people without giving them the solution.
Agents of paralysis. Yes, it is.
Well, we're just about out of our hour.
And I think you should tell our listeners about your DVD, the reality check part two,
and go ahead and do it because we may have some new listeners that pop out.
Yeah, well, this is the latest one. There's a book, Super Seal, and a site, and different things.
But the new DVD has good quality.
Very good.
All the problems with having ironed out of them.
Yeah.
And it's different from anything that's out there.
I go through some of the esoteric meanings behind things, which you'll get right away
for the first time you'll see certain things as a real YAR.
And I give you, I show you how the techniques are used on your mind.
I show it right to you.
That's what's worth getting.
Forget it, that's the website, coming through TheMatrix.com.
Yes.
And how about the CD that you have of our first 12 broadcasts?
Do you still have it?
Yes, I do.
And I've also got, the books are also on PDF from people who want to, for \$50 as opposed
to \$75 for the paper ones.
You mean for all three of them?
Yeah.
And what do they do?
They download it themselves, they print it out?
No, I send it on disk.
Oh, Alan.
Yeah, send it to disk.
Oh, that's good.
They can sit and read them all on the computer.

Mm-hmm.

Yeah.

So instead of \$25 a book and \$75 for all three, it's \$50 for three.

Yeah.

That's cool.

That's good.

And there's more coming out, there's more different things coming out shortly.

Yeah.

If we're allowed to go on, and if we're not allowed to go on or something happens, which it might, because we attract a lot of attention, then hopefully others will take up the banner and carry on with it.

Well, yes, and don't you feel grateful for Jason?

Mm-hmm.

And I certainly, I've never been able to even express enough to me, I didn't have the words.

I don't have the words to express my gratitude to Darren Weeks, our webmaster.

Yeah.

Because otherwise all of the information that is out there for literally millions of people wouldn't have been there if it wasn't for them.

And you know, this is not a business, you see.

A lot of these other programs are businesses.

We don't advertise things, we don't sell things and all the other gizmos you can get, which are generally fear-based buys.

We don't go into that, so it truly is dependent upon help from the public.

In other words, we're not saying come and get it before it's too late and they're all gone and you're dead.

That's right.

For this disease is coming your way.

We have to cure it, so only \$500 for now.

Yeah.

Well, I want to thank Jason too for what he's doing for you, for the people.

And of course, Darren Weeks and folks on Monday and Tuesday, Darren is the host of this broadcast.

I actually fill in for him on Wednesday.

And he's on night shift, isn't he?

Yes, he is.

He is on night shift, but see, he does his broadcast on Monday and Tuesday, which are his nights off.

Yeah.

And that's why I'm filling in for him on Wednesdays.

So folks do be sure to tune in on Monday and Tuesday night at 9 p.m., same time, same place, for Darren Weeks.

And you will be glad you did, I promise you that.

In fact, I would never, and I say this without exception, Darren Weeks would be the only person that I would have thought of to ask to take over this broadcast now.

You know, they're just, well, I'm accepting you, excuse me.

I wasn't including you in that.

But there is nobody, no other broadcaster, no other body that I knew that I would have asked.

Sweet Liberty would have been done when I went off shortwave, period.

Yeah.

And it's because...

Yeah, these people step forward with these things going.

Exactly.

And I haven't heard our music yet.

And maybe, you know what I think, maybe grandfather might be a minute or two early.

Is there anything else that you would like to share with our listeners before that?

Oh, don't use an iron-shear clock.

Even with a grandfather.

Alan, you know I love grandfather.

One minute to go, I think.

Okay.

Yeah.

Yeah.

Well, isn't it...

It's a good polish instead.

He, yes.

Yeah.

Yeah.

Well...

That's true.

It's the occasional person here or there who dedicates themselves to this because it's not for ourselves, it's for those to come.

Yes.

It's for the life we're going to have or the non-life we're going to exist through.

Yeah.

And that's what it's all about.

And when you say life, you're not talking survival, you're talking life.

Life.

Living.

And it looks like grandfather's right on time here because I did hear our warning for our one minute.

So we'll be back next Wednesday night, folks, and be sure to tune in and remember Monday and Tuesday.

And Alan, thank you.

Thank you.

And you'll stay on for a sec, yeah?

Yeah.

Okay.

Thank you.

Good night, folks.

Thank you for being there.

Well, John, I want to hand down to you some family heirlooms.

Really?

Did you hear that, dear?

Grandpa has some gifts for us.

That's nice, dear.

So what do you have for me?

Well, I have this Bible.

It's been in the family since our relatives came over on the main flower in the 1600s.

Wow.

That's got to be worth a lot.

Fun.

What do you think we can get for this?

I'll call the appraiser tomorrow.

What else do you have?

Well, I have these wedding bands owned by your great-great grandparents.

Are they gold?

Oh, no, they're silver.

They were way too poor to afford gold.

Well, what do you think, dear?

Garage sale?

Garage sale.

What's this book?

Well, that's the history of our family going back to the 1400s.

I've been working on this for the last 47 years.

Well, that's nice.

Fun?

Yeah.

Well, thanks for coming over, Grandpa.

Come again.

God loved the world so much that He gave His only Son Jesus.

What have you done with God's gift?

A message from Lifeline Productions.

1-800-523-8669.

Lifeline Productions.

Is it a lie?
It's part of the plan
Or is it a stain
Of my life?
Never forget it!
You're listening to Jackie Petru and Sweet Liberty
And now, here's your host, Jackie Petru
Good evening, ladies and gentlemen
Thank you for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty
Tonight is Wednesday
It is the 18th of October in the year 2006
And I'm back with you live here tonight, folks
I had programs, later programs, replayed for you
The last couple of weeks because of a cold that I had
And of course, because as many of you know
Alan and I, Alan Watt, came to some, what have been, impasse
On the last two broadcasts that we did
I am going to talk about that tonight
I really would rather not
Although my phone calls and the emails that I've been getting
I feel that I must at least address the issue
To answer some of your questions
Because I'm sure that there are those of you who have questions
That haven't written and haven't called
Let's do the spiritual message first
And then we'll get started
I would have liked to have been able to have somebody on with me this evening
Just to have a conversation, a give and take
That is, of course, what I've become so accustomed to
I used to do this broadcast by myself most of the time
I had guests on occasionally from time to time
But I did the broadcast by myself
And very often I would have something planned for the evening
I'd walk into the studio and a thought would pop into my mind
I'd be digging through files for papers that I wanted to use to share
Whatever it was that came into my mind
And I have very much enjoyed most of the conversations
That Alan and I have had on the air
Anyway, let me get to this spiritual message
Folks, this is from Matthew
It is Matthew 5 beginning at verse 14
These are words written in the red
And they're words attributed to Jesus
The one we know as Jesus
He said, ye are the light of the world
A city that is set on a hill cannot be hid
And neither do men light a candle
And put it under a bushel
But on a candle stick
And it gives light unto all that are in the house
Let your light so shine before men
That you may, excuse me
Let your light so shine before men

That they may see your good works
And glorify your Father which is in heaven
And there's one more I want to do here
I've done this many, many times
I love this, this is in 1 John 1 John
It's in the back, towards the back of the New Testament
It is 1 John verse 4
Excuse me, chapter 4
And it begins here in verse 4
Ye are of God, little children
Ye are of God, little children
And have overcome them
Because greater is he that is in you
Than he that is in the world
And then we skip down to 7
Verse 7, Beloved, let us love one another
For love is of God
And everyone that loves is born of God
And knows God
And folks, I really, I don't feel comfortable this evening
I want to tell you that
Because I'm not on here
I didn't come on tonight to argue about
Or to denigrate or talk against Alan Watt
But there are questions that I hope, so hope
And I would be able to do together
Because of questions that people have posed to me
Questions that are sincere
Questions that really get to the very core
Of our very being, if you would
Because there is no contest, no dispute
From information that Alan has brought us over the past
At least five years
As far as ancient history goes
I don't have the books
Most of us don't have the books that Alan has referred to
Many of them, he's had access to some mighty powerful works
And he has opened the eyes and opened the ears
And opened the minds of hundreds, thousands of people
Since 1998
And for those of you who are new listeners
And I might skip around here tonight folks
Because my thoughts do that to me
As I'm talking about one thing, another thought enters
And I take myself down a cul-de-sac
For those of you who are newer listeners
And who so appreciated the broadcasts
And the information that was shared
I want you to know that
At the website at www.SweetLiberty.org
There are a lot of archives
Alan has that suite at CuttingToTheMatrix.com
Even maybe more, I don't know
Than we have at Sweet Liberty

As far as archives, as far as past broadcasts
That we've done together
Because to cover all of the information
That has been covered over these past years
And try to get it down into a little boil
So to speak, it's just impossible to do
What I encourage you to do folks
The archives at www.SweetLiberty.org
They're absolutely free
And the archives, the radio broadcasts
That CuttingToTheMatrix are absolutely free
And I would advise those of you
Who are newer listeners
To go back into the archives
We've covered it all
Over and over and over as a matter of fact
Our long-time listeners are very aware of that
Alan covered the same material
And as he said on the air
That it is said that people need to hear something eight times
Before they're going to remember it
Maybe so
So there is very little
That it was being discussed
Even in this past three, four, five, six months
That hadn't been discussed
Many times in the past
So once again
If you go back into the archives at www.SweetLiberty.org
And CuttingToTheMatrix
You'll be able to catch up
Also, Nicholas has available
For our listeners
The entire year 2004
Which we were doing
For the most part of the year
We were doing four nights a week
And they weren't all with Alan Watt
But many of them were
The year 2004
And the year 2005 are on disc
And you can get the entire year
2004 or 2005
For \$120
It's over 200 broadcasts a year
Is what it is
And so it's less
If you can afford it
Or maybe want to go in with some friends
So that you can get the discs
And listen to the past broadcast
I think it's a wonderful opportunity
For people who want to go back that far
And to listen to what's been said in the past

Alan first contacted me
I was on shortwave
We had a very large shortwave listening audience
He contacted me first
In June of 1998
We talked on the telephone
Probably at least once a week
Sometimes twice a week
Until December
Before I invited him on the air
And then once we got on the air together
We did a lot of broadcasts together
The listeners, as I said, have so appreciated it
However, there was a hiatus
In even our communication
From December of 2001
Until sometime 2003
I believe it was around the middle of 2004
It was about two and a half years
That we actually lost touch with each other
And then he called
And we started doing broadcasts again together
So all in all, we've had about five years on the air
I regret the impasse that we came to
And I want to make it clear to you folks
I had a couple of calls from people
Who wanted to know about it
So I went in to listen to what he calls a blurb
And he said that it was last week
That he wouldn't be doing the broadcast
Because I was having a replay
And also that he said that he believed
That we are at an impasse with a question mark
Well, I listened to a new one
That he's done, I think it's called
Eco vs. Truth
And in it, well first of all
He said that he would have it available
By 9.30 this evening
For you all to listen to
I was sorry to see that he was doing that
We've done so many broadcasts together
And he knows that Sweet Liberty is on at 9.00 p.m.
I noticed that on the 4th of October
Which was a Wednesday
And the 11th, and he, in his blurb
He said that he would have one
Ready to download for you tonight
And listen to
So it looks as though
Maybe he would reconsider
And maybe he would do his at 8.00
Or at 10.00 p.m.
Given that I am on WFAR

And I am on a specific time slide
Alan's doing his from computer
And I think it would be very nice
After all these years
If there wasn't a competition for time
So maybe Alan will reconsider
Give that a little bit of thought
And allow you all
To listen to Sweet Liberty
And the cutting through the matrix
If you so choose
I wanted to acknowledge the phone calls
That I've acknowledged
Those of you who've called on the phone
And many emails that I've received
Emails of support and emails
Saying please resolve this
So that you and Alan can start in again
Although many of you who send emails
Have said thank you for asking the questions
That I've asked
And hopefully that maybe Alan would be
Willing to answer directly direct questions
I want you to know that the impasse folks
Has absolutely nothing to do
With me being angry
That he and I do not disagree
Excuse me, do not agree
I don't get angry with anybody
Who doesn't quote belief
The way that I believe
And even though I share
My understanding of spiritual truth
If a person does not accept it
They do not accept it
And so the impasse has nothing to do
With my being upset
That he didn't agree with my belief
Because in so many areas
We are on the same wavelength
The impasse was my desire
To have him answer or to define
If you would certain things
That he has said
And the answers are not forthcoming
The reason this is important to me
And you've heard me say this on the air
You've heard me say it on this broadcast
I've listened as we're having conversations
Some nights and I think how
How overwhelming it can be
All of the information to really wake up
It is very, very overwhelming
And I know it because I experienced it

I was awake to a certain point
When Alan first called me
In fact maybe that's why he called me
The first time he called
He said he had been listening
And that he told his wife
That I almost got it but not quite
And so evidently from listening
He realized that I am a seeker of truth
And that I wasn't totally asleep
However, my awareness
If you would in this physical realm
Of the system
My awareness of that
Went back a hundred or two hundred years
In the history that I had read
I'm not talking about history
That we get in school
But Alan took us back a thousand years
Two thousand years
And my eyes were opened
It took a while
And sometimes he would say something
And it would take me four months to get it
And suddenly you get it
And when it's all coming at you
I do understand how overwhelming it can be
Another thing besides how overwhelming it is
I don't want to leave people hopeless
I don't want to create hopelessness
Within anybody
That is not what I'm here for
And I know that it isn't my purpose in life
It's to bring hopelessness
And I pray
I have prayed in the past for discernment
To be able to know the truth
The difference between truth and lies
And truth sayers and the liars
Because not only would I ever, never
Intentionally mislead
Any one of you, anyone
I don't want to do it unintentionally, folks
I don't claim to have all the knowledge
That truth, I know truth
I know some truth, simple truth
I do know that as we so-so shall we read
I know that
I know that it is a universal law
And I also know that our Creator
Has blessed us, has bestowed every blessing
Already upon us
And it simply awaits our gratitude, our love
And our openness to receive it

I know that
I do know also that we are spiritual beings
And Alan knows that too
And they're...
So now I'm going to stop here and back up a little bit
My concerns have become
A mixed message
What I see is a mixed message
That was why I was hoping that we could talk about these things on the air
Not personally, not privately
But talk about it on the air
For the benefit of you all
So that we can understand
If there is a way that we can understand a discrepancy
What I see is a discrepancy
Or maybe allow Alan an opportunity to restate
Maybe he misdated himself
At one time or another
And it doesn't have anything to do with discrepancies
About ancient religion, excuse me, ancient history
It is on the spiritual level, folks
And this is my concern
And the fact that I have been an avenue
Since 1998 with that two and a half year hiatus
Right up till the current time
I have been the avenue
For Alan to get his message out
I feel a very deep
Sense of responsibility
Besides the love with which I do this broadcast
But a responsibility
I've had another broadcaster said
One time the trouble with Jackie is that
She debates with her guest too much
Whenever I had a guest on
That said something that I absolutely knew was not so
Then I would address it
And if it turned into a debate
Which I didn't bring ever
Bring anybody on to debate with
But the one thing I would never do
Is to sit and let somebody make a statement
As though it's fact when I know the actual facts
I'm not talking opinions here
Maybe a political thing, whatever
But I could not sit and not say anything
Because then to me
It would mean that my listeners
Accept that I agree
And I don't agree with inconsistencies
And that is what this is all about
Is just inconsistencies
It is an opinion
And it isn't beliefs

They're just very simple and basic
Facts
But they, as I said earlier
They relate, they affect
The very core of our being
And I did, I do, I'm going to
Address a few of these this evening
Simply because we weren't able to do it on the air
As I wrote to somebody that
Yes, we are in an impasse
I don't know if it's resolvable
Maybe it is, maybe it isn't
But I do know that we need closure on this, folks
If it isn't resolvable
I could not see myself coming on the air
And pretending that Alan Watt never existed
In our presence with me and with you all together
Now, excuse me
What I'm going to do here, I did this back in May
These are words that Alan stated
And that was May 17th, I believe, if I'm not mistaken
Or it might have been May the 24th
This is a conversation he was having
With our mutual friend, Miss Evie Bernthorn
And the reason I'm going to repeat this
Is because this was stated very emphatically
And it was also stated very emphatically
At another time on sweet liberty
The message today is different than this
He was talking about the secret societies
And he said that people need to go to meetings
And challenge them
This was part of the conversation
And make them admit that they have given a note
To another association or a club or whatever
And Miss Evie said that it seemed like
You'd become a martyr if you did that
Because if you got up there in front of all of them
And he said, yes, it would be like you are a martyr
But he said, you know, the policemen are nothing but bully boys
Then here's where he began
The conversation that I transcribed from that conversation
They had, she had it on tape
Because he never said it again
When I wanted to talk about it
The subject was always changed
These are his words
He says, talking about the policemen being bully boys
That they're in the minority
And once the head is cut off of any monster
The rest of it falls apart
I'm trying not to read this whole thing
But just to skip down
They're just robots who take a central command in a paycheck

But you're conditioned to them all as invincible
And undefeatable
But then really, you go beyond them
You go to the ones who are in control of it all
And point them out as being the gangsters that they are
They're obvious gangsters
And that's when they talked about going up to the crowd, etc
And then he said it would be like being a martyr
And he said it would be that anyway
He said there's also another element to all of it, you see
And it does involve the fact that there is a consciousness in this world
And you can create consciousness in this world by willing it to be so
And when you have enough on the same wavelength as it were
Because the other side used this technique for sure
When you have other people who are willing
Another way to come into existence
That is the real war that goes on
And it is a spiritual battle
We know that as well as the physical, don't we folks?
He said because at the very top of this
Behind all the religions
Behind all the masterminds that ever existed
And gurus
They have always known that there is such a thing
As a spiritual force within everybody
That can be utilized
And they're more terrified of that than anything else
And again he said that's the key
Because if you can keep everybody trapped in a world where everything boils down to
Matter
Things that are produced and procuring wealth
As long as they can keep us trapped in basic material needs
We cannot get to that plane where the real war goes on
And he said they've written about this
That's what's done me
Is that they did write about this
And when you have enough people
Just enough people
You don't even have to be the 3%
But when you have enough
Who are honest enough
And who are self enlightened
They've come to that plateau
Who will will it to be another way
And that's when their world will come crashing down
And big changes will be made
And that's
As far as I'm going to go with that
That is the main thing that I wanted you to hear
Ladies and gentlemen
That within every individual
Is a spiritual force
And the reason this is them
I know that this is so

I know that this is so
And the reason that I bring this up
Because it is so important
In my mind
For all of us to know this
We don't have to
We don't have to twist ourselves in pretzels
We don't have to pray to saints
We are one with our father creator
We are of our father creator
And the communication
Is within us
The ability to communicate is within us
And
I went and listened to
Some other broadcasts
That he had been on some other shows
Because people were calling me
And saying, did you hear this show
And he said this and he said that
And I would go to listen
And the one thing that I have heard him say
And he said it on Sweet Liberty Sense
Is that everybody doesn't have spirit
Now that is exactly opposite
Of what I just read to you
And what was said on the air
On Sweet Liberty
To a very large shortwave audience
And I believe we were on the internet at the time
Not sure
But when people
If it was anybody
Just anybody who said that
You could take it with a grain of salt
It wouldn't bother me
This is Alan Watt
Who's been a guest on this broadcast
Hundreds of times
Who made the statement
In direct opposition
To the one that I just read to you
That was made
That within every single individual
Is a spiritual force
Now the message is
Everybody doesn't have spirit
Everybody doesn't have spirit
And that a spirit was made for us
But we have to call the spirit to us
And spirit doesn't always come
That's frightening to people
Who hear that
And the reason it's frightening

Is that people hear it from Alan Watt
And I do know this
Is that in fact I mentioned it to Alan that Wednesday
There are many people
Who have adopted Alan as their new guru
And as Alan has cautioned you
And as he said many times
That people are just looking
For another guru to follow
For someone else to follow
When Alan Watt says it
People take it seriously
And if he had only been a one-time guest
I wouldn't spend a broadcast doing this, folks
But he's been here so many times
And because of that
He has the responsibility to address these differences
And possibly he would like to ask him the questions yourself
Or possibly Alan may call
I don't know
I would rather not have a private conversation
I would like to do it on the air
That may not happen
And I won't be spending another broadcast like this
I want you to know that
We'll get on to other things
We're going to take a break here
And we'll be right back
You stay with us, folks
Around the world and on satellite
To acquire physical gold and silver
Discount gold and silver trading was founded
On the principles of truth and honesty
We believe in providing a quality product
Quality service and most importantly competitive pricing
We provide all forms of precious metals
Including American gold, silver, platinum
And rare investment and circulated coins
Silver bars, rounds and 90% silver bags
Are on hand for the silver investor
Gold self-directed IRAs are available
Call discount gold and silver trading
At 1-800-375-4188
If you'd like to get a copy of this program
There are a few ways that we can help you
You may subscribe at FirstAmendmentRadio.com
For only \$45 a month
And you'll receive an MP3CD weekly
Of all of our programs
As a bonus, we'll send you a password
For our audio archives online
That's a \$15 value
Or you may request any month of any program
On one MP3CD

For a minimum donation of only \$25
For any single person
Or a minimum donation of only \$25
Or any single program on tape
MP3CD or CD
For only \$15
You may do all of this online
At FirstAmendmentRadio.com
Just follow the instructions
To make a donation or subscribe
You may also adopt an hour of your favorite program
Please don't forget that most of the programs
On FirstAmendmentRadio.com
Are listener supported
Don't do internet, then call 559-781-3773
And we'll be honored to help you
Thank you from all of us here
At FirstAmendmentRadio.com
Now listen to me
The Bible says render under Caesar
That which is Caesar
I want you to know that a corporation is Caesar
Government takeover of the church
This DVD is the most powerful tool we have
For waking up those asleep in the pews
The scripture calls for his people
To come out of her
The corporate church is the apostate church
The whore that rides the beast
Get this DVD for a donation of \$25
From FirstAmendmentRadio.com
Make copies and give them away
To your corporate church friends
And loved ones
The truth will make them free
They will watch the DVD
Government takeover of the church
Order online today at FirstAmendmentRadio.com
Or call 559-781-3773
Who will tell them if not you
Alright, we're back here folks
So that was one of the, to me, the very important inconsistencies
That I think would be wonderful if it was explained
How everybody doesn't have spirit
We have to call spirit to us
And sometimes spirit doesn't come
And then on the other hand
To say that within every individual
Is a spiritual force
That was the message
That was the message of love and hopefulness
Not hopelessness
And there was another statement that was made
That regarding reincarnation

That we only get ten times, ten lifetimes
That was, he said, that was an ancient
From an ancient religion I don't know
This was a discussion we had on the air
In fact it was just a prayer
To our having our two and a half year hiatus
He said for those who are waking up right now
It's too late
And to say that to people
Who admire and respect and believe
The person that they're listening to
And the fact that there is such wisdom
And there is such a vast memory bank
Full of ancient history that has been given us
People take it seriously
That causes confusion
When we were on our last broadcast
I thought what he said was so
When he was talking about people stepping out of the system
And the first step that's taken out of that system
Is the beginning
And that's when the spiritual side begins to develop
What I would like you to do is keep that in your mind
Keep that in your mind
That within every single one of us
Is the spiritual force
That literally can overcome this world
As Jesus said, ye are the light of the world
Ye are the light of the world
You keep that in your mind
Because I know that for the most part
You'll continue to listen to Alan
But you keep that in your mind
It's never too late
No, I take that back
I can't say that
Any more than Alan can say
We only have ten lifetimes
It is my belief
Not a knowing, it is my belief
Like a knowing
That when we begin questioning
And we begin seeking truth
Is when we begin
And the journey back home, if you would
Into spiritual consciousness
I have no doubts of that in my mind, folks
And maybe we don't get
Hundreds and hundreds and hundreds of time
Maybe if we don't learn our lessons
And lessons are presented to us
Over and over and over again
And we choose
We choose to ignore it

We choose to ignore that still small voice within us
Because we always know every time
That we do something that isn't okay
We know it
I'm not talking religious
Like if you don't go to church on Sunday
You're going to hell
Or if you happen to eat meat on Sunday
Or if you eat shellfish or whatever
I'm not talking religious things
I'm talking about, as Jesus told us
When they ask him, what is the greatest commandment?
He didn't say, thou shalt not, thou shalt not, thou shalt not
He said, love your father with all your heart, mind, soul, and strength
And love your neighbor as yourself
That is the greatest commandment
And both are the same
And we all know each and every one of us
Every time we do something that isn't okay
That is mean or petty or vindictive
Or revengeful
If it isn't loving
If it isn't kind or compassionate
We're stepping off the path
And we know it
And when we choose to ignore that
Over and over and over again
Maybe it happens
Maybe the energy dissipates back into the ethers
I don't know
When I brought up this conversation that I read to you earlier
On that one particular broadcast
He said that that was meant for one person
And I reminded him that he had said it before
To a huge audience of fundamentalist Christians, actually
A different listening audience than we have today
Because we've had many, many conversations about the religions
And Alan said that everybody isn't ready for it
Well, folks, to withhold spiritual truth
Because somebody might not be ready for it
It's an inconsistency
The truth is written in our hearts
And we know the truth when we hear it
But everybody isn't ready for it
That was only meant for one person, I was told
And he said that we shouldn't talk against people's religions
Because it'll push them away
Or I forget which word was used
Well, Alan and I have spent dozens and dozens of hours
Discussing religions and how religions are man-made
And exposing the lives of religion
And suddenly, on that particular night
We're not supposed to say anything
I didn't say anything, by the way, against somebody's religion

I read a very beautiful passage of a conversation
Of words that Alan spoke to our friend Effie
And that he had spoken on the air before
But that particular night, I believe, as I said, it was May 24th
This year, it was only meant for one person
Everybody isn't ready for it
And if Alan, he said that he talks with people on a one-to-one basis
I said that you can't talk to everybody, Alan
My concern, my concern
Is each and every person who's listening to this broadcast
Takes from it something that is uplifting
And no, I'm not a cheerleader for this world
But to leave this broadcast so downcast
That I've had mail from people and emails from people
Okay, what are we supposed to do? Sounds to me like this is a done deal
We're supposed to just roll over and play dead? No
And we do that, which we're led to do from within us
But I was told that he talks one-on-one to people
And when I said you can't talk to everybody
I wanted our listeners who are ready for this to hear it
Then the comment was made that you can't say things
Against people's religion
And when I said you can't talk to everybody
He said I've talked to hundreds
I said, but that isn't everybody, Alan
And there was dissension there
People called me and said he was miffed at you this evening
I regret that, folks
But to sit and say nothing
When comments are made that are an exact opposition
To what has been said before
That nullifies the truth is what it does
And given that this is a Sweet Liberty broadcast
Hosted by Jackie Patru
And that I opened the doors
Back in 1998 for that message to get out
Then I owe to you some explanation here
As to what the quote impasse is
It isn't that I'm angry because Alan doesn't believe
In what I do, as a matter of fact
Very much we're on the same page
And when this message began to come out
More and more and more
Everybody doesn't have a spirit
And then we're talking about...
So I never did understand this
And I asked the question about it
Those who have been cast here
I cast down
I asked where they cast down from
Jesus said the Kingdom of God is within us
Are they from up there in the sky somewhere in the clouds?
We cannot be cast away from our Creator
Because we're one with our Creator

We can choose to ignore that
Or maybe we don't know it
But if it's presented and we choose to ignore it
It doesn't change anything
It doesn't make it not so
What it means is that in our mind
If we deny it
And turn our backs and say
That isn't so, there is no God
Or whatever
Then if as it isn't
But it doesn't change anything
I cannot be cast away from my Creator
I cannot cast my Creator from me
Because I am one with my Creator
As you and each and every one of us are
It is choices we make
Choices we make
If we have the opportunity to make the choice
If we ever come out of the lies of the religions
And this next that I want to share with you
I had a gentleman call me and tell me about this
I had gotten all about it
And I actually had it played for you
Last Wednesday
Because I wasn't going to be on the air
This was the broadcast that Alan and I did
In August of 1931
2004
And it was replayed
In our archives
On November the 2nd
We were talking about
The different colors
Of man, etc, etc
And talking about a white race
And I said
He was talking, we were talking about
The red-haired
The red-haired pharaohs
And people in China that they found red-headed
And they were white
I said this sounds like a white race Alan
And he said it is
He says yeah but I said well is it
He said well it is definitely a white race
And now listen
He said it goes back
Into the legends of a super white race
That were almost albino in the beginning
And that goes back
To the ancient mystery religions
The ancient mystery religions
Of the ones who were cast here

To the earth
And the first bodies they created for themselves
Were basically pure albino
So what we're getting here
I thought at that time
That he was explaining
What the ancient mystery religion belief was
And then he went into the Old Testament
The different, what they called them
Horites and etc
He said there's no doubt
That the priesthood knew
Things did not begin with the Hebrews
You knew that, you know that
The world has been here much much much longer
It's been through many empires that are lost in time
And lost in history
There have been many bids
By the evil doers
You might call them on the planet
To take the whole world
Into their own control
And under their own control
For complete and total control
As you see happening today
There's no argument there is there
But he says that something
The real creator
Always steps in at the grand finale
And seems to make him low again
And then they go back into hiding
They go back to the mystery religions
Because they're hunted
And I ask is this their history
As they tell it
This is their history, yeah
When you say the real creator steps in
That's as though saying our creator
Actively gets involved in what's going on
That's beyond my ability to comprehend
He says well long before the so called
Mystery religions
It was said that everyone on earth
The natural people who lived here
Could converse freely on a one to one basis
With the creator
There was no priesthood
And eventually over a period of time
This creator left the world
Running like a clock
Left the world
That's like our creator comes and goes
And it sounds to me like our creator is a man
I'm not saying that our creator could not manifest

Into anything
But think about this folks our creator is
Within each and everything in this physical realm
There is a consciousness
In all things
A consciousness in the plants and the trees
In the animals
In the fish and the birds
There is a consciousness
And that consciousness is of creator
Because creator is
All
In which we live and move
And breathe and have our being
Our creator cannot come and go
And this is what we were told
That it goes back to the ancient mystery religions
And he said
They claimed that there was a war
Between these other beings and the creator
And these beings were cast here
Now he said
A few paragraphs before this
Or a few minutes before this
That the ancient mystery religion
Religion is the one that teaches
That there were evil doers who were cast here
And of course Alan has told us
And exposed and verified and confirmed
Religions were made by man
Ancient mystery religion
I don't care what religion it was
Religions are made by man people
But anyway
Those who were cast here
Started the whole ball rolling
Of trying to conquer everything
Through the use of science
To control everything in the whole world
And they've tried at least seven times
According to the Brahmins
The Brahmin religion
So we're talking about religions here
We're talking about beliefs
And when I said
And then he said that the secret is
That the creator himself
Put his faith into the lives of some people
During that period
In other words
If there's something worth saving here
Or changing
He will come back and change it
I said now this sounds like

Now are you saying this is their story?
And he said no
This was written about in religions
Pre-existing the Hebrews
So what I'm getting here
Is that this is the story
It's a story
And it's from ancient religions
Those who were cast here
And the creator
Left the world
We may as well be talking about Jehovah
The God Jehovah
Of the Old Testament
That Alan mentioned was Lucifer
I wouldn't disagree with that
Not sure exactly
What Lucifer
Represents
Or is meant to represent
Maybe the Lord of this world
I'm not talking
When I talk about creator
I'm talking about the source
Of all that is
And there's the difference
In spiritual truth
And talking about ancient religions
Belief folks
And maybe I've said enough on this
For you to at least consider
As much as
As you appreciate
And I've appreciated Alan
Alan and I have become friends
Well, in a sense maybe
I thought we were friends
And I do regret
That this has happened
Although maybe
This was meant to happen
When it did as it did
Because I can't
Talk about
I don't want to talk about
This material world
And those cast here
And people taking over this world
We have to talk about
The truth of our history here
And the truth of this system
And you can go and listen to
Hundreds of hours about that
When we're talking spiritual issues

I would prefer not to bring
The stories of the religion
Of the Brahmins
Of the Hebrews
The ancient mystery religions
And refer to it as though
It's a spiritual truth
And of course it is up for you to discern
And that would mean asking
Asking for discernment
The answers are within us
All of the answers
And just be discerning
And know that everything I say
Is not truth
I don't claim to have all the truth
But begin to go within
And we have talked about this
Alan had discussed this
Begin to go within
To be, to sit quietly
To find quiet time
And to begin seeking
I believe that the majority of you
Who are listening to this broadcast
And I don't get the same kind of calls
That Alan does
You know, the people who call
That are ready to go off the edge
And off the deep end
And go into psychiatrists
That have to be programmed
And reprogrammed
I get calls from those of you
Who want to talk
Who ask questions
I can only share with you
The level of my understanding
And my own personal experiences
And I know that's been
Invalidated in a sense
That the trouble with sharing
Your own experiences
Is that nobody can relate to them
I understand that
We have to have our own
Although I can speak
From personal experiences
That I've had
I know that the universe is benevolent
And I know that we are
Beloved
And holy and precious
Children of our creator

We don't act that way
All the time, do we?
We have the potential
Let me put it that way
We were created that way
We were created that way
Like a perfect symphony
Written
Maybe we need to learn
How to play
The notes of that symphony
And then we will be
We will be
Being what we truly are
As children of God
Children of creator
I don't like that word
We're almost out of time here
I was wishing tonight
That I was set up to take your calls
I took the phone away
From the broadcast desk
When I went off the air
And I unplugged some things
I don't know how to plug everything back in
And there's a possibility
That maybe I'll get it hooked back up again
So that I can take your calls
That would be fun
I would love to talk with you and hear from you
And I can't tell you today
What we'll be doing next week
Because I don't know
As I told you this evening
That I would rather
Not have had
This conversation tonight
I would have rather had it with Alan
I almost feel like I'm talking behind his back
Although I'm not
Because I know he's listening
And
And that is the way
I would have hoped it could have been
And it wasn't
So it doesn't mean you'll never hear Alan
What again, does it, folks?
Because he's doing his own
In fact, as I mentioned earlier
At least tonight
He said that tonight
His show tonight would be
Posted at 9.30
Maybe he will

Reconsider that
And either do his at 8 o'clock or 10 o'clock
So you don't have to make a choice
It doesn't matter to me
I've never advertised this broadcast
I have over 400 people
On my email list
And I never once
Sent out an email that I recall
I might have once or twice
But I always felt in my mind
That anybody who was listening to Sweet Liberty
Was meant to be listening to Sweet Liberty
And that you would find it
If there was a message here for you
One person told me
They only listened to Sweet Liberty
To hear Alan What
That's okay
And you can hear Alan What
Because he's doing his own now
And
We're not quite out of time
And I feel like I'm out of words here
And if I had a song to sing to you
I would not sing to you
Not sing to you
Play for you
We just have our one-minute warning
Here
There are probably things
That I wanted to say
Or that I wanted to say in a different way
If I think of it
I'll make a note
And maybe bring it up
But don't expect that
Another broadcast will be spent
On this issue
And folks, thank you for being here tonight
And I will be back
Next Wednesday night
Barring any unforeseen events
Good night
Now you can enjoy the most delicious
Freshest and healthiest drinking water
Any time

Is it a lie?
It's part of the plan
Or is it a stain
Of my life?
Never forget it!
You're listening to Jackie Petru and Sweet Liberty
And now, here's your host, Jackie Petru
Good evening, ladies and gentlemen
Thank you for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty
Tonight is Wednesday
It is the 18th of October in the year 2006
And I'm back with you live here tonight, folks
I had programs, later programs, replayed for you
The last couple of weeks because of a cold that I had
And of course, because as many of you know
Alan and I, Alan Watt, came to some, what have been, impasse
On the last two broadcasts that we did
I am going to talk about that tonight
I really would rather not
Although my phone calls and the emails that I've been getting
I feel that I must at least address the issue
To answer some of your questions
Because I'm sure that there are those of you who have questions
That haven't written and haven't called
Let's do the spiritual message first
And then we'll get started
I would have liked to have been able to have somebody on with me this evening
Just to have a conversation, a give and take
That is, of course, what I've become so accustomed to
I used to do this broadcast by myself most of the time
I had guests on occasionally from time to time
But I did the broadcast by myself
And very often I would have something planned for the evening
I'd walk into the studio and a thought would pop into my mind
I'd be digging through files for papers that I wanted to use to share
Whatever it was that came into my mind
And I have very much enjoyed most of the conversations
That Alan and I have had on the air
Anyway, let me get to this spiritual message
Folks, this is from Matthew
It is Matthew 5 beginning at verse 14
These are words written in the red
And they're words attributed to Jesus
The one we know as Jesus
He said, ye are the light of the world
A city that is set on a hill cannot be hid
And neither do men light a candle
And put it under a bushel
But on a candle stick
And it gives light unto all that are in the house
Let your light so shine before men
That you may, excuse me
Let your light so shine before men

That they may see your good works
And glorify your Father which is in heaven
And there's one more I want to do here
I've done this many, many times
I love this, this is in 1 John 1 John
It's in the back, towards the back of the New Testament
It is 1 John verse 4
Excuse me, chapter 4
And it begins here in verse 4
Ye are of God, little children
Ye are of God, little children
And have overcome them
Because greater is he that is in you
Than he that is in the world
And then we skip down to 7
Verse 7, Beloved, let us love one another
For love is of God
And everyone that loves is born of God
And knows God
And folks, I really, I don't feel comfortable this evening
I want to tell you that
Because I'm not on here
I didn't come on tonight to argue about
Or to denigrate or talk against Alan Watt
But there are questions that I hope, so hope
And I would be able to do together
Because of questions that people have posed to me
Questions that are sincere
Questions that really get to the very core
Of our very being, if you would
Because there is no contest, no dispute
From information that Alan has brought us over the past
At least five years
As far as ancient history goes
I don't have the books
Most of us don't have the books that Alan has referred to
Many of them, he's had access to some mighty powerful works
And he has opened the eyes and opened the ears
And opened the minds of hundreds, thousands of people
Since 1998
And for those of you who are new listeners
And I might skip around here tonight folks
Because my thoughts do that to me
As I'm talking about one thing, another thought enters
And I take myself down a cul-de-sac
For those of you who are newer listeners
And who so appreciated the broadcasts
And the information that was shared
I want you to know that
At the website at www.SweetLiberty.org
There are a lot of archives
Alan has that suite at CuttingToTheMatrix.com
Even maybe more, I don't know
Than we have at Sweet Liberty

As far as archives, as far as past broadcasts
That we've done together
Because to cover all of the information
That has been covered over these past years
And try to get it down into a little boil
So to speak, it's just impossible to do
What I encourage you to do folks
The archives at www.SweetLiberty.org
They're absolutely free
And the archives, the radio broadcasts
That CuttingToTheMatrix are absolutely free
And I would advise those of you
Who are newer listeners
To go back into the archives
We've covered it all
Over and over and over as a matter of fact
Our long-time listeners are very aware of that
Alan covered the same material
And as he said on the air
That it is said that people need to hear something eight times
Before they're going to remember it
Maybe so
So there is very little
That it was being discussed
Even in this past three, four, five, six months
That hadn't been discussed
Many times in the past
So once again
If you go back into the archives at www.SweetLiberty.org
And CuttingToTheMatrix
You'll be able to catch up
Also, Nicholas has available
For our listeners
The entire year 2004
Which we were doing
For the most part of the year
We were doing four nights a week
And they weren't all with Alan Watt
But many of them were
The year 2004
And the year 2005 are on disc
And you can get the entire year
2004 or 2005
For \$120
It's over 200 broadcasts a year
Is what it is
And so it's less
If you can afford it
Or maybe want to go in with some friends
So that you can get the discs
And listen to the past broadcast
I think it's a wonderful opportunity
For people who want to go back that far
And to listen to what's been said in the past

Alan first contacted me
I was on shortwave
We had a very large shortwave listening audience
He contacted me first
In June of 1998
We talked on the telephone
Probably at least once a week
Sometimes twice a week
Until December
Before I invited him on the air
And then once we got on the air together
We did a lot of broadcasts together
The listeners, as I said, have so appreciated it
However, there was a hiatus
In even our communication
From December of 2001
Until sometime 2003
I believe it was around the middle of 2004
It was about two and a half years
That we actually lost touch with each other
And then he called
And we started doing broadcasts again together
So all in all, we've had about five years on the air
I regret the impasse that we came to
And I want to make it clear to you folks
I had a couple of calls from people
Who wanted to know about it
So I went in to listen to what he calls a blurb
And he said that it was last week
That he wouldn't be doing the broadcast
Because I was having a replay
And also that he said that he believed
That we are at an impasse with a question mark
Well, I listened to a new one
That he's done, I think it's called
Eco vs. Truth
And in it, well first of all
He said that he would have it available
By 9.30 this evening
For you all to listen to
I was sorry to see that he was doing that
We've done so many broadcasts together
And he knows that Sweet Liberty is on at 9.00 p.m.
I noticed that on the 4th of October
Which was a Wednesday
And the 11th, and he, in his blurb
He said that he would have one
Ready to download for you tonight
And listen to
So it looks as though
Maybe he would reconsider
And maybe he would do his at 8.00
Or at 10.00 p.m.
Given that I am on WFAR

And I am on a specific time slide
Alan's doing his from computer
And I think it would be very nice
After all these years
If there wasn't a competition for time
So maybe Alan will reconsider
Give that a little bit of thought
And allow you all
To listen to Sweet Liberty
And the cutting through the matrix
If you so choose
I wanted to acknowledge the phone calls
That I've acknowledged
Those of you who've called on the phone
And many emails that I've received
Emails of support and emails
Saying please resolve this
So that you and Alan can start in again
Although many of you who send emails
Have said thank you for asking the questions
That I've asked
And hopefully that maybe Alan would be
Willing to answer directly direct questions
I want you to know that the impasse folks
Has absolutely nothing to do
With me being angry
That he and I do not disagree
Excuse me, do not agree
I don't get angry with anybody
Who doesn't quote belief
The way that I believe
And even though I share
My understanding of spiritual truth
If a person does not accept it
They do not accept it
And so the impasse has nothing to do
With my being upset
That he didn't agree with my belief
Because in so many areas
We are on the same wavelength
The impasse was my desire
To have him answer or to define
If you would certain things
That he has said
And the answers are not forthcoming
The reason this is important to me
And you've heard me say this on the air
You've heard me say it on this broadcast
I've listened as we're having conversations
Some nights and I think how
How overwhelming it can be
All of the information to really wake up
It is very, very overwhelming
And I know it because I experienced it

I was awake to a certain point
When Alan first called me
In fact maybe that's why he called me
The first time he called
He said he had been listening
And that he told his wife
That I almost got it but not quite
And so evidently from listening
He realized that I am a seeker of truth
And that I wasn't totally asleep
However, my awareness
If you would in this physical realm
Of the system
My awareness of that
Went back a hundred or two hundred years
In the history that I had read
I'm not talking about history
That we get in school
But Alan took us back a thousand years
Two thousand years
And my eyes were opened
It took a while
And sometimes he would say something
And it would take me four months to get it
And suddenly you get it
And when it's all coming at you
I do understand how overwhelming it can be
Another thing besides how overwhelming it is
I don't want to leave people hopeless
I don't want to create hopelessness
Within anybody
That is not what I'm here for
And I know that it isn't my purpose in life
It's to bring hopelessness
And I pray
I have prayed in the past for discernment
To be able to know the truth
The difference between truth and lies
And truth sayers and the liars
Because not only would I ever, never
Intentionally mislead
Any one of you, anyone
I don't want to do it unintentionally, folks
I don't claim to have all the knowledge
That truth, I know truth
I know some truth, simple truth
I do know that as we so-so shall we read
I know that
I know that it is a universal law
And I also know that our Creator
Has blessed us, has bestowed every blessing
Already upon us
And it simply awaits our gratitude, our love
And our openness to receive it

I know that
I do know also that we are spiritual beings
And Alan knows that too
And they're...
So now I'm going to stop here and back up a little bit
My concerns have become
A mixed message
What I see is a mixed message
That was why I was hoping that we could talk about these things on the air
Not personally, not privately
But talk about it on the air
For the benefit of you all
So that we can understand
If there is a way that we can understand a discrepancy
What I see is a discrepancy
Or maybe allow Alan an opportunity to restate
Maybe he misdated himself
At one time or another
And it doesn't have anything to do with discrepancies
About ancient religion, excuse me, ancient history
It is on the spiritual level, folks
And this is my concern
And the fact that I have been an avenue
Since 1998 with that two and a half year hiatus
Right up till the current time
I have been the avenue
For Alan to get his message out
I feel a very deep
Sense of responsibility
Besides the love with which I do this broadcast
But a responsibility
I've had another broadcaster said
One time the trouble with Jackie is that
She debates with her guest too much
Whenever I had a guest on
That said something that I absolutely knew was not so
Then I would address it
And if it turned into a debate
Which I didn't bring ever
Bring anybody on to debate with
But the one thing I would never do
Is to sit and let somebody make a statement
As though it's fact when I know the actual facts
I'm not talking opinions here
Maybe a political thing, whatever
But I could not sit and not say anything
Because then to me
It would mean that my listeners
Accept that I agree
And I don't agree with inconsistencies
And that is what this is all about
Is just inconsistencies
It is an opinion
And it isn't beliefs

They're just very simple and basic
Facts
But they, as I said earlier
They relate, they affect
The very core of our being
And I did, I do, I'm going to
Address a few of these this evening
Simply because we weren't able to do it on the air
As I wrote to somebody that
Yes, we are in an impasse
I don't know if it's resolvable
Maybe it is, maybe it isn't
But I do know that we need closure on this, folks
If it isn't resolvable
I could not see myself coming on the air
And pretending that Alan Watt never existed
In our presence with me and with you all together
Now, excuse me
What I'm going to do here, I did this back in May
These are words that Alan stated
And that was May 17th, I believe, if I'm not mistaken
Or it might have been May the 24th
This is a conversation he was having
With our mutual friend, Miss Evie Bernthorn
And the reason I'm going to repeat this
Is because this was stated very emphatically
And it was also stated very emphatically
At another time on sweet liberty
The message today is different than this
He was talking about the secret societies
And he said that people need to go to meetings
And challenge them
This was part of the conversation
And make them admit that they have given a note
To another association or a club or whatever
And Miss Evie said that it seemed like
You'd become a martyr if you did that
Because if you got up there in front of all of them
And he said, yes, it would be like you are a martyr
But he said, you know, the policemen are nothing but bully boys
Then here's where he began
The conversation that I transcribed from that conversation
They had, she had it on tape
Because he never said it again
When I wanted to talk about it
The subject was always changed
These are his words
He says, talking about the policemen being bully boys
That they're in the minority
And once the head is cut off of any monster
The rest of it falls apart
I'm trying not to read this whole thing
But just to skip down
They're just robots who take a central command in a paycheck

But you're conditioned to them all as invincible
And undefeatable
But then really, you go beyond them
You go to the ones who are in control of it all
And point them out as being the gangsters that they are
They're obvious gangsters
And that's when they talked about going up to the crowd, etc
And then he said it would be like being a martyr
And he said it would be that anyway
He said there's also another element to all of it, you see
And it does involve the fact that there is a consciousness in this world
And you can create consciousness in this world by willing it to be so
And when you have enough on the same wavelength as it were
Because the other side used this technique for sure
When you have other people who are willing
Another way to come into existence
That is the real war that goes on
And it is a spiritual battle
We know that as well as the physical, don't we folks?
He said because at the very top of this
Behind all the religions
Behind all the masterminds that ever existed
And gurus
They have always known that there is such a thing
As a spiritual force within everybody
That can be utilized
And they're more terrified of that than anything else
And again he said that's the key
Because if you can keep everybody trapped in a world where everything boils down to
Matter
Things that are produced and procuring wealth
As long as they can keep us trapped in basic material needs
We cannot get to that plane where the real war goes on
And he said they've written about this
That's what's done me
Is that they did write about this
And when you have enough people
Just enough people
You don't even have to be the 3%
But when you have enough
Who are honest enough
And who are self enlightened
They've come to that plateau
Who will will it to be another way
And that's when their world will come crashing down
And big changes will be made
And that's
As far as I'm going to go with that
That is the main thing that I wanted you to hear
Ladies and gentlemen
That within every individual
Is a spiritual force
And the reason this is them
I know that this is so

I know that this is so
And the reason that I bring this up
Because it is so important
In my mind
For all of us to know this
We don't have to
We don't have to twist ourselves in pretzels
We don't have to pray to saints
We are one with our father creator
We are of our father creator
And the communication
Is within us
The ability to communicate is within us
And
I went and listened to
Some other broadcasts
That he had been on some other shows
Because people were calling me
And saying, did you hear this show
And he said this and he said that
And I would go to listen
And the one thing that I have heard him say
And he said it on Sweet Liberty Sense
Is that everybody doesn't have spirit
Now that is exactly opposite
Of what I just read to you
And what was said on the air
On Sweet Liberty
To a very large shortwave audience
And I believe we were on the internet at the time
Not sure
But when people
If it was anybody
Just anybody who said that
You could take it with a grain of salt
It wouldn't bother me
This is Alan Watt
Who's been a guest on this broadcast
Hundreds of times
Who made the statement
In direct opposition
To the one that I just read to you
That was made
That within every single individual
Is a spiritual force
Now the message is
Everybody doesn't have spirit
Everybody doesn't have spirit
And that a spirit was made for us
But we have to call the spirit to us
And spirit doesn't always come
That's frightening to people
Who hear that
And the reason it's frightening

Is that people hear it from Alan Watt
And I do know this
Is that in fact I mentioned it to Alan that Wednesday
There are many people
Who have adopted Alan as their new guru
And as Alan has cautioned you
And as he said many times
That people are just looking
For another guru to follow
For someone else to follow
When Alan Watt says it
People take it seriously
And if he had only been a one-time guest
I wouldn't spend a broadcast doing this, folks
But he's been here so many times
And because of that
He has the responsibility to address these differences
And possibly he would like to ask him the questions yourself
Or possibly Alan may call
I don't know
I would rather not have a private conversation
I would like to do it on the air
That may not happen
And I won't be spending another broadcast like this
I want you to know that
We'll get on to other things
We're going to take a break here
And we'll be right back
You stay with us, folks
Around the world and on satellite
To acquire physical gold and silver
Discount gold and silver trading was founded
On the principles of truth and honesty
We believe in providing a quality product
Quality service and most importantly competitive pricing
We provide all forms of precious metals
Including American gold, silver, platinum
And rare investment and circulated coins
Silver bars, rounds and 90% silver bags
Are on hand for the silver investor
Gold self-directed IRAs are available
Call discount gold and silver trading
At 1-800-375-4188
If you'd like to get a copy of this program
There are a few ways that we can help you
You may subscribe at FirstAmendmentRadio.com
For only \$45 a month
And you'll receive an MP3CD weekly
Of all of our programs
As a bonus, we'll send you a password
For our audio archives online
That's a \$15 value
Or you may request any month of any program
On one MP3CD

For a minimum donation of only \$25
For any single person
Or a minimum donation of only \$25
Or any single program on tape
MP3CD or CD
For only \$15
You may do all of this online
At FirstAmendmentRadio.com
Just follow the instructions
To make a donation or subscribe
You may also adopt an hour of your favorite program
Please don't forget that most of the programs
On FirstAmendmentRadio.com
Are listener supported
Don't do internet, then call 559-781-3773
And we'll be honored to help you
Thank you from all of us here
At FirstAmendmentRadio.com
Now listen to me
The Bible says render under Caesar
That which is Caesar
I want you to know that a corporation is Caesar
Government takeover of the church
This DVD is the most powerful tool we have
For waking up those asleep in the pews
The scripture calls for his people
To come out of her
The corporate church is the apostate church
The whore that rides the beast
Get this DVD for a donation of \$25
From FirstAmendmentRadio.com
Make copies and give them away
To your corporate church friends
And loved ones
The truth will make them free
They will watch the DVD
Government takeover of the church
Order online today at FirstAmendmentRadio.com
Or call 559-781-3773
Who will tell them if not you
Alright, we're back here folks
So that was one of the, to me, the very important inconsistencies
That I think would be wonderful if it was explained
How everybody doesn't have spirit
We have to call spirit to us
And sometimes spirit doesn't come
And then on the other hand
To say that within every individual
Is a spiritual force
That was the message
That was the message of love and hopefulness
Not hopelessness
And there was another statement that was made
That regarding reincarnation

That we only get ten times, ten lifetimes
That was, he said, that was an ancient
From an ancient religion I don't know
This was a discussion we had on the air
In fact it was just a prayer
To our having our two and a half year hiatus
He said for those who are waking up right now
It's too late
And to say that to people
Who admire and respect and believe
The person that they're listening to
And the fact that there is such wisdom
And there is such a vast memory bank
Full of ancient history that has been given us
People take it seriously
That causes confusion
When we were on our last broadcast
I thought what he said was so
When he was talking about people stepping out of the system
And the first step that's taken out of that system
Is the beginning
And that's when the spiritual side begins to develop
What I would like you to do is keep that in your mind
Keep that in your mind
That within every single one of us
Is the spiritual force
That literally can overcome this world
As Jesus said, ye are the light of the world
Ye are the light of the world
You keep that in your mind
Because I know that for the most part
You'll continue to listen to Alan
But you keep that in your mind
It's never too late
No, I take that back
I can't say that
Any more than Alan can say
We only have ten lifetimes
It is my belief
Not a knowing, it is my belief
Like a knowing
That when we begin questioning
And we begin seeking truth
Is when we begin
And the journey back home, if you would
Into spiritual consciousness
I have no doubts of that in my mind, folks
And maybe we don't get
Hundreds and hundreds and hundreds of time
Maybe if we don't learn our lessons
And lessons are presented to us
Over and over and over again
And we choose
We choose to ignore it

We choose to ignore that still small voice within us
Because we always know every time
That we do something that isn't okay
We know it
I'm not talking religious
Like if you don't go to church on Sunday
You're going to hell
Or if you happen to eat meat on Sunday
Or if you eat shellfish or whatever
I'm not talking religious things
I'm talking about, as Jesus told us
When they ask him, what is the greatest commandment?
He didn't say, thou shalt not, thou shalt not, thou shalt not
He said, love your father with all your heart, mind, soul, and strength
And love your neighbor as yourself
That is the greatest commandment
And both are the same
And we all know each and every one of us
Every time we do something that isn't okay
That is mean or petty or vindictive
Or revengeful
If it isn't loving
If it isn't kind or compassionate
We're stepping off the path
And we know it
And when we choose to ignore that
Over and over and over again
Maybe it happens
Maybe the energy dissipates back into the ethers
I don't know
When I brought up this conversation that I read to you earlier
On that one particular broadcast
He said that that was meant for one person
And I reminded him that he had said it before
To a huge audience of fundamentalist Christians, actually
A different listening audience than we have today
Because we've had many, many conversations about the religions
And Alan said that everybody isn't ready for it
Well, folks, to withhold spiritual truth
Because somebody might not be ready for it
It's an inconsistency
The truth is written in our hearts
And we know the truth when we hear it
But everybody isn't ready for it
That was only meant for one person, I was told
And he said that we shouldn't talk against people's religions
Because it'll push them away
Or I forget which word was used
Well, Alan and I have spent dozens and dozens of hours
Discussing religions and how religions are man-made
And exposing the lives of religion
And suddenly, on that particular night
We're not supposed to say anything
I didn't say anything, by the way, against somebody's religion

I read a very beautiful passage of a conversation
Of words that Alan spoke to our friend Effie
And that he had spoken on the air before
But that particular night, I believe, as I said, it was May 24th
This year, it was only meant for one person
Everybody isn't ready for it
And if Alan, he said that he talks with people on a one-to-one basis
I said that you can't talk to everybody, Alan
My concern, my concern
Is each and every person who's listening to this broadcast
Takes from it something that is uplifting
And no, I'm not a cheerleader for this world
But to leave this broadcast so downcast
That I've had mail from people and emails from people
Okay, what are we supposed to do? Sounds to me like this is a done deal
We're supposed to just roll over and play dead? No
And we do that, which we're led to do from within us
But I was told that he talks one-on-one to people
And when I said you can't talk to everybody
I wanted our listeners who are ready for this to hear it
Then the comment was made that you can't say things
Against people's religion
And when I said you can't talk to everybody
He said I've talked to hundreds
I said, but that isn't everybody, Alan
And there was dissension there
People called me and said he was miffed at you this evening
I regret that, folks
But to sit and say nothing
When comments are made that are an exact opposition
To what has been said before
That nullifies the truth is what it does
And given that this is a Sweet Liberty broadcast
Hosted by Jackie Patru
And that I opened the doors
Back in 1998 for that message to get out
Then I owe to you some explanation here
As to what the quote impasse is
It isn't that I'm angry because Alan doesn't believe
In what I do, as a matter of fact
Very much we're on the same page
And when this message began to come out
More and more and more
Everybody doesn't have a spirit
And then we're talking about...
So I never did understand this
And I asked the question about it
Those who have been cast here
I cast down
I asked where they cast down from
Jesus said the Kingdom of God is within us
Are they from up there in the sky somewhere in the clouds?
We cannot be cast away from our Creator
Because we're one with our Creator

We can choose to ignore that
Or maybe we don't know it
But if it's presented and we choose to ignore it
It doesn't change anything
It doesn't make it not so
What it means is that in our mind
If we deny it
And turn our backs and say
That isn't so, there is no God
Or whatever
Then if as it isn't
But it doesn't change anything
I cannot be cast away from my Creator
I cannot cast my Creator from me
Because I am one with my Creator
As you and each and every one of us are
It is choices we make
Choices we make
If we have the opportunity to make the choice
If we ever come out of the lies of the religions
And this next that I want to share with you
I had a gentleman call me and tell me about this
I had gotten all about it
And I actually had it played for you
Last Wednesday
Because I wasn't going to be on the air
This was the broadcast that Alan and I did
In August of 1931
2004
And it was replayed
In our archives
On November the 2nd
We were talking about
The different colors
Of man, etc, etc
And talking about a white race
And I said
He was talking, we were talking about
The red-haired
The red-haired pharaohs
And people in China that they found red-headed
And they were white
I said this sounds like a white race Alan
And he said it is
He says yeah but I said well is it
He said well it is definitely a white race
And now listen
He said it goes back
Into the legends of a super white race
That were almost albino in the beginning
And that goes back
To the ancient mystery religions
The ancient mystery religions
Of the ones who were cast here

To the earth
And the first bodies they created for themselves
Were basically pure albino
So what we're getting here
I thought at that time
That he was explaining
What the ancient mystery religion belief was
And then he went into the Old Testament
The different, what they called them
Horites and etc
He said there's no doubt
That the priesthood knew
Things did not begin with the Hebrews
You knew that, you know that
The world has been here much much much longer
It's been through many empires that are lost in time
And lost in history
There have been many bids
By the evil doers
You might call them on the planet
To take the whole world
Into their own control
And under their own control
For complete and total control
As you see happening today
There's no argument there is there
But he says that something
The real creator
Always steps in at the grand finale
And seems to make him low again
And then they go back into hiding
They go back to the mystery religions
Because they're hunted
And I ask is this their history
As they tell it
This is their history, yeah
When you say the real creator steps in
That's as though saying our creator
Actively gets involved in what's going on
That's beyond my ability to comprehend
He says well long before the so called
Mystery religions
It was said that everyone on earth
The natural people who lived here
Could converse freely on a one to one basis
With the creator
There was no priesthood
And eventually over a period of time
This creator left the world
Running like a clock
Left the world
That's like our creator comes and goes
And it sounds to me like our creator is a man
I'm not saying that our creator could not manifest

Into anything
But think about this folks our creator is
Within each and everything in this physical realm
There is a consciousness
In all things
A consciousness in the plants and the trees
In the animals
In the fish and the birds
There is a consciousness
And that consciousness is of creator
Because creator is
All
In which we live and move
And breathe and have our being
Our creator cannot come and go
And this is what we were told
That it goes back to the ancient mystery religions
And he said
They claimed that there was a war
Between these other beings and the creator
And these beings were cast here
Now he said
A few paragraphs before this
Or a few minutes before this
That the ancient mystery religion
Religion is the one that teaches
That there were evil doers who were cast here
And of course Alan has told us
And exposed and verified and confirmed
Religions were made by man
Ancient mystery religion
I don't care what religion it was
Religions are made by man people
But anyway
Those who were cast here
Started the whole ball rolling
Of trying to conquer everything
Through the use of science
To control everything in the whole world
And they've tried at least seven times
According to the Brahmins
The Brahmin religion
So we're talking about religions here
We're talking about beliefs
And when I said
And then he said that the secret is
That the creator himself
Put his faith into the lives of some people
During that period
In other words
If there's something worth saving here
Or changing
He will come back and change it
I said now this sounds like

Now are you saying this is their story?
And he said no
This was written about in religions
Pre-existing the Hebrews
So what I'm getting here
Is that this is the story
It's a story
And it's from ancient religions
Those who were cast here
And the creator
Left the world
We may as well be talking about Jehovah
The God Jehovah
Of the Old Testament
That Alan mentioned was Lucifer
I wouldn't disagree with that
Not sure exactly
What Lucifer
Represents
Or is meant to represent
Maybe the Lord of this world
I'm not talking
When I talk about creator
I'm talking about the source
Of all that is
And there's the difference
In spiritual truth
And talking about ancient religions
Belief folks
And maybe I've said enough on this
For you to at least consider
As much as
As you appreciate
And I've appreciated Alan
Alan and I have become friends
Well, in a sense maybe
I thought we were friends
And I do regret
That this has happened
Although maybe
This was meant to happen
When it did as it did
Because I can't
Talk about
I don't want to talk about
This material world
And those cast here
And people taking over this world
We have to talk about
The truth of our history here
And the truth of this system
And you can go and listen to
Hundreds of hours about that
When we're talking spiritual issues

I would prefer not to bring
The stories of the religion
Of the Brahmins
Of the Hebrews
The ancient mystery religions
And refer to it as though
It's a spiritual truth
And of course it is up for you to discern
And that would mean asking
Asking for discernment
The answers are within us
All of the answers
And just be discerning
And know that everything I say
Is not truth
I don't claim to have all the truth
But begin to go within
And we have talked about this
Alan had discussed this
Begin to go within
To be, to sit quietly
To find quiet time
And to begin seeking
I believe that the majority of you
Who are listening to this broadcast
And I don't get the same kind of calls
That Alan does
You know, the people who call
That are ready to go off the edge
And off the deep end
And go into psychiatrists
That have to be programmed
And reprogrammed
I get calls from those of you
Who want to talk
Who ask questions
I can only share with you
The level of my understanding
And my own personal experiences
And I know that's been
Invalidated in a sense
That the trouble with sharing
Your own experiences
Is that nobody can relate to them
I understand that
We have to have our own
Although I can speak
From personal experiences
That I've had
I know that the universe is benevolent
And I know that we are
Beloved
And holy and precious
Children of our creator

We don't act that way
All the time, do we?
We have the potential
Let me put it that way
We were created that way
We were created that way
Like a perfect symphony
Written
Maybe we need to learn
How to play
The notes of that symphony
And then we will be
We will be
Being what we truly are
As children of God
Children of creator
I don't like that word
We're almost out of time here
I was wishing tonight
That I was set up to take your calls
I took the phone away
From the broadcast desk
When I went off the air
And I unplugged some things
I don't know how to plug everything back in
And there's a possibility
That maybe I'll get it hooked back up again
So that I can take your calls
That would be fun
I would love to talk with you and hear from you
And I can't tell you today
What we'll be doing next week
Because I don't know
As I told you this evening
That I would rather
Not have had
This conversation tonight
I would have rather had it with Alan
I almost feel like I'm talking behind his back
Although I'm not
Because I know he's listening
And
And that is the way
I would have hoped it could have been
And it wasn't
So it doesn't mean you'll never hear Alan
What again, does it, folks?
Because he's doing his own
In fact, as I mentioned earlier
At least tonight
He said that tonight
His show tonight would be
Posted at 9.30
Maybe he will

Reconsider that
And either do his at 8 o'clock or 10 o'clock
So you don't have to make a choice
It doesn't matter to me
I've never advertised this broadcast
I have over 400 people
On my email list
And I never once
Sent out an email that I recall
I might have once or twice
But I always felt in my mind
That anybody who was listening to Sweet Liberty
Was meant to be listening to Sweet Liberty
And that you would find it
If there was a message here for you
One person told me
They only listened to Sweet Liberty
To hear Alan What
That's okay
And you can hear Alan What
Because he's doing his own now
And
We're not quite out of time
And I feel like I'm out of words here
And if I had a song to sing to you
I would not sing to you
Not sing to you
Play for you
We just have our one-minute warning
Here
There are probably things
That I wanted to say
Or that I wanted to say in a different way
If I think of it
I'll make a note
And maybe bring it up
But don't expect that
Another broadcast will be spent
On this issue
And folks, thank you for being here tonight
And I will be back
Next Wednesday night
Barring any unforeseen events
Good night
Now you can enjoy the most delicious
Freshest and healthiest drinking water
Any time

Is anything changed at all, sweet liberty? Sweet liberty is in our eyes
Is part of the plan, or is it a state of mind?
Never forget!
You're listening to Jackie Petru and Sweet Liberty
And now, here's your host, Jackie Petru
Do I have you?
Yeah
It isn't past nine o'clock, is it?
It's right on now
Well, maybe we're not going to have our intro tonight
All right, ladies and gentlemen
Give it
Yes, are you there?
I am
Did you just hear a squeal?
That's real, yeah
I hope we're on the air, I don't know if we are or not
But folks, if we are on the air, thank you for tuning in tonight to Sweet Liberty
And I am Jackie Petru, your hostess
Normally when I dial us in, I can hear the commercial before and then the opening song, Sweet Liberty song
And that's why I'm not so sure I'm on the air
Sweet Liberty is Wednesday, and it is the 27th of September in the year 2006
And Alan, what is our guest this evening?
Alan, thanks for being here tonight
Yes, it's a pleasure, I was forgetting myself what month it was
We were, you really?
Yeah, but you were thinking about what month is it?
Well, it goes so fast
It does go so fast, so it's raining there in Canada, it's raining here in beautiful Pennsylvania
And that just seems, I just for some reason felt that we were going to be having a very beautiful Indian summer
I was looking forward to it with all the rain because other than the first two weeks in May
It's never been dry here Alan
This whole last weekend beyond that, it was raining and it's been pouring pretty well all day steadily
But mind you, when the clouds are breaking up sometimes in between rain showers
I can see the higher clouds which are the trails of the aircraft
The chemtrails, uh-huh
They're still above the lower clouds, yeah?
Uh-huh
Yeah, so they're laying it on thick
Well, I don't know if I mentioned this on the air before, but maybe I have
I do know that I repeat myself, but you never know who you've told something to
When you're talking to a lot of people
Here in Pennsylvania, we moved in in late 95, but when we were looking at the property
She said that they were in a drought condition
And had been for a couple three years up here in northern Pennsylvania north-central
And I asked her if the farmers had irrigation
And she said no because they'd never needed it
And then it was back, I believe, maybe 2000
I don't know how, I mean the time, no it wasn't
It was 2002 towards the end of the term, the legislative session
Uh, they passed a water bill
And the water bill they passed was a real dozer, I mean it was just loaded
Which will be, of course, encouraging the local, the townships and the counties to start monitoring well water

And because of the drought, I mean that's why everything was in the bill
Because it had been in a drought condition for so many years
Right after, well it was a beautiful, it was, 2002 was a beautiful fall
It was a beautiful, warm, dry, gorgeous leaf, you know, all of the different types of trees
Just awesome, and that dog on bill got passed
And it was spring of 2003 when it started raining here
My garden has been drowned out, well two years in a row
And this year I was never able to get it in, Alan
So as soon as they got that bill passed, and if anybody listening thinks that that's just a coincidence, folks
You gotta start opening your eyes, opening your ears
And don't believe it just because you hear it, but start doing your own research
You know Alan, that's the thing that gets me is when somebody
And I'm not talking about our listeners, I don't think they'd be listening to this broadcast
If you know they were deniers going into denial, but people you will talk to intelligent people
Will say, I don't believe that, that's not possible
I had a friend here, a very intelligent person
We were talking, I was mentioned weather control, he said that's impossible
The weather's too big, it can't be controlled
And I was telling him some things, he said you're not going to convince me
I said, no I don't want to convince you Greg, but I hope that you're curious enough
To maybe say, well I'd like some information on that, I'd like you to prove it
You know, be curious enough to ask for some documentation, I'll be glad to provide it
He didn't say no thank you, he just dropped the subject
And Alan, that is, what is that?
When a person doesn't even say, are you serious?
Oh come on, give me a break, prove it to me
What is it?
Well it's a person who has, well the reality, they've been trained to believe in
And it's augmented by their growing up watching the Six o'clock news
And really believing it's there to do all their thinking for them
And if it's not mentioned on the mainstream music, can't be true
Oh boy, okay
That's how simple it is
So 50 years ago the public were suspicious of media
Because they knew media in the different papers, left wing, right wing and up and down and all the rest of it
They all had their little spins and agendas or their ways of covering stories
According to their particular view on things
And they also knew they were all private organizations you see
And big money was always viewed with suspicion
Especially anything to do with the mind and information has to do with the mind
But today they've been so well, they've been brought up with television
I mean, honestly brought up with it as weaned them, as weaned them till they're adults
And Brzezinski said that
Weaned, did you say weaned them?
Yeah, that's right
They're probably their babies sat by the television
And they go to kindergarten and even have, look at kindergarten
Schools now, they all have the satellite antennas on top
So they can watch their favorite cartoons and so on and get the same indoctrination
And so, and again with the standardization of all education
Worldwide, it's not just nationals worldwide
You bounce your ideas off anybody across the planet
And if they come back partying at six o'clock news
And it suits your views then you judge yourself sane

That's how we judge ourselves, sane by bouncing ideas off other people
I see
So if they have a six o'clock news version of the world
And everybody else does, then we must all be right, that's what they think
But really Brzezinski said that himself, in his own book
The public would shortly be unable to reason for themselves
They can only parrot what they've been downloaded with on the previous nights news
You know, I saw a quote, sometimes when I'm pulling up emails
I think about making notes just to mention some of these things that I get
There was a statement by Brzezinski
And I don't recall if there was a date
But in my mind as I was reading it, I was under the impression that it was a fairly recent quote
And he was talking about, I ran in a favorable way
And I thought, what in God's name is going on?
And there were articles, because I subscribe online
Washington Post, New York Times, and the Toronto Star
And USA Today, and I just do a rundown
Just take a look at their, you know, take a look at the headlines
And there's their, I'll tell you what it reminds me of
They're just saying a lot of stuff now
And then you try to figure out, OK, why are they airing this?
And I think back of the protocols where it's said that, you know, the people will want peace
And rest from the terror and the chaos
And they're going to, in the protocols
I wish I had it handy, I could read it because I've got it bookmarked
But basically they said that the people are going to get so irritated, so angry
And with their government
That they won't, in other words, to hell with it all
And then they'll accept our international super government
Yeah, they try to break the will down through anxiety
And they understand, except on so many tests on animals and just as many humans as well
That we can only take so much stress continuously
Especially when it's not resolved, you know, unresolved stress
It builds up until you end up like Pavlov's dog
You just sit in the middle and you shake because you can't see a way around it all
And that's what they want, then when a savior comes along
With an answer and says, there, there, don't worry, go back to sleep, I'll take care of it
Yes
We do
The king desperate of the blood of Zion
That's their, they said it'll be the pope of the world
Oh well, they can have their pope as well
They're king desperate of the blood of Zion
So you see, they're now, so much is coming out in the media
That it's making people angry with the US Congress
With the economic system, of course
But the blame is starting to be laid now
On these agencies and these individuals
And it, I believe that that's what they're doing
Yeah, they also like to almost, well it's back between the crisis
Until we were off guard and then hit you fast again
Fast and hard with something else
And we're glopping down on this roller coaster
And that's another technique of breaking you down too

Nobody, I don't believe anybody was expecting what happened on September 11th, 2001
They said the ones that planned it
Right, exactly
It was a shock, I was in shock, literally
And I thought about this because there's always these threats of nuclear
You know, they're gonna nuke Iran and they're gonna nuke Syria
And Israel is using nuclear weapons now
And I think that fear is being put into people
And they'll do something totally off the beaten path
That will be terrible
And shocking the people and throw everybody back into a state of paralysis, I guess you would say
And it probably won't be a nuclear explosion
And I pray that it doesn't
But there's been too many threats of it
I guess that's what I'm thinking
Oh, I know, they cry of wolf so many times
They cry of wolf
And you remember too that in the early 90s the Cold War was over
Yeah, the Cold War, I know
During the whole Cold War we never had
And most countries never had any practice for anything
There was no real setup during rehearsals in public for a nuclear war
With ambulances and firemen and police and military
And in 95, across Canada and other countries as well
Even in small towns in the last place I lived in
It's a potato town basically
I went in one day and in 95, and there's this emergency response drill
With people as actors pretending they were hurt and injured
And firemen near, police there, military there
And I asked one of the guys, what's all this?
This is all a practice in case someone put a bomb out of outside Baxter's laboratory
And I thought, what's going on here?
I said, this is the Cold War, it's over
We never had this kind of drill during the Cold War
What's happening?
And then of course Margaret Thatcher
Just a few years before it
In her speech at Massey Hall in Toronto
Which was entitled The New World Order
Her appearance there
In the newspapers
She said the next war will be on fundamentalist religions
Probably beginning in the Middle East
And I thought it all falls into place
In 9-11 came along after Brzezinski's book
The Grand Chess Board
And they get what they want
So it was all planned long before
I don't know if you've ever read Benjamin Friedman's talk
I think it was in 1963 or 1960
It was in the 1960s
And if you read that speech
You'd think the speech was being given
Well maybe was given a couple of three years ago

Because he said, right now as I'm speaking
They're planning a war, a long war in the Middle East
And they will be using your children
As the cannon fodder
I'm very proud to hear about that
Before World War II
I know
Right when you say Margaret Thatcher said it
A couple of years ago
It's been in the making a long time
I'm not going to go into religion here
You seem to want to stay away from that
I don't mean religion either
I'm talking spiritual issues
But I got an email today
And it was kind of an overview of a book
That was written, God is a lie
Or something like that
And I said this when I was writing
Jewish persecution
That it appears to me that
I was using Christianity as an example
Founded to be destroyed
In other words, there's so many lies in religion
That when people begin to find out the truth
The lies that they've been told
I said my concern is that
And what I believe they probably hope for
Is that people will throw the baby out with the bathwater
And this book is saying there is no God
And you see, he goes back into the Old Testament
And he mentions how Jehovah lovingly
Commanded that Abraham should kill Isaac
His beloved son
And the way the article about it is written
The guy makes a case for people
To say there is no God or creator
In other words, it's science
And then this whole universe is physical
And all the laws of the universe
Are the laws of physics, see
So there is no higher being
And I thought when I was reading it
And he brought all the religions in
It wasn't just Christianity
It's just like this, you see
There is no, quote, God
And that, above all things
In my mind would leave people
At least in their hearts
Well, they believe in the religion
That they were born into
Or that they settled on
They believe that they want to hang on

To whatever it is that they've been given
And not question it
And there are people now
Who are just totally confused
It's like what is truth, what is there?
Yeah, that's why they're doing all the searching
And going into all the different groups
And following gurus
It's something to fill the gap
It's been left, the whole has been left really
And of course the whole new age cult
Or whatever they're involved in
Which is all new age
Was designed by the same people
Who control the old religion
Well, the new age, yeah
But we have to be careful there
That, you know, just anybody who
Anybody who finally rejects
Religions that were made by man
And begins to seek the higher spiritual truth
It doesn't necessarily mean their new age
Not much if they follow the same formulas
I don't know, well what formulas
Would you be talking about?
Well, there's always a master, like a guru
Okay
And now guru in India
Is also a god, by the way
Your personal guru is a god
I see
And it's the same thing here
They created the new age movement in the 60s
Really pushed it in the 60s
From the top down
And it was sung to the music
To the true music and so on
They set the Beatles off
To get it all, the ball rolling
And sure enough all the followers follow
That's what followers do
They can't think for themselves
And they want these guys, our heroes are doing this
There must be a truth in there
And that got the Maharishi set up
All the magazines went in the action
At the same time, all the newspapers
Just how wonderful it was
And at the same time you had guys being interviewed
Pop stars and rock stars
Who were stoned out of their skulls
Doing interviews on mainstream TV
Falling off chairs
And then the interviewers were laughing

Or TV, he aren't the naughty type thing
Because it was meant to get all the youngsters involved
If they made this curvaturereal change
From the old religions into the new
And the Scottish Rite of Freemasons
The high ones, the Rite of Perfection
Their magazine was called
And you age back in the 1950s
And they said they would bring in
And you age with a movement
And that was it
I don't know if you're aware of this
And I don't know how you feel about it
But when you talk about people
They just find someone else to follow
You've become in a sense a guru to a lot of people
I wonder how you...
If you're aware of that
People that I talk to
It's almost as though you're next to the messiah here
You know what I'm saying?
Well, I tell everybody
They've got to check everything out for themselves
And it isn't that you show them
Or point them in a way
And see, here's a formula
And people unfortunately are trained
In regular religions too
To go through formulas
Yeah, formulas
Everything's practical and so on
So they've been trained in formula, ritual
And it's a very human thing
To almost want this mass movement of ritual
When you say ritual, would you...
That's a real broad...
Would you...
I'll predetermined
Physical movements with
Sequential, verbal responses
To phrases that are put out there
Just like they do in the churches
Who wants a game of dominoes, not me
With that type of thing
You made a statement one time
And this was back some time in the spring
We were talking
In fact, I had read something that
You had said to Effie and
It was so important that I had transcribed it
And read it
And you said, well, I...
That's only meant for one person
And you know, you said I talked to people

One on one

My concern of course is, and as I said

You can't talk to everybody

Not every single person

So to withhold truth

That you know are true

It saddens me for them

You have to though, you have to

You can't give ultimate truth to people

Unless they're prepared

To see what you're giving them

Because if you don't prepare them

Individually they can't see what you're giving them

What you said to Effie though

Was something that you had said on the air

Several years even prior to that

You said it on the air

But then you said that

You talk to people one on one

And you're deprogramming them

And then you reprogram them

And you know, I didn't...

That kind of slid by me

When you said it and then I got to thinking about it

Who has the right to program anybody?

The thing is, all you can do is start them off

You start them off and you let them

Search out themselves

But is that what you would...

Most people what they do

Reprogramming?

No

Most people what they do

Is they choose a religion

They choose the religion they'd already wanted

That's what the whole New Age movement says

That they go shopping for religion

Really, they're looking for the one

They've already chosen

They've already picked an advance in there

And they want something with no boundaries

Number one

No rights or wrongs

Or don't do's or do's

Is that part of the New Age movement?

Yeah

So in other words, the New Age movement

Does not teach that as we so so shall we reap

Oh, they'll say certain things like karma

But it's almost like a credit card system

Where you can do now and pay later

Okay

Yeah, the karma thing

I mean, the whole New Age movement

Is taken directly from Hinduism
All of it
The channeling
The different types of meditation with a chance
Repetition and chance
Bringing in different guides
Or power animals or whatever it happens to be
People call it shamanism here
But they have the same thing in India
But you don't reject shamanism, do you?
Well, unless you...
Why shouldn't you reject it?
Number one
Well, I ask you that because you have spoken with
The shamans
Some of the shamans that have come to visit you
It's just almost like you're saying
Don't you accept the religion?
No, no
Is shamanism a religion?
Yeah
Okay, well, what about the shamans
Who have the inner knowledge and the wisdom
Because there are some
And you've spoken with them
The ones who have any kind of real, real, real insight
Into things
Have been moving away from society
And people over the last ten years
Right
Because they don't want to be around people anymore
They don't want visitors
And now you have the tourist ones
They can go and pay your money
And you'll leave some tobacco smoke in your face
Yeah, and see, I'm not referring to that
I'm referring to the ones that you've spoken to
Seemingly very, very wise
Oh, yeah
And you always find as well that they're pretty
You like their solitude
And I think that's the only way you can go
Because we're so bombarded
We've never had a period in history
We are so bombarded from the minute you get up
To go to bed with electronic sound
Yeah
You know, people actually switch on the radio
First thing in the morning
And the topics to fill their head are given right to them
They have no say in the topics, it's downloaded into them
They drive to work listening to it
Sometimes at work they even listen to it
And the same thing going back home

Then they watch TV for the rest of the night
Their whole waking time
Is taken up with someone else, different people
Professionals at that, companies
Broadcasting thoughts and ideas and opinions
Right into their mind
And they don't even participate
And the answers themselves are bombarded
So, people today
A lot of people, I think you mentioned it yourself
And you some, they can't go to sleep without
The TV or the radio on
A lot of people are becoming that way now
Yes, I know
They're scared stiff of silence
And then we're talking
Probably
I, from the conversations I've had
With so many listeners over the past ten years
And letters that I've received from them
I find Alan that we all seem to have a lot in common
As the people who have listened to Sweet Liberty
And I'm not saying every one of them
But it seems that the people who began listening
And stuck in there
Even when WWCR was sabotaging
The heck out of our reception
They've always been
More into natural foods
Gardening, if they don't garden
Then they seek, you know, more natural foods
They've never been big TV watchers
Most of them I don't think even went to college
And they're just, it's, you know
It's like maybe it's a magnet
The saying birds of a feather flock together
But I believe that the people who listen
To Sweet Liberty are here because
They are seeking the truth and they're not looking
For another guru
Or not looking for another religion
But in their hearts
Truly want to know what is what
What is truth
And we have to take a right here
I just want to differentiate
Between the majority of the listeners
And the people in the back
You know, you were describing
We'll be right back this time
Sometimes our dot com server goes down
So don't forget, we have a backup
First amendment radio dot net
Our nation faces challenges on many fronts

And a day doesn't pass without another economist
Bringing forth warnings of impending
Economic calamity
There has never been a better time than right now
To acquire physical gold and silver
Discount gold and silver trading was founded
On the principles of truth and honesty
We believe in providing a quality product
Quality service and most importantly competitive pricing
We provide all forms of precious metals
Including American gold, silver, platinum
And rare investment and circulated coins
Silver bars, rounds and 90% silver bags
Are on hand for the silver investor
Gold, self-directed IRAs are available
Call discount gold and silver trading
At 1-800-375-4188
Toll free, that's 1-800-375-4188
If you'd like to get a copy of this program
There are a few ways that we can help you
You may subscribe at firstamendmentradio.com
For only \$45 a month
And you'll receive an mp3cd weekly
Of all of our programs
As a bonus, we'll send you a password
For our audio archives online
That's a \$15 value
Or you may request any month
Of any program on one mp3cd
For a minimum donation of only \$25
Or any single program on tape
Mp3cd or CD for only \$15
You may do all of this online
At firstamendmentradio.com
Just follow the instructions
To make a donation or subscribe
You may also adopt an hour of your favorite program
Please don't forget that most of the programs
On firstamendmentradio.com
Are listener supported
Don't do internet, then call 559-781-3773
And we'll be honored to help you
Thank you from all of us here
At firstamendmentradio.com
If you read the history books
The most often asked questions of Southerners
Was this, why did you fight?
And the most often given answer is
Because you're here
In other words, the South did not invade
The North and North invaded the South
Was it the Civil War
Or War of Federal Aggression
John Weaver sets the record straight

In this DVD series on the Civil War
From the old past Christian History Conference
Was there a war to set the slaves free?
Or was it a war to enslave us all?
Get this DVD and judge for yourself
War of Federal Aggression
Get this DVD presentation
For a donation of \$25
From firstamendmentradio.com
Order online today
At firstamendmentradio.com
Call 559-781-3773
The truth seems strange
Only because we've been indoctrinated
With a fiction
War of Federal Aggression
Get it today
Oh, we sure have been indoctrinated
With a fiction, haven't we Alan?
I know, there's so many of them
Excuse me
It occurs to me that
It's obvious I seem to have a head cold here
I was wondering for the dot or the vinegar
No, not the vinegar
This doggone thing started yesterday
At least it's staying in my head
And that's a blessing
You know, for me, of course
Because that silly lung thing I get
But no, it's just I'm very, very nasal
I remind you a lot of people
I get it too with the rains
At this time of year
Really?
I never mind the stuff they're adding to it
But yeah, normally I get that anyway
Because a lot of the leaves are dying
And some of them turn to powder
Yeah?
There's mold out there
Isn't that kind of like an allergy, though?
Yeah
I've never at least had any known allergies
I think this is just a head cold
You know, I remember
Maybe a couple weeks ago or whatever
I started to say something
And you said you didn't really want to get into it
But Alan, in today's
In today's
In today
I can't think of anything
More important today

Than for people to begin to
Have an understanding of exactly what it was
That you said to Effie
And that you had said on the air
Sometime back in 99
Because when people realize that
They've been lied to
It's this conversation that I've had with listeners
That are so concerned
Confused Alan
Oh, they have realized that
The religious most of
Well, religion itself
There are truths in the Bible
There are truths that are given
In every religion
Because otherwise they could never keep the people
You know
Taking it more
But I wonder if you
Because you had said it
Just exactly almost
The way you said it to Effie
And when I read it you said
You're opposing people's religions
And it's only for a one on one thing
And I get my wondering is
Why was it okay to say it publicly
To a shortwave audience
And we have people that are just
Spiritually sloudering
And I'm not saying that I have answers for people
I can only share with people
My understandings and experiences
That I've had, as you've said in the past
And I know that it's so we can believe
We believe by faith
But we know by experience
It's the only thing
The problem with any experience
Is that it's unverifiable to anyone else
Exactly
But it's something that we ourselves know
But my question is
Maybe you could explain this to me
Because you did say it
And then we have a whole new audience today
In fact, the audience that you said it to
By far and look
Basically were fundamentalist Christians
You know, the old New Testament
Every word is gospel truth
And you said it identically to that
And then when I read it on the air

You said it's only meant for one individual
Have you had second thoughts about that
Or that's what
Well, I've watched over the last few years
And I've talked to many, many people
I've even come back to nine to eight
And I know the ones who
Can understand on a particular level of understanding
That the basics of what's happening
And the wise things are happening
But also it's...
There's more to it than just the purely material world
That everybody's terrified of losing
And they are, you know
Exactly
There are people phoning me up now
Who you've definitely feared, nice people
Who are phoning me up and asking me
In desperation how they can
Get their money out of the country
Before it collapses and all this kind of stuff
And I'm saying to them
Look, I'd never, ever advise you on that
Because it's all nonsense anyway
What's happening is a global situation
And I said, it doesn't matter what you move to where
I said the new system that's supposed to come out of this one
Won't be using money as you know it
You'll be getting so many credits
And so will everyone else get the same amount every week
And you can't save them up
They're gone at the end of the week
However, they're desperate about all of this
I'll get ones phoning me about the draft
To try and get their sons out of the country
Well, that I can understand
Desperate, desperation
And to go into a spiritual side of things
You have to
They have to make their own personal decisions
Of course they do
I do understand that Alan
And many of the people you see
What they're really wanting
Is to keep this system going
As it is and don't get it
Don't let it get any worse in their lifetime
Just stop it right now
You mean a lot of people that you talk to?
Yeah
Okay, well, that's different
Because the conversations that I've had with people
Their concern is of a spiritual nature
And there is a lot of confusion

And you see the whole thing
What's to hear, that's earth to hear
It doesn't matter what you go into
Or how many, if you go off to South America
And pop drugs to get some experience
It isn't going to do you any good
As you wake up as yourself again
In the same old you and the same old body
Hopefully anyway
The next day
Wherever you go, there you are
That's right
And so what you have is
This is where spirit and matter meet
This is the deciding place
And you can't save one without the other
You see
This is the whole thing
In other words, you must act out
The thoughts that come to you
You must put into action
What is right through what you say
Is the spirit that comes to you
The quiet little inner you
That pushes, should I keep my mouth shut
And keep my head down
And just go along in the physical
Maybe they won't notice me
But you know yourself
You're coughing out
You have to act
Because whatever you do here
Is going to decide
If there is another life for you
Yeah
It's all decided here
Yeah
And again, lots of people
If you start encouraging a spiritual side
You bring millions of people to you
So what they're after really
Is complete escapism from here
That's the problem
Complete escapism from here
You mean here in the physical?
That's right
You wouldn't be
The amount of the new ageers who follow me
Who've been to all the different groups
And spent, God knows
How many thousands of dollars in each one
They don't want to look at the world at all
They really don't want to look at the world
As though it didn't concern them

Didn't concern them
They're in total denial
And that was part of the reason
The new age movement was created
So they wouldn't participate
In decision making in the world
Yeah
Yeah
And that's the problem if you encourage them
But when you say, wait, encourage them
It doesn't have to be encouraging them
Into the new age, the religion
Not if you understand at the very beginning
That I wouldn't impart anything to them personally
Unless I knew they were going to act on it
When you say act on it
Yeah
What act on what?
On ultimate truth
Is there a point having ultimate truth
And then sitting back and saying, well
It's like a Christian scene
I'm fine, I would say
Ah, gotcha
In other words, it's for them personally, not
Yeah, it's like they'll film that old song
This world is not my home
I'm just passing through
No, I don't
That's the old Christian song
No, I don't
Well, that's the same with the new age
They're taking themselves out of the game here
And they don't want to believe anything
There's anything to do with them
In other words, when they see the killing
The wars, the torturing
When they see the minds of the children
Now this, it's hard to believe
That they, do they say then
Oh, well, it's okay, this isn't all real
It doesn't matter what they're doing
To the children in the school
And that they're losing their minds
And their soul, what is happening to the soul
We have discussed this before
You know, because it's been thought in my mind
If it is, the mind is the gateway to the soul
And of course that is a statement attributed to Jesus
In the New Testament
Where he said fear not those who can kill the body
But fear those who can kill the body and the soul
And are you saying then
I guess I don't know any new age people

Because I have never heard this
That this all means nothing just because
Oh, well, this is an illusion
Yeah, yeah, you get that from a lot of them
And I get so many of them who've literally
Their minds are so strung out
And they're going to end up in psychiatry
And psychology and therapy
They're turning me up out of desperation
I've spent countless hours in the form of different ones
They've been through this absolute hell
Called the new age
And so I would never, ever encourage anybody
To be promoted
Well, of course not, Alan
Of course not
But see, I wasn't talking about the new age
I was talking about spiritual truth
Yeah
And that...
Well, see, a spiritual truth is a simple thing
Because it's something
That everyone, maybe except the psychopaths
Everyone could relate to it, immediately
So do you...
So, okay
The spiritual truth, particularly that I'm thinking of
Is where you said
On the air to a very large
Short-waveless audience
Fundamentalist Christians
That within every individual
Is the spiritual force
Yes, they want to use it
Yes, exactly
And you said that the...
You know, the ones today
That we see, that we believe are in control
That there is force beyond them
I believe that
It's been a sense
That there is a hidden power
That's pushing all this
And it isn't nice
But...
The people at least
Who are searching
And then they hear a mixed message
Because, you know, you've said
That within every individual
There is a spiritual force
And that these creatures
That are controlling in the background
Know it, they're aware of it

And their greatest fear is that
Enough people will find out about it
Yeah, enough people
To understand
What they're really doing
And that means they've gone through a process
Of reevaluating for themselves
That old thing called the meaning of life
For the purpose of life
Which is not the system that we're living in
And when they realize that
And really, they're not out to save a system
Because it wasn't theirs to begin with
It was given to them
And when they're willing to take a chance
Into the unknown
Then that they're ready for it
Most people really, as I say
Want to save this system
Because it's the only one they know
Even though it was given to them
Well, I'm speaking for those who have gone
Beyond that
And do realize it
And, you know
For myself
You and I have talked probably hundreds of hours
As I told you
From a little girl, my earliest memories
Laying in bed and quote
Talking to God at night
And asking a jillion questions
But there were certain things I knew
I knew
And then
Then I discovered
The knowing was there
It's almost like
Sometimes you read something, Alan
And it's
It
Strikes your memory
The memory maybe that we brought with us
Or the memory that is within us
And so
My search
Has progressed
As a result
Of reading, reading, reading, reading
The School of Metaphysics
I told you I was a student there
And I did have experiences
And they weren't magical experiences
And they were

They were real
But I needed
At least for me
See, maybe it's hard for you to relate to this
The memory is there
But it seems to take
Something
Something somebody says
Something you read
To bring that memory
Into your conscious knowing
Does that make sense
What I'm saying?
What it is
Is there
But you see, you have to be ready for it
You must have
You'll probably experience something in your life
And suddenly it will come to you
Because it fits the moment
It actually matches the moment
Whereas you hadn't had
That particular occurrence happened before
So that's
Your life is supposed to be
A journey of constantly growing
The train does
Only in the last 40 years
40 or 50 years
Probably 40 years
The train does
That old people are of no value
And yet
Before that
People who were elderly had the wisdom
And the knowledge
To guide the young
And so they were looked up to with esteem
And they were revered
So they reversed that
And he said that
Maurice Strong said at their summit
They'd have to destroy the last vestiges of the family
And once that was gone
Then government, the state could dictate
Directly to the individual
And no one would be there
To stand up for the individual
The family would be gone
That was always the goal of government
Yeah
So yeah
It's quite interesting that
Old men

Run this world
At least the visible ones that we see
Old men
To disregard elderly
And every other sphere
Yes, that is
Interesting isn't it Alan?
Yeah, because they're ancient
Oh yes
Do you believe that there are people
Living here
That have been here for maybe hundreds of years?
Yeah, I can tell you
It's awful boring
No, that wasn't a joke
Yeah, I know
Well, the reason I said that
You know, I was talking to Stephen Ames
He went into
Researching religions
And spiritual
Matters
Because he knew that there had to be something
You know, beyond what this
Is going on
What keeps driving it
I had a conversation one day and he said
I
I'm going to say something to you
And you're probably going to think I've lost my mind
He said, I believe
That there are people here
Who've been here for hundreds of years
And
You know, it didn't sound to me
Like he had lost his mind Alan
You know, with science
And with their longevity
Etc
David Suzuki
Who was one of the main spokesmen
For the big nation
Natural shows for brainwashing us into nature
Headed by
The World Wildlife Fund
And the United Nations
Who was a geneticist himself
Said on the CBC
National Television in Canada
About three or four years ago
It is we now have the capability
To stop the time clock
In the gene
To live to 500 years

Well, there you go
Whenever a truth
In this system is admitted
It's already
A fact
So we always get
Third-hand news
So it's not impossible
I know that
In the early 1900s
It cracked the genetic code then
Probably before then
Because Rutherford
Was the world's most famous mathematician
And he was a guy
They pulled in to do all the measurements
For the Great Pyramids and so on
And his own memoirs
Mentioned that he was employed
In his last years
To work on genetics
Now, you would not employ a mathematician
To work on genetics if you hadn't
Found the gene yet
It was only supposedly suspect then
So there's little giveaways
That they've tracked about
Yeah
You know what
When you made a joke and said
It's pretty boring
Who's joking, man?
Who's joking?
But not boring
But, oh my god
Who would want to be here
For 500 years, Alan?
Well, you certainly would never want to be here
For 500 years
If you were lived on the lower
Structure of society
Or a member of an elite
With perfect physical health
Living in the lap of luxury
Traveling the world
Do what you want
I can understand them
I can't
I can't
You know what, Alan?
No, I can't
Because
There is something there
Within

That's been buried and cut off
And anything you want to say
They
Are not alive
They are not living, Alan
If you cannot love
You cannot, you are not living
Yeah
And so I can't
For the only love they have is for themselves
Exactly
No, I can't understand
I mean, you know
To say, oh well
I can't live in luxury
And I can be healthy forever
Sure, I'd like to be here for
I can't
No, that wouldn't be my cup of tea, Alan
And it wouldn't be yours either
I don't think
Well, I'll tell you
There was a program just a few days ago
On the CBC
On the news, on the special report
And it was about some supposed
That a new treatment would inject fetal tissue
Into you to keep you young
And they were doing it
And I think it was China that were going to
Oh, they've been doing it?
Don't you think they've been doing that for a long time?
Oh, they've been doing it
I think that's with the brain stem
Research
I know
They make cocktails at them too
But the thing is, this woman
Had a, I don't know how many faces she had
But she was very wealthy
Her face was so tight
That was hardly a wrinkle, she couldn't close her eyes
And near she was off
To spend money to make her live longer
So there are people like that
I understand that, there are
But
And that cannibalism
I don't care if he eats it, it's injected into your
Whatever, that is cannibalism
Exactly
Oh, yes it is cannibalism
And you know what, that's in the Old Testament
It's one of the curses

Well, not only that
But it's one of the curses of Jehovah
You know, if you do my statutes
Yeah
There were, you know, a few paragraphs
About all the physical things
Material things you're going to get
If you don't do my statutes
I think there's about a page and a half
Allen
And one of them is
Amongst all the ugly, nasty,
terrible things
Is that
The parents will eat their own children
That's the curse of Jehovah
In the Old Testament
Well, you know what I got to thinking about
The
Genetically modified food
They're using human DNA
Human genes, they're using
They're using it
Animal genes
And I thought about this, I thought
You know what, they're doing it
They're doing it
We become cannibals
When we eat the genetically modified
Fruits and vegetables
Or you get your modern inoculations
They don't use animals now
To grow the viruses and so on
They actually use
Fetal tissue
Fetal tissue
I'm injected into you with the viruses
Under the guise of science
Sure
That's the new priesthood with the white coat
Sure
And people don't stop to think
What they're actually doing
Because we can train to believe anything
Which is scientific is good
And it's the biggest con out there
Really
It's a total belief system
Even though they keep changing their theories
On the same topics every few years
They still persist that it is a science
Yes
And the value
To this conversation

Of what you're saying right now
Is for people who may
Just be newly tuned in
That we're not just talking about
Some
Out there who are saying
They're doing it
They're doing it
And it can be proven
And it can be
Discovered, yes?
Absolutely
There's no big detective
Work to find this kind of stuff out
It's a horror story
Just looking back
Yes it is, that's why I think
It is important for you and I
When we do these broadcasts
To bring in
Every time I say this
You say well I'm not going to be a cheerleader
For this world
I'm not talking about cheerleading
I'm talking about
The importance
Of at least
Discussing
And sharing with our listeners
There's so much more
There's so much more
In this physical world
And there's so much beyond
Religion
And I've got to
If they want to be taught something
They must put it into practice
Hey let me ask you a question
If we could do tomorrow night
At the same time 9pm
Could you come on?
Oh goody
I think we're going to be able to do this folks
I had talked to Nicholas
And he said to let him know
And I am going to give him a call
I would like to pick this conversation up
Tomorrow
Where we left off the feed
Because Alan in my heart
To be there couldn't be anything more important
That we could share with our listeners
Thank you
And ladies and gentlemen

See you tomorrow night
And baby Alan and I
I'll be back on Sunday
Good night
Good night Alan
Good night
Thank you